



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>

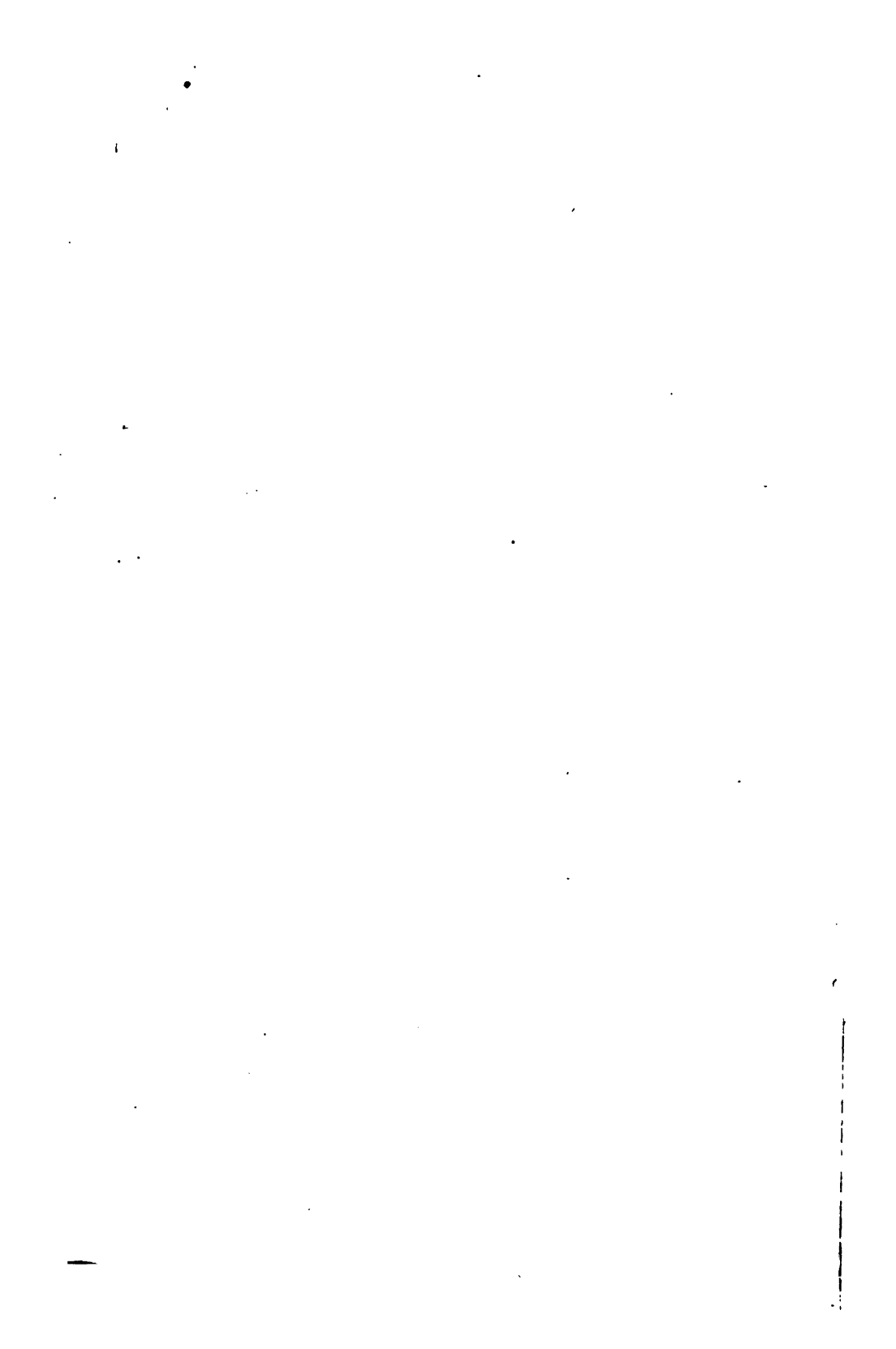
~~68 B 12~~ 68 B 12

~~6804 B 2~~

Indian Institute, Oxford.

B. H. Baden-Powell
bequest

3 Phele
— 1868



CATALOGUE
OF THE
VEGETABLE PRODUCTIONS
OF THE
PRESIDENCY OF BOMBAY; .
INCLUDING A LIST OF THE DRUGS SOLD IN THE BAZARS
OF WESTERN INDIA.

COMPILED, BY
G. C. M. BIRDWOOD, M.D.
OLIM PRÆS. ANN. SOC. MED. REG. EDIN.
SECRETARY AND CURATOR, GOVERNMENT CENTRAL MUSEUM ;
AND HONORARY SECRETARY TO THE AGRICULTURAL AND
HORTICULTURAL SOCIETY OF WESTERN INDIA
AND THE B.B.R.A.S.

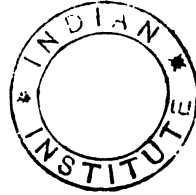
Second Edition.

Multum adhuc restat operis, multumque restabit.

WITH INDEX.

Bombay:
PRINTED AT THE EDUCATION SOCIETY'S PRESS, BYCULLA.
1865.

1873



TO

W. E. FRERE, ESQ. M.R.A.S. F.R.G.S.

**TEN YEARS PRESIDENT OF THE BOMBAY BRANCH OF THE
ROYAL ASIATIC SOCIETY,**

THIS EDITION

IS INSCRIBED BY

THE COMPILER.

PREFACE TO THE SECOND EDITION.

This is a second edition of my Catalogue only in the sense of a republication, and not of revision or correction, of the first edition. The first edition was sold off within a few months, and ever since its going out of print there has been a steady demand for another, and with an Index. This Index is now added. It has been made in the Office of the Education Society's Press, but I have overlooked it myself, and believe that it will answer its purpose, although I do not consider it any part of my work. I have added very little else to the volume, so that it is at least three years behind the times. The reasons of this are, that I have been otherwise closely engaged during the last three years, and that it is impossible to complete a work of this kind satisfactorily in Bombay, or, I suppose, anywhere out of London. And, indeed, I am so dissatisfied with publishing a second edition of a work without substantial addition, revision, or correction, that when it was all struck off I had determined to destroy it. But upon consulting an experienced friend, upon whose judgment and impartiality I could confidently rely, he told me that I "would simply be doing an act of folly to destroy it," and so I have let it appear. But I pray to live to make a third edition to my satisfaction. The price put upon this book is enormous, but it has been fixed in the usual way, and if people will have an Index they must pay for it. I still like the first edition best, as it really represents the years of labour spent upon it, and was the best I could do in the time. This edition is in every way unsatisfactory to myself.

G. B.

October 30th MDCCCLXV.

No. 1870 of 1865.

TO GEORGE BIRDWOOD, Esq., M.D.,
Curator, Government Central Museum, Bombay.

Poona, 15th June 1865.

SIR,—In reply to your letter of the 22nd October last, I have the honour to forward the accompanying papers, received from the Collectors of the Northern Division, supplying the information required by you regarding the area under cultivation of the principal agricultural crops.

2. I shall be obliged by your returning the papers when done with.

I have the honour to be,

Sir,

Your most obedient servant,

A. ROGERS,
Revenue Commissioner, N.D.

I.—STATEMENT showing the Extent of Land under Cultivation in the TANNA COLLECTORATE.

YEAR.	Jowaree.	Bajree.	Wheat.	Rice.	Gram.	Natchnee.	Sawa.	Ralé.
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9
In 1859-60	A. G. A.	A. G. A.	A. G. A.	A. G. A.	A. G. A.	A. G. A.	A. G. A.	A. G. A.
	....	....	63 16 4	352,621 18 0	6,917 38 8	80,130 13 4	320 0 0	....
1860-61 .....	....	....	59 0 0	366,130 12 0	6,412 32 4	101,759 3 4	300 0 0	....
1861-62 .....	....	....	59 0 0	394,277 23 12	7,458 0 8	146,858 32 4	168 0 0	....
1862-63 .....	....	....	74 0 0	404,554 25 8	8,208 3 8	124,970 2 0	215 0 0	....
1863-64 .....	....	....	40 0 0	396,199 3 11½	8,092 13 0	103,685 15 4	155 0 0	....

STATEMENT I.—continued.

YEAR.	Hoolgee or Kelthe.	Toor.	Seerus.	Teel.	Ooreed.	Moong.	Juwar.
	10	11	12	13	14	15	16
	A. G. A.	A. G. A.	A. G. A.	A. G. A.	A. G. A.	A. G. A.	A. G. A.
In 1859-60	160 0 0	2,090 19 0	....	3,563 34 4	3,471 7, 8	479 6 4	....
1860-61	85 0 0	2,253 32 4	....	8,314 36 4	13,085 21 4	534 36 4	....
1861-62	85 0 0	2,230 23 0	....	8,274 1 4	14,989 12 8	660 33 0	....
1862-63	40 1 12	2,441 34 0	....	7,338 33 8	15,041 10 4	684 33 0	....
1863-64	38 0 0	2,187 10 8	82 7 0	25,806 4 4	20,808 38 0	636 35 4	....

STATEMENT I.—continued.

YEAR.	Hemp.	Koosomb or Kurdee.	Chillies.	Castor Seed.	Sugar Cane.	Cotton.	Tobacco.	Indigo.
	17	18	19	20	21	22	23	24
	A. G. A.	A. G. A.	A. G. A.	A. G. A.	A. G. A.	A. G. A.	A. G. A.	A. G. A.
In 1850-60	587 28 0	102 0 0	41 23 0	459 26 0	4,076 38 4	....	....	....
1800-01	788 8 12	161 28 0	33 38 0	532 37 0	3,905 20 0	....	....	....
1801-02	743 4 4	137 0 0	38 29 0	525 9 0	4,140 27 0	....	....	....
1802-03	694 5 4	110 15 0	38 3 4	531 36 0	4,363 14 4	....	....	....
1803-04	1,528 37 8	92 24 0	50 28 0	428 36 0	4,181 0 12	....	....	....

STATEMENT I.—continued.

YEAR.	Kodra.	Botwas.	Salt Pans.	Lauf.	Jeera.	Fallow Grass Land.	Jera or Barley.	Miscellaneous.
	25	20	27	28	29	30	31	32
In 1859-60	A. G. A. A. G. A.	A. G. A.	A. G. A.	A. G. A.	A. G. A.	A. G. A.	A. G. A.	A. G. A.
	2,571 0 0	....	7,248 26 6	....	....	150,123 10 4	....	166 38 4
1860-61	283 0 0	....	7,426 37 14	....	....	104,744 6 8	....	894 31 4
1861-62	251 0 0	....	8,108 12 2	....	....	167,810 29 12	....	750 39 8
1862-63	379 15 0	....	8,204 5 6	....	....	225,689 31 0	....	640 24 4
1863-64	343 20 8	....	9,304 37 0	....	....	241,030 9 4	....	602 15 8

STATEMENT I.—continued.

YEAR.	Plantains.	Ginger.	Cocanut and Betelnut.	Mango Groups.	Coriander.	Vegetable.	Wurce.
	33	34	35	36	37	38	39
	A. G. A.	A. G. A.	A. G. A.	A. G. A.	A. G. A.	A. G. A.	A. G. A.
In 1859-60	1,055 0 0	189 0 0	2,035 21 8	203 27 4	320 27 4	553 9 8	3,981 10 4
1860-61	963 0 0	234 0 0	4,112 35 4	642 13 12	363 19 0	431 38 8	15,556 8 4
1861-62	1,817 10 0	203 0 0	4,254 34 8	682 23 12	200 19 0	490 28 12	13,733 13 8
1862-63	2,014 36 0	341 3 0	4,226 17 8	632 20 4	106 38 0	784 29 0	10,020 12 12
1863-64	2,032 9 0	350 5 0	4,225 15 8	670 26 13½	264 14 12	705 30 4	18,856 10 8

STATEMENT I.—continued.

YEAR.	Chowlee.	Wal.	Betel Leaves.	Watana.	Total.	REMARKS.
	40	41	42	43	44	45
	A. G. A.	A. G. A.	A. G. A.	A. G. A.	A. G. A.	
In 1859-60	874 0 0	1,445 27 4	90 11 0	40 0 0	636,625 17 2	
1860-61	1,017 6 0	1,550 20 8	100 20 0	43 8 0	703,308 34 2	
1861-62	1,065 13 0	1,371 9 4	86 0 0	12 0 0	781,462 0 10	
1862-63	923 23 0	1,706 34 12	136 0 0	17 20 0	834,325 32 6	
1863-64	916 20 8	1,891 9 12	108 29 0	17 39 0	911,339 14 8½	

Tanna, Collector's Office,
7th December 1864.

S. St. J. GORDON,
Collector.

II.—STATEMENT showing the Extent of Land under Cultivation in the KHANDEISH COLLECTORATE.

YEAR.	Jowaree.	Bajree.	Wheat.	Rice.	Gram.	Natchnee.	Sawa.	Rale.
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9
In 1850-60	A. 263,133	A. 410,974	A. 143,026	A. 6,096	A. 52,818	A.	A.	A.
1860-61	322,695	454,105	114,545	10,263	51,632	....	....	....
1861-62	348,726	430,364	132,108	10,343	64,771	....	....	....
1862-63	361,084	492,347	170,795	9,805	75,704	....	....	....
1863-64	358,124	510,190	184,734	9,773	90,054	....	....	....
14 Total..	1,653,762	2,321,880	745,808	46,780	335,059	....	....	....

The exact area of land cultivated with the articles named in columns 7, 8, 9, 10, 12, 14, 15, 17, 19, 20, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, and 31, cannot be ascertained, because they are mixed with bajree, jowaree, &c.; such have therefore been included in the total of column 32, "other products."

STATEMENT II.—continued.

YEAR.	Hooglee or Kethce.	Toor.	Mutt.	Teel.	Ooreed.	Moong.	Juvas, called also Tilli.	Hemp.	Kooscomb or Kurdee.
	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18
In 1859-60	A. ..	A. 29,703	A. ..	A. 138,971	A. ..	A. ..	A. 135,818	A. ..	A. 498
1860-61	26,077	..	102,144	..	..	82,061	..	1,455
1861-62	38,532	..	170,203	..	..	82,180	..	1,963
1862-63	30,037	..	137,256	..	..	121,427	..	1,617
1863-64	38,820	..	102,025	..	..	108,440	..	960
Total..	..	109,879	..	770,089	..	..	530,826	..	6,493

STATEMENT II.—continued.

YEAR.	Chillies.	Castor Seed.	Sugur Cane.	Cotton.	Tobacco.	Indigo.	Bodra.	Bowta.	Salt Pans.
	19	20	21	22	23	24	25	26	27
In 1859-60....	A. ..	A. ..	A. 4,146	A. 213,782	A. 3,436	A. 10,178	A. ..	A. ..	A. ..
1860-61....	4,088	102,653	7,520	23,155	..	..	..
1861-62....	3,629	258,193	6,980	20,956	..	..	..
1862-63....	4,985	252,842	6,308	14,543	..	..	..
1863-64....	4,447	358,649	9,309	13,424	..	..	..
Total..	21,295	1,276,119	33,553	91,961	..	..	..

STATEMENT II.—continued.

17

YEARS.	Kaug.	Jeera.	Fallow Koo- runs or Grass Land.	Jewa or Barley.	Other Products.	TOTAL.	REMARKS.
	28	29	30	31	32	33	34
In 1859-60	A.	A.	A.	A.	A.	A.	
	..	..	1,590,363	..	193,108	3,315,330	
1860-61 ....	..	..	1,566,024	..	231,741	3,251,048	
1861-62 ....	..	..	1,732,193	..	234,256	3,544,387	
1862-63 ....	..	..	1,098,538	..	209,400	3,588,408	
1863-64 ....	..	..	1,661,700	..	227,098	3,743,747	
Total.....	..	..	8,243,808	..	1,095,603	17,343,915	

No. 2075 OF 1864.

Submitted to the Revenue Commissioner, N. D., with reference to his Circular letter No. 3423 B dated the 29th October 1864.

*Khandeish Collector's Camp, Parola,
21th November 1864,*

L. ASHBURNER,
Collector.

III.—STATEMENT showing the Extent of Land under Cultivation in the SURAT COLLECTORATE.

YEARS.	Jowaree.	Bajree.	Wheat.	Rice.	Gram.	Soowra.	Hooglee or Kulthee.	Toor.
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9
In 1850-51	A. G. 154,574 10	A. G. 19,164 10	A. G. 102,437 20	A. G. 76,024 30	A. G. 1,436 3	A. G. 992 0	A. G. 5 6	A. G. 7,601 30
1860-61	174,600 0	20,888 0	99,071 20	86,922 8	1,837 8	284 0	6 18	11,939 25
1861-62	18,176 4	22,697 4	86,926 11	86,515 37	2,537 31	597 5	9 21	10,870 1
1862-63	129,730 30	21,821 30	87,235 10	90,696 24	2,874 13	470 13	..	12,594 4
1863-64	144,794 4	21,487 1	92,368 32	90,155 21	2,218 8	310 2	17 4	9,018 21

STATEMENT III.—continued.

YEARS.	Mutt.	Teel.	Ooreed.	Moong.	Hemp.	Kussoomb or Kurdee.	Chillies.	Castor Seed.
	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17
In 1859-60	A. G. 48 0	A. G. 3,429 30	A. G. 2,088 30	A. G. 66 0	A. G. 1,140 20	A. G. 484 30	A. G. 333 3	A. G. 27,758 20
1860-61	79 20	2,516 25	2,720 0	78 0	1,477 0	418 32	467 10	18,793 25
1861-62	63 17	7,626 20	2,895 27	64 98	1,435 32	572 17	515 5	25,345 30
1862-63	61 38	4,031 31	3,431 29	178 20	1,417 21	447 38	190 36	23,140 19
1863-64	29 32	3,300 10	2,593 36	47 34	1,061 20	296 36	145 32	21,782 5

STATEMENT III.—continued.

YEARS.	Sugar Cane.		Cotton.		Tobacco.		Indigo.		Kodra.		Bowla.		Salt Pans.		Lang.	
	18	19														
In 1859-60	A. G. 4,878 10	A. G. 202,904 22	A. G. 207,232 36	A. G. 3,467 0	A. G. 871 21	A. G. 38,019 28	A. G. 418 19	A. G. 963 0	A. G. 17,319 18							
1860-61	4,652 20	207,232 36	2,350 5	2,350 5	1,309 0	38,350 20	288 35	555 32	14,911 20							
1861-62	4,509 31	201,808 37	2,716 11	2,716 11	1,302 10	46,685 30	448 22	356 5	14,381 5							
1862-63	4,669 2	243,440 39	1,711 39	1,711 39	708 1	41,530 15	853 33	355 21	14,338 14							
1863-64	5,324 19	243,441 0	2,540 8	2,540 8	438 31	45,600 24	444 28	353 13	15,605 14							

STATEMENT III.—continued.

YEARS.	Fallow or Grass Land.	Jewa or Barley.	Natchnee.	Other Products.	TOTAL.	REMARKS.
	26	27	28	29	30	31
In 1850-60	A. G. 132,460 10	A. G. 0 30	A. G. 8,397 12	A. G. 35,030 18	A. G. 836,385 30	
1860-61	178,417 7	0 20	9,377 35	41,204 27	918,229 8	
1861-62	6,885 33	0 15	9,022 26	41,592 24	860,623 19	
1862-63	193,638 36	5 2	5,745 14	40,322 0	925,613 12	
1863-64	100,580 6	0 21	8,363 39	37,469 6	939,842 30	

*Surat Collector's Camp, Teethul,
10th May 1865.*

J. W. ROBERTSON,
Collector.

**IV.—STATEMENT showing the Extent of Land under Cultivation in the AHMEDABAD COLLECTORATE,
as called for in Revenue Commissioner's No. 3423 B,—29th October 1864.**

YEARS.	Jowaree.	Bajree.	Wheat.	Rice.	Gram.	Natchnee.	Sawa.	Ralé.
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9
In 1859-60	A. G. 104,094 5	A. G. 77,273 34	A. G. 83,807 37	A. G. 32,193 17	A. G.	A. G.	A. G.	A. G.
1860-61	117,540 1	90,387 9	67,804 25	31,041 29	....	....	....	....
1861-62	113,567 20	114,458 20	63,552 18	31,994 9	....	....	....	....
1862-63	105,753 29	109,102 32	85,959 27	33,982 34	....	....	....	....
1863-64	95,170 29	66,986 33	69,961 5	39,920 26	....	....	....	....

¹² No record was kept of the extent of land cultivated with Gram, Toor, Mutt, Ooreed, and Moong crops; it has therefore been entered in a lump under Pulses, in Column 32. For the same reason Bowia, Kodra, and Kelthi, have been included with the Inferior Crops in Column 34.

STATEMENT IV.—continued.

YEARS.	Hooglee or Kelthi.	Toor.	Muth.	Teel.	Ooreed.	Moong.	Juwas.	Hemp.
	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17
In 1859-60	A. G.	A. G.	A. G.	A. G.	A. G.	A. G.	A. G.	A. G.
	15,914 20	....	....	....	778 8
1860-61	13,984 14	....	....	....	774 8
1861-62	10,375 4	....	....	....	370 17
1862-63	-21,447 38	....	....	....	323 30
1863-64	16,386 2	....	....	....	216 7

STATEMENT IV.—continued.

YEARS.	Kusoomb or Kurdee.	Chillies.	Castor Seed.	Sugar Cane.	Cotton.	Tobacco.	Indigo.
	18	19	20	21	22	23	24
In 1859-60	A. G. 165 21	A. G.	A. G. 850 22	A. G. 3,000 10	A. G. 44,908 11	A. G. 795 38	A. G. 490 8
1860-61	203 9	....	1,065 6	3,390 26	57,685 13	726 14	451 1
1861-62	143 3	....	943 34	1,845 7	61,992 39	622 18	703 28
1862-63	309 3	....	2,658 12	2,787 1	73,005 15	818 27	638 0
24 1863-64	161 33	....	1,444 28	3,205 4	98,083 0	1,086 30	695 0

STATEMENT IV.—continued.

YEARS.	Kodra.	Bowla.	Salt Pans.	Lang.	Jeera.	Fallow or Grass Land.	Jewa or Barley.
	25	26	27	28	29	30	31
In 1859-60	A. G.	A. G.	A. G. 120 13	A. G.	A. G.	A. G. 18,377 15	A. G. 3,494 28
1860-61	22,057 29	3,698 13
1861-62	28,796 15	4,441 8
1862-63	35,376 23	4,341 20
1863-64	44,780 29	5,521 7

STATEMENT IV.—continued.

YEARS.	Other Products.		Inferior Crops, such as Buntce, Kang, Kelthi, &c.	TOTAL.	REMARKS.
	Pulses.	Vegetables.			
	32	33	34	35	36
In 1859-60	A. G.	A. G.	A. G.	A. G.	
	35,899 2	2,899 10	....	434,925 28	
1860-61	39,008 22	3,602 30	....	453,321 10	
1861-62	49,434 20	3,314 1	....	502,554 30	
1862-63	32,217 37	8,607 31	17,911 21	538,332 25	
1863-64	39,855 26	5,906 5	30,207 37	530,979 21	

J. E. OLIPHANT,
Collector.

V.—STATEMENT Showing the Extent of Land under Cultivation in the KAIRA COLLECTORATE.

YEARS.	CULTIVABLE.							
	Bajree.	Jowarce.	Wheat.	Bowia.	Rice.	Toor.	Tobacco.	Sugar Cane.
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9
In 1859-60	A. G. 98,080 36	A. G. 37,161 18	A. G. 5,390 10	A. G. 22,740 15	A. G. 32,005 4	A. G. 4,634 28	A. G. 10,472 37	A. G. 1,820 13
1860-61	141,022 9	33,974 31	6,767 25	20,303 30	35,090 28	4,316 18	10,396 6	1,623 37
1861-62	105,597 38	32,053 0	6,903 19	28,724 36	37,049 24	4,808 20	11,747 1	1,305 30
1862-63	112,386 23	30,620 22	7,291 33	29,161 16	38,278 16	4,345 4	11,733 8	2,712 7
1863-64	148,483 27	31,273 16	6,910 15	30,165 17	35,343 15	4,796 19	11,761 39	3,061 32

STATEMENT V.—continued.

YEARS.	CULTIVABLE.							
	Cholla.	Moong.	Mutt.	Ooreed.	Gram.	Wall.	Jeera.	(Garden) Different Kinds of Fruits, &c.
	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17
In 1859-60	A. G. 1,443 11	A. G. 775 25	A. G. 3,839 3	A. G. 632 31	A. G. 697 19	A. G. 90 13	A. G. 1,912 31	A. G. 96 7
1860-61	1,487 7	916 19	4,225 10	685 2	207 29	117 24	1,507 7	6 10
1861-62	1,775 12	3,026 15	2,435 26	803 21	281 3	186 14	1,536 5	4 0
1862-63	1,980 5	1,287 31	5,286 8	1,730 27	722 1	388 16	1,644 1	2 29
1863-64	1,609 25	1,130 2	2,777 10	1,309 2	486 33	335 0	1,551 22	2 21

STATEMENT V.—continued.

YEARS.	CULTIVABLE.							
	Chillies.	Ginger, Green, &c.	Onions, &c.	Kang.	Opium.	Wuguydoo.	Aria or Water Melon.	Methi Seeds.
	18	19	20	21	22	23	24	25
In 1850-60	A. G. 381 30	A. G. 174 16	A. G. 51 21	A. G. 32 1	A. G. 129 23	A. G. 2,094 6	A. G. 226 14	A. G. 60 17
1860-61	349 7	138 4	65 37	61 4	130 10	1,733 12	310 22	52 7
1861-62	489 29	102 15	229 17	212 36	121 10	2,336 22	435 26	70 4
1862-63	690 21	110 25	491 33	190 12	130 0	1,755 5	886 96	233 13
1863-64	661 8	124 7	454 7	196 28	107 2	1,778 23	1,115 0	122 28

STATEMENT V.—continued.

YEARS.	CULTIVABLE.							
	Bhang.	Rye.	Rajgeero.	Safflower.	Cotton Seed.	Chino.	Teel.	Wulliaree.
	26	27	23	29	30	31	32	33
In 1850-60	A. G.	A. G.	A. G.	A. G.	A. G.	A. G.	A. G.	A. G.
	..	11 17	31 21	2,016 36	5,230 17	62 30	818 12	18 13
1860-61 ....	..	14 11	31 31	2,306 23	4,948 35	90 24	980 16	17 9
1861-62	1 6	12 0	36 2	2,473 12	3,006 18	91 5	1,203 34	21 16
1862-63	2 11	103 17	55 9	2,875 0	5,927 10	101 27	1,352 23	32 2
1863-64 ....	..	45 0	59 10	3,110 6	7,123 29	336 32	685 37	21 39

STATEMENT V.—continued.

YEARS.	CULTIVABLE.									
	Sawa.	Indigo.	Maize.	Vegetable.	Straw-Jowaree.	Pumpkin or Pompon.	Sweet Potatoes.	Asalea.	Gowar.	Buntee.
	34	35	36	37	38	39	40	41	42	43
1859-60	A. G.	A. G.	A. G.	A. G.	A. G.	A. G.	A. G.	A. G.	A. G.	A. G.
	14 12	359 36	56 24	254 0	4,390 0	..	92 34	5 12	5,499 29	387 19
1860-61	17 6	558 24	54 6	184 26	2,971 3	2 38	155 16	..	0,023 5	711 28
1861-62	14 12	521 13	98 7	212 20	2,832 11	8 33	110 26	13 38	6,172 2	1,079 31
1862-63	14 11	367 13	62 20	240 3	2,731 2	11 32	124 30	12 20	5,946 17	673 12
1863-64	15 0	278 34	109 31	243 8	3,550 21	20 23	69 39	6 36	6,289 39	889 37

STATEMENT V.—continued.

YEARS.	CULTIVABLE.				WASTE.			
	Barley.	Kodra.	Castor Seed.	Total.	Beer.	Fallow.	Total.	Total of Columns 47 and 50.
	44	45	46	47	48	49	50	51
In 1859-60	A. G.	A. G.	A. G.	A. G.	A. G.	A. G.	A. G.	A. G.
	1,709 28	38,346 22	219 16	284,509 25	2,353 6	66,458 35	68,812 1	353,321 26
1860-61	2,174 20	40,298 28	302 1	297,153 25	3,222 0	53,920 29	62,142 29	350,295 14
1861-62	2,230 3	39,499 27	385 12	302,250 30	3,082 19	56,795 2	59,877 21	362,138 11
1862-63	2,301 36	40,423 25	696 32	324,119 24	3,212 3	74,069 12	77,281 15	401,400 39
1863-64	2,213 39	37,332 5	590 38	348,890 21	3,845 22	61,492 37	65,338 19	414,219 0

E. P. ROBERTSON,
Acting Collector.

VI.—STATEMENT showing the Extent to which the Principal Products were Cultivated in each of the Collectorates of the Southern Division (except Canara) in each of the years 1859-60 to 1862-63, and in the Collectorates of Ahmednuggur, Belgaum, and Sattara, in 1863-64 also.

COLLECTORATES.		Jowaree.		Bajree.		Wheat.		Rice.	
1		2		3		4		5	
		A.	G. A.	A.	G. A.	A.	G. A.	A.	G. A.
POONA.	1859-60 ..	420,641	9 14	576,957	10 12	78,902	37 8	50,931	11 12
	1860-61 ..	451,388	0 0	532,174	0 0	83,270	0 0	80,213	10 12
	1861-62 ..	458,722	0 0	534,183	0 0	85,057	0 0	80,195	0 0
	1862-63 ..	522,182	32 0	465,307	0 0	84,588	0 0	88,927	0 0
AHMED- NUGGUR.	1859-60 ..	744,204	23 4	994,415	33 12	288,704	4 8	20,788	27 0
	1860-61 ..	779,409	15 12	1,005,461	18 4	262,437	9 0	26,344	39 12
	1861-62 ..	744,047	11 12	1,114,908	8 0	286,853	2 8	20,703	5 12
	1862-63 ..	1,257,772	37 12	546,216	23 4	455,480	7 4	23,46	38 0
	1863-64 ..	902,577	14 0	1,078,363	2 13	379,438	1 12	27,024	15 6
SHOLA- POOR.	1859-60 ..	1,446,000	31 0	219,770	33 0	84,310	16 0	14,166	19 0
	1860-61 ..	1,420,045	33 0	296,875	32 0	74,980	7 0	13,828	36 0
	1861-62 ..	1,428,230	35 0	242,004	25 0	99,221	17 0	14,256	12 0
	1862-63 ..	1,581,193	23 8	167,400	8 4	159,256	22 12	12,352	8 0
RUTNA- GHERRY.	1859-60 ..	....		....		....		144,080	32 0
	1860-61 ..	....		....		....		143,690	17 9
	1861-62 ..	....		....		....		147,678	33 12
	1862-63 ..	....		....		....		151,444	13 4
BELGAUM.	1859-60 ..	623,883	12 11	107,755	27 10	67,978	23 8	46,715	31 0
	1860-61 ..	600,503	29 3	110,812	10 12	75,573	5 8	60,045	22 0
	1861-62 ..	676,248	17 13	121,925	9 12	77,724	4 8	73,287	26 0
	1862-63 ..	655,912	38 0	118,563	0 0	59,876	39 0	74,322	10 2½
	1863-64 ..	520,047	33 0½	110,531	38 0	48,297	34 12	70,856	39 12½
DHAR- WAK.	1859-60 ..	442,281	13 0	7,977	13 0	138,194	30 0	70,599	9 0
	1860-61 ..	447,050	3 0	9,864	35 0	143,985	26 0	76,259	0 0
	1861-62 ..	431,499	16 0	8,147	33 0	141,911	0 0	80,538	13 0
	1862-63 ..	430,344	34 0	11,130	27 0	116,237	24 0	92,251	28 0
SATTARA.	1859-60 ..	556,655	22 0	615,417	37 0	165,023	4 0	38,640	9 0
	1860-61 ..	563,705	28 0	649,071	3 12	135,591	4 7	23,693	22 0
	1861-62 ..	606,253	16 8	613,278	24 8	92,806	19 12	41,654	17 8
	1862-63 ..	482,477	5 0	500,832	19 0	156,443	24 0	74,773	1 0
	1863-64 ..	623,219	19 0	528,211	17 0	164,036	37 0	93,716	23 0

STATEMENT VI.—continued.

COLLECTORATES.	Gram.			Natchnee or Naglee.			Sawa.			Rala.		
	G			7			8			9		
	A.	G.	A.	A.	G.	A.	A.	G.	A.	A.	G.	A.
POONA.	1859-60 ..	66,122	13 13	....			....			....
	1860-61 ..	63,170	0 0	....			....			....
	1861-62 ..	67,762	0 0	....			....			....
	1862-63 ..	63,536	0 0	....			....			....
AHMED-NUGGUR.	1859-60 ..	154,946	21 0	64,393	28 0	24,023	30 8			....	
	1860-61 ..	117,593	14 4	58,763	29 12	17,952	16 8			2,957	14 0	
	1861-62 ..	160,509	3 8	....						....
	1862-63 ..	207,462	20 12	....						....
SHOLA-POOR.	1859-60 ..	71,285	33 0	....		6,294	30 0			....	
	1860-61 ..	70,929	39 0	....		2,448	18 0			....	
	1861-62 ..	86,187	16 0	....		2,485	27 0			....	
	1862-63 ..	170,895	14 0	....		11,024	11 0			....	
RUTNA-CHERRY.	1859-60 ..	....		72,520	26 4	44,702	0 0			....	
	1860-61 ..	....		77,288	36 0	47,035	35 11			....	
	1861-62 ..	....		75,349	29 12	46,724	12 0			....	
	1862-63 ..	....		74,247	18 0	45,545	29 0			....	
BELGAUM.	1859-60 ..	37,809	20 0	32,652	18 0	16,279	20 0			33,056	7 4	
	1860-61 ..	51,814	5 0	37,465	10 0	26,918	4 0			42,553	7 12	
	1861-62 ..	59,111	4 0	37,590	26 0	....				....
	1862-63 ..	49,891	28 0	32,329	50 0	....				....
DHAR-WAR.	1859-60 ..	28,784	38 0	....		....				....
	1860-61 ..	29,844	14 0	....		....				....
	1861-62 ..	28,980	23 0	....		....				....
	1862-63 ..	30,391	14 0	....		....				....
SATTARA.	1859-60 ..	126,275	30 0	....		....				....
	1860-61 ..	115,728	34 15	....		....				....
	1861-62 ..	110,459	15 0	....		....				....
	1862-63 ..	141,057	26 0	....		....				....
	1863-64 ..	134,150	4 0	....		....				....

STATEMENT VI.—continued.

[illegible]

STATEMENT VI.—continued.

COLLECTORATES.		Juar or Linseed.	Hemp or Flax.			Kurdes.			Castor Oil.			Sugar Cane.		
		15	16			17			18			19		
		A. G. A.	A.	G.	A.	A.	G.	A.	A.	G.	A.	A.	G.	A.
POONA.	{ 1859-60 ..	305 0 0	217 10 0	50,937 17 0	....	8,673 19 0								
	{ 1860-61 ..	375 0 0	369 0 0	48,465 0 0	....	9,292 0 0								
	{ 1861-62 ..	275 0 0	574 0 0	48,538 0 0	....	9,325 0 0								
	{ 1862-63 ..	175 0 0	562 0 0	68,418 0 0	....	8,927 0 0								
AHMED- NUGGUR.	{ 1859-60 ..	12,307 21 0	21,187 24 8	71,822 6 0	1,187 12 0	6,523 32 8								
	{ 1860-61 ..	6,211 31 12	16,697 17 4	73,037 1 0	666 35 0	8,255 8 4								
	{ 1861-62 ..	6,254 34 0	18,440 31 0	....	880 27 0	6,931 10 8								
	{ 1862-63 ..	10,204 32 0	7,104 18 4	....	641 11 0	8,241 34 0								
SHOLA- POOR.	{ 1859-60 ..	46,643 23 0	....	61,570 3 0	15,172 29 0	3,681 17 0								
	{ 1860-61 ..	47,544 16 0	....	52,310 28 6	12,182 9 0	2,560 34 0								
	{ 1861-62 ..	49,254 20 0	....	53,905 36 0	11,242 26 0	3,315 18 0								
	{ 1862-63 ..	60,365 26 0	....	69,232 35 0	16,207 36 0	13,617 38 0								
RUTNA- CHERRY.	{ 1859-60 ..	....	3,258 34 8	....	....	....					
	{ 1860-61 ..	....	3,306 12 14	....	....	....					
	{ 1861-62 ..	....	3,419 10 0	....	....	....					
	{ 1862-63 ..	....	3,354 10 8	....	....	....					
BELGAUM.	{ 1859-60 ..	3,432 26 0	3,235 16 0	26,468 26 6½	15,431 23 0	9,736 24 0								
	{ 1860-61 ..	4,270 1 0	4,084 17 0	31,076 1 8	22,374 33 0	8,850 10 0								
	{ 1861-62 ..	4,172 12 0	4,202 15 6	....	....	10,750 6 0								
	{ 1862-63 ..	....	2,781 1 0	....	....	9,177 4 0								
DHAR- WAR.	{ 1859-60 ..	9,890 37 0	3,005 35 0	....	....	5,142 0 0								
	{ 1860-61 ..	11,072 27 0	3,758 31 0	....	....	4,566 2 0								
	{ 1861-62 ..	9,702 36 0	3,717 10 0	....	....	4,955 7 0								
	{ 1862-63 ..	16,100 30 0	2,252 2 0	....	....	5,677 14 0								
SATTARA.	{ 1859-60 ..	....	1,045 33 0	....	....	21,723 34 0								
	{ 1860-61 ..	....	1,029 9 6	....	....	24,963 8 5								
	{ 1861-62 ..	....	1,589 0 12	....	....	31,216 36 8								
	{ 1862-63 ..	....	4,830 8 0	....	....	49,579 15 0								
SATTARA.	{ 1863-64 ..	....	2,646 16 0	....	....	46,734 38 0								

STATEMENT VI.—continued.

Cotton.			Tobacco.			Chillies.			Other Products.			Total.			
20			21			22			23			24			25
A.	G.	A.	A.	G.	A.	A.	G.	A.	A.	G.	A.	A.	G.	A.	
6,933	23	0	....	....	....	....	....	....	353,290	17	4	1,654,399	0	14	
8,730	15	0	....	....	....	....	....	....	347,604	9	11	1,664,801	35	10	
8,845	19	0	....	....	....	....	....	....	357,831	21	4	1,691,352	0	4	
471	30	0	....	....	....	....	....	....	300,512	36	12	1,696,097	18	12	
4,455	0	0	6,801	38	4	....	....	....	393,431	26	12	3,018,493	3	4	
6,909	14	0	13,604	8	8	....	....	....	338,262	6	12	2,932,794	26	12	
9,490	19	0	6,684	28	12	....	....	....	694,386	23	0	3,176,849	10	0	
2,571	10	0	4,443	18	8	....	....	....	625,722	9	4	3,246,440	38	6	
5,382	17	0	7,450	14	8	....	....	....	671,669	13	3	3,343,763	31	14	
132,293	6	0	4,340	29	0	....	....	....	111,554	35	0	2,337,824	7	0	
132,395	14	0	7,601	25	0	....	....	....	132,336	31	0	2,385,825	39	0	
152,731	3	0	6,254	4	0	....	....	....	122,856	30	12	2,407,874	27	12	
179,116	10	12	7,172	16	0	....	....	....	151,615	30	0	2,699,735	0	4	
....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	102,144	29	8	366,806	2	4	
....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	104,287	21	14	375,607	3	12	
....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	97,358	19	4	370,530	24	12	
....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	109,471	39	8	384,063	30	4	
152,966	9	8	5,245	9	0	8,569	1	1	180,034	32	12	1,526,862	15	13	
136,577	25	3	7,878	14	0	8,508	29	0	164,362	7	9	1,612,897	10	3	
158,620	20	0	6,472	33	0	....	....	....	347,675	28	11	1,655,762	3	13	
161,640	26	0	4,649	34	0	....	....	....	52,400	38	14	1,589,225	8	0	
202,904	37	4	3,345	26	0	....	....	....	447,708	21	7	1,528,952	7	12	
245,714	28	0	2,551	18	0	....	....	....	408,533	14	0	1,362,675	33	0	
242,350	15	0	3,295	21	0	....	....	....	434,695	4	0	1,406,712	18	0	
254,826	35	0	2,9'8	13	0	....	....	....	443,145	23	0	1,410,393	9	0	
363,215	20	0	1,750	12	0	....	....	....	386,441	2	0	1,505,799	7	0	
13,629	9	0	22,531	34	0	....	....	....	326,744	24	0	1,887,687	36	0	
32,763	3	4	17,244	7	12	....	....	....	383,167	20	13	1,946,657	23	0	
33,581	31	8	23,674	37	8	....	....	....	442,406	7	4	1,996,981	16	12	
14,554	2	0	9,966	31	0	....	....	....	426,413	10	0	1,880,917	21	0	
25,387	10	0	22,237	38	0	....	....	....	412,597	2	0	2,052,938	4	0	

J. R. MORGAN,
Acting Revenue Commissioner, S. D.

VII.—STATEMENT showing the Extent to which each of the PRINCIPAL
1860-61, 1861-62,

YEARS.	Jowaree.	Bajree.	Wheat.	Gram.	Rice.
1	2	3	4	5	6
	A. G.	A. G.	A. G.	A. G.	A. G.
FRONTIER.					
{ 1859-60 ..	23,581 38	3,741 28	6,467 16	74 15	53 29
{ 1860-61 ..	17,942 2	3,538 8	21,177 21	479 34	112 24
{ 1861-62 ..	25,386 27	4,491 34	30,253 8	387 15	235 28
{ 1862-63 ..	35,429 23	5,925 37	36,063 37	355 19	390 6
{ 1863-64 ..	45,888 27	7,128 24	18,243 4	295 12	56 8
SHIKAR- POOR.					
{ 1859-60 ..	100,652 19	18,117 5	94,133 3	9,024 10	92,975 1
{ 1860-61 ..	205,587 0	37,053 0	87,926 0	4,216 0	94,172 0
{ 1861-62 ..	293,701 0	34,026 0	124,473 0	5,761 0	107,595 0
{ 1862-63 ..	305,232 1	35,551 33	110,853 6	8,890 38	115,531 9
{ 1863-64 ..	243,688 35	53,379 11	137,064 20	11,274 55	109,739 27
HYDRA- BAD.					
{ 1859-60 ..	77,057 15	172,855 35	18,905 39	3,785 6	54,603 32
{ 1860-61 ..	80,898 10	163,361 23	17,309 37	2,737 24	48,827 19
{ 1861-62 ..	96,791 13	171,830 23	17,772 29	2,009 33	50,614 27
{ 1862-63 ..	84,884 19	197,553 35	22,054 21	2,575 4	52,263 22
{ 1863-64 ..	77,395 9	161,832 29	26,652 21	4,867 39	50,970 24
KURRA- CHEE.					
{ 1859-60 ..	27,183 7	13,814 19	29,713 4	2,675 3	98,139 9
{ 1860-61 ..	35,064 12	13,657 18	24,559 29	2,834 7	81,208 23
{ 1861-62 ..	44,227 22	16,101 28	27,214 9	1,742 14	90,792 22
{ 1862-63 ..	35,068 16	30,567 37	31,275 37	4,605 19	97,544 34
{ 1863-64 ..	55,442 1	16,118 32	38,940 7	3,044 20	70,033 16
THUR AND PARKUR.					
{ 1859-60 ..	3,051 30	129,812 1	1,636 20	....	4 26
{ 1860-61 ..	5,366 28	131,987 11	8,035 23	....	1,014 28
{ 1861-62 ..	7,504 23	128,169 1	13,456 2	....	8,235 19
{ 1862-63 ..	3,263 38	146,395 27	14,689 31	....	15,107 9
{ 1863-64 ..	1,974 15	119,539 38	9,261 37	....	22,507 27

PRODUCTS of the PROVINCE of SIND has been Cultivated in 1859-60, 1862-63, and 1863-64.

Barley.	Moong.	Mutter.	Mustard.	Sugar Cane.	Cotton.
7	8	9	10	11	12
A. G.	A. G.	A. G.	A. G.	A. G.	A. G.
.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	2,396 6
.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	3,077 18
1,631 5	216 37	1,253 0	9,043 5	.....	2,416 4
1,522 7	.....	487 10	11,773 11	.....	1,635 4
4,553 35	.....	317 27	31,013 30	.....	572 8
.....	.....	.....	.....	1,867 30	30,308 2
1,830 0	987 0	10,983 0	25,527 0	697 0	27,220 0
4,281 0	3,287 0	10,476 0	49,958 0	773 0	24,872 0
3,400 24	1,776 17	13,795 18	56,818 0	280 10	15,727 37
9,082 37	1,254 2	18,524 12	153,747 20	521 7	24,314 31
.....
1,632 7	1,552 37	7,421 28	641 39	601 27	14,015 21
1,151 39	1,058 20	3,631 1	551 20	494 33	12,997 37
1,399 25	1,140 35	3,584 22	654 20	576 18	10,870 35
1,722 34	1,756 1	4,146 29	1,200 0	632 37	13,502 24
1,809 7	1,452 5	5,817 8	1,520 55	653 2	25,419 6
.....
15,116 4	10,572 30	12,446 27	3,832 25	2,056 32	2,105 35
8,884 30	5,515 18	8,539 8	3,734 19	1,769 4	2,743 31
.....	4,585 2	7,033 8	4,550 35	1,409 6	1,418 11
11,262 3	7,218 31	7,185 9	11,929 25	1,486 19	1,936 1
18,593 3	5,190 27	11,140 5	19,266 34	1,780 31	1,716 20
.....
.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	455 2
.....	.....	.....	.....	0 20	917 12
.....	.....	.....	.....	0 20	844 39
.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	2,053 0
.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	1,215 6

STATEMENT VII.—continued.

YEAR.	Tobacco.		Indigo.		Linseed.		Flax.		Bhang.	
	13		14		15		16		17	
	A.	G.	A.	G.	A.	G.	A.	G.	A.	G.
FRONTIER.	{ 1859-60 ..	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....
	{ 1860-61 ..	3 4	43 16	....	....	....	....	....	....	....
	{ 1861-62 ..	5 6	79 7	....	....	....	....	....	10 13	....
	{ 1862-63 ..	7 30	171 7	....	....	....	....	....	....	....
	{ 1863-64 ..	8 0	86 9	....	....	....	....	....	....	....
SHIKAR- POOR.	{ 1859-60 ..	3 250 32	2 621 15	....	....	....	....	....	....	....
	{ 1860-61 ..	1,072 0	3,336 0	8 0	....	9 0	....	142 0	....	....
	{ 1861-62 ..	1,577 0	3,451 0	....	....	10 0	....	131 0	....	....
	{ 1862-63 ..	2,302 6	2,622 26	....	....	10 10	....	....	....	....
	{ 1863-64 ..	2,033 8	2,779 28	....	....	14 34	....	254 30	....	....
HYDRA- BAD.	{ 1859-60 ..	2,392 2	1,144 25	30 34	....	312 32	....	333 37	....	....
	{ 1860-61 ..	3,726 30	1,169 17	5 17	....	297 0	....	291 30	....	....
	{ 1861-62 ..	1,815 2	1,910 26	....	....	251 53	....	272 12	....	....
	{ 1862-63 ..	2,152 24	1,785 0	....	....	307 29	....	275 13	....	....
	{ 1863-64 ..	3,975 7	1,490 14	....	....	282 25	....	265 6	....	....
KURRA- CHEE.	{ 1859-60 ..	846 23	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....
	{ 1860-61 ..	1,265 20	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....
	{ 1861-62 ..	782 35	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....
	{ 1862-63 ..	803 0	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....
	{ 1863-64 ..	1,096 16	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....
THURE AND PARKUR.	{ 1859-60 ..	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....
	{ 1860-61 ..	0 20	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....
	{ 1861-62 ..	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....
	{ 1862-63 ..	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....
	{ 1863-64 ..	2 3	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....

*Commissioner's Office on Circuit, Camp, Sanghur,
24th December 1864.*

STATEMENT VII.—continued.

Saltpetre.	Oilseeds.	Miscellaneous Products.	Fruits and Vegetables.	Total.	REMARKS.
18	19	20	21	22	23
A. G.	A. G.	A. G.	A. G.	A. G.	
....	....	2,466 16	....	38,761 28	
4 26	....	10,383 11	87 27	56,762 4	
6 1	1,191 7	465 3	87 27	83,160 7	
....	2,720 9	537 34	1 1	97,020 35	
....	2,952 31	644 34	2 0	111,763 9	
....	42,130 15	27,171 32	....	511,821 4	
....	17,275 0	3,053 0	7,818 0	528,893 0	
....	25,487 0	6,714 0	8,199 0	704,771 0	
....	42,562 0	3,587 29	11,674 20	728,260 38	
....	32,639 14	5,674 11	15,246 33	821,235 1	
213 35	55,692 10	8,486 34	1,897 7	403,597 23	
235 23	35,690 20	9,208 20	2,288 15	335,844 0	
197 24	35,258 20	9,093 5	2,374 27	408,360 1	
213 33	84,207 17	10,727 33	2,642 17	483,754 5	
163 26	107,127 36	14,445 39	2,646 2	488,807 20	
....	12,228 29	13,400 29	2,296 19	246,426 32	
....	7,405 33	13,946 7	3,435 8	214,563 27	
....	16,985 33	22,652 20	1,346 9	240,708 14	
....	7,336 24	39,279 11	1,756 16	289,876 8	
....	9,478 6	61,028 21	2,398 4	313,268 23	
....	15,010 13	2,257 29	....	136,048 1	
....	7,640 37	9,686 37	....	164,650 16	
....	15,518 1	13,387 14	....	187,115 39	
....	20,910 15	17,694 87	....	229,119 18	
....	34,676 37	9,104 4	....	198,282 6	

S. MANSFIELD,
Commissioner in Sind.

Forwarded to Dr. Birdwood, Secretary and Curator, Central Museum,
Bombay, with the compliments of the Commissioner in Sind.

STATEMENT showing the Mean Monthly RAINFALL at the principal Cities and Stations of the Government of Bombay, calculated from Returns extending from January A.D. 1852 to September A.D. 1861, inclusive.
[Cotton Districts are printed in Antique letters, thus, DHARWAR.]

CALCULATED FROM THE YEARS.													Mean Annual Fall for Nine Years.	
CALCULATED FROM NINE YEARS.														
Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	April.	May.	June.	July.	Aug.	Sept.	Oct.	Nov.	Dec.			
In. Ct.	In. Ct.	In. Ct.	In. Ct.	In. Ct.	In. Ct.	In. Ct.	In. Ct.	In. Ct.	In. Ct.	In. Ct.	In. Ct.	In. Ct.	In. Ct.	
BOMBAY—														
Observatory, Colaba ..	....	....	0 2	0 53	30 44	21 50	10 72	9 08	1 28	0 21	0 13	63 8	* S. W. Monsoon only, and for ten years.
Fort.....	....	....	....	0 55	23 87	24 31	11 90	9 74	1 33	....	....	48 76	† S. W. Monsoon only, and for six years only.
Byculla .....	....	....	....	† 0 78	† 24 31	† 27 89	† 16 8	† 9 47	....	....	....	79 13	
TANJA .....	....	....	0 3	0 53	20 65	25 65	21 1	15 13	2 25	0 49	0 2	98 29	
RUTHAGHERY .....	....	....	0 36	6 82	28 6	49 39	26 04	11 16	7 32	0 21	....	138 0	
SAWYET WARREN .....	....	....	....	9 5	9 43	14 82	7 30	5 70	0 76	0 2	0 14	34 15	
SURAT	0 1	....	0 36	0 4	0 1	8 24	14 97	8 33	7 3	1 12	0 2	41 60	
BROACH	† 0 11	....	....	† 0 13	† 6 3	† 16 20	† 8 32	† 4 4	† 0 30	† 0 4	....	37 35	† For nine years only.
AMRERBAD .....	....	....	....	....	0 46	4 73	15 88	7 15	4 32	0 24	....	33 78	† For eight years only.
KAIRA .....	....	....	....	0 6	0 4	0 96	4 47	4 96	2 60	0 29	0 6	14 23	† For eight years only.
BHOOL, CUTCH.....	0 2	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	41 67	† For seven years only.
BARODA .....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	24 0	
MAREE KANTA .....	....	....	....	....	0 9	4 93	12 18	6 59	2 7	0 31	0 17	27 82	
KATTIWAR .....	....	....	....	....	....	2 89	8 24	6 83	5 56	....	....	24 0	
PALUNPORE .....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....
KHANDEISH .....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....
AMRINDUGUR	0 17	0 6	0 6	0 15	1 97	5 5	9 40	3 74	6 38	4 23	0 33	0 80	24 30	
POONA .....	....	....	....	0 13	0 36	5 9	8 43	3 92	4 64	3 20	0 27	....	24 30
SATTARA	0 3	....	0 7	0 69	2 87	7 3	16 41	7 35	3 52	4 90	0 53	0 43	43 18
KOLAPORE	0 4	0 10	0 72	3 14	6 3	15 36	6 30	4 73	4 73	5 23	0 78	0 19	44 72	
SHOLAPORE	0 9	0 5	0 37	1 18	2 20	4 92	4 97	4 60	6 43	4 23	1 22	0 53	20 43	
BEJGAUM	0 5	....	0 40	1 37	4 50	6 30	15 55	8 97	3 54	4 63	1 13	0 4	46 63
DHARWAR	0 6	0 3	0 14	1 19	5 28	4 19	6 71	4 45	3 7	6 3	0 78	0 10	31 39	
SIND .....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....

GEORGE BIRDWOOD.

†† No record.

** Returns not yet furnished.

STATEMENT showing the mean Maxima and Minima of the THERMO-
calculated from Observations extending from

	CALCULATED FROM									
	January.		February.		March.		April.		May.	
	Mean.		Mean.		Mean.		Mean.		Mean.	
	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.
TANNA	86·6	60·6	92·3	62·4	99·0	66·4	*98·88	*77·55	98·5	80·2
RUTNAGHERRY ..	82·6	69·9	83·6	72·2	86·7	72·8	*89·33	*79·22	*89·44	*80·22
SAWUNT WARREH.	84·8	67·9	86·8	68·9	88·0	73·6	92·2	76·8	89·6	78·9
SURAT	87·7	60·7	91·0	64·3	97·2	70·7	99·2	76·8	99·7	80·0
BROACH	88·0	50·9	93·3	67·5	101·2	76·0	104·9	83·6	105·1	86·6
AHMEDABAD.	82·0	56·0	82·3	60·8	97·3	68·3	102·1	77·4	105·1	83·2
KAIRA	85·2	54·6	87·0	57·3	97·6	69·0	102·8	73·7	104·1	81·8
BHOOL, CUTCH.	†81·285	‡51·285	†89·125	†75·375	†98·125	†83·25	†102·25	†78·875	†106·0	†78·875
BARODA	†75·0	†55·375	†79·0	†60·825	†86·875	†67·5	†94·375	†75·125	†95·5	†62·25
MAHER KANTA ..	81·4	58·4	90·5	69·0	90·2	74·1	100·5	78·2	104·2	83·2
KATTIAWAR	*85·0	*42·66	*90·33	*47·44	*98·22	*53·44	*102·88	*63·33	*105·33	*70·56
PALUNPORE	‡72·0	‡60·5	‡71·4	‡61·5	‡87·25	‡72·10	‡89·25	‡76·5	‡99·5	‡68·25
KHANDEISH ..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..
AHMEDNUGGUR ..	79·9	54·6	87·0	59·5	94·2	65·6	99·2	72·6	101·8	76·4
POONA	81·8	57·6	86·1	66·2	92·5	70·5	95·9	74·0	96·2	77·8
SATTARA	84·2	58·3	87·6	61·2	92·9	68·5	96·3	70·4	95·1	71·4
KOLAPORE	80·7	61·1	86·7	65·6	91·3	66·1	93·8	73·2	93·5	74·6
SHOLAPORE	86·4	64·1	91·0	68·6	97·2	72·5	100·8	77·8	101·2	78·6
BELGAUM	81·6	67·5	86·4	70·1	88·5	72·2	91·2	75·0	89·9	75·5
DHARWAR	65·6	61·7	90·5	65·3	94·4	68·5	97·6	70·1	94·9	70·4
SIND .....	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..

NOTE.—The degrees are of
 ** Returns not

* For nine years only.
 † For eight years only.
 ‡ For seven years only.

METER at the Principal Cities and Stations of the Government of Bombay
January A.D. 1852 to September A.D. 1861, inclusive.

TEN YEARS.								CALCULATED FROM NINE YEARS.					
June.		July.		August.		September.		October.		November.		December.	
Mean.		Mean.		Mean.		Mean.		Mean.		Mean.		Mean.	
Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.
94.8	77.6	82.7	76.1	84.2	75.8	85.3	75.1	90.44	71.23	89.11	69.22	85.77	61.53
109.0	177.875	*83.33	*76.77	*83.33	*75.0	*83.44	*77.0	85.55	75.0	185.0	173.75	164.875	171.875
88.1	76.8	80.9	78.8	80.7	75.4	*83.33	*75.83	84.29	74.55	83.77	70.55	88.55	69.11
93.8	79.6	89.2	78.2	87.8	78.4	89.5	77.0	92.0	73.44	89.55	69.55	87.11	63.33
100.3	82.3	92.8	78.7	91.0	79.2	92.9	78.7	93.33	79.44	89.88	70.88	85.66	65.44
105.1	88.6	96.3	79.3	91.5	78.9	92.7	78.4	93.44	70.88	89.77	64.33	82.88	58.11
101.7	80.2	94.7	77.3	88.9	77.7	93.5	75.9	81.66	71.66	88.22	65.55	84.88	57.44
*104.66	*80.66	*96.88	*80.33	191.875	177.25	194.125	175.625	195.75	169.5	191.5	160.125	181.5	155.5
192.875	182.0	186.75	179.75	182.875	176.375	184.625	175.875	185.428	173.428	179.714	161.0	174.0	137.0
101.9	83.4	84.3	79.2	89.0	77.7	90.6	77.5	90.0	72.66	86.0	67.44	82.88	60.44
104.2	74.2	95.1	73.5	90.5	72.3	92.9	72.0	94.66	63.44	192.875	151.25	168.5	144.875
1102.5	185.6	193.0	181.75	187.75	170.0	180.0	170.75	189.0	170.33	184.0	172.0	176.0	168.33
..
97.1	75.0	90.9	74.9	88.3	73.4	86.8	71.6	87.22	65.44	84.66	61.0	80.33	57.0
89.4	73.3	82.0	73.1	79.9	71.9	82.8	70.5	85.56	68.0	84.22	63.22	82.22	58.44
89.4	70.9	81.0	69.9	79.6	69.1	83.2	67.1	85.22	64.44	84.44	60.77	83.11	57.77
87.5	73.3	80.9	72.0	79.2	73.1	82.5	71.8	82.88	71.11	82.66	66.0	80.66	62.0
95.9	75.7	90.1	74.4	89.1	74.3	88.4	73.4	87.77	71.77	85.44	66.22	84.0	61.33
84.0	75.0	77.4	71.4	78.6	71.9	79.9	71.8	80.88	71.33	81.33	67.22	79.44	65.77
87.4	69.9	79.2	69.3	80.6	68.5	82.7	68.3	84.22	67.77	84.44	62.88	82.77	61.88
..

Fahrenheit's Thermometer.
yet furnished.

§ For four years only.

|| For three years only.

GEORGE BIRDWOOD.

DIVISION I.

Class 2. B.

DRUGS.

N. O. 1. RANUNCULACEÆ. CROWFOOTS.

Aconitum ferox. *Wall.*

Aconitum Napellus. *W.* Monkshood, or Common Wolf's-bane.

Aconitum palmatum. *Don.*

Aconitum luridum. *H. f. et T.*

Linn. Syst. Polyandria Trigynia.

The root.

Vernacular. *Bikk, Bish, Bishnak, Ati-singeea-bish, Nep. Bish, Butsnab-bish, Beng. Mahoor, Hind. Butchnab, By. Ativassa, Tel.*

Habitat. The Himalayas, Sirmoor, Kemaon, Nepaul.

Remarks. *Bikk* is indifferently applied to the dry roots of all the above species of *Wolf's-bane*, but probably the root of *Aconitum ferox* has become more extensively distributed throughout the Bazars of Asia than those of any other species, and although no characters have yet been described by which it may be specifically recognized, in general estimation it is *Bikk, par excellence.* *Meetha, Doodhya, and Meetha-teelia* are names of preparations of *Bikk*.

Dr. Buchanan, in his "Account of the Kingdom of Nepaul," enumerates four kinds of *Bikk*; the first, *Singya-bikk*, he refers to a *Smilax*; the second, *Bikk*, and third, *Nirbisi*, Royle refers to *Aconitum ferox*; and the fourth, *Bikkma*, the latter author attributes to *Aconitum palmatum*. In the *Mukhsun-ul-Udwieh*, twelve kinds of *Bikk*, according to Royle, are enumerated, all of which it would be futile to attempt identifying, and they are only adverted to in connexion with the second, namely "*Buchnag like Judwar.*" *Judwar, Zudmar, or Nirbisi* is the *Zedoaria* of old writers, which some recent writers, on insufficient grounds, consider one with the *Zedoaria rotunda* of modern druggists, the root, according to Roxburgh, of *Curcuma Zedoaria*, the *Huldi, or Buhuldi* of this country. In Sirmoor, however, Royle found the name *Nirbisi* applied to *Delphinium pauciflorum*, "but that," says he, "which is reckoned the best kind of *Nirbisi* in the Indian Bazars is of a

DRUGS.

very different nature, and brought down from Bissehur and from Umritsur the commercial capital of Lahore. This kind is fusiform and somewhat flattened and wrinkled, of a black colour externally, and in some respects resembling *Bikk* itself; when cut, the substance is found to be compact and of a brownish colour, with a slight degree of bitterness and acrimony." There is a *Judwar* in the Bombay Bazar like *Bikk*, only far more costly; but the root found here, answering to Royle's description of Umritsur *Nirbisi*, is the article lately imported into England under the name of *Padshah Salep*, and which has excited considerable interest there as to its botanical source. Lindley considered it to be liliaceous. Is it not the root of *Asparagus adscendens* mentioned by Royle, whose description is quoted by Lindley at page 204 of the third edition of his Vegetable Kingdom? In Bombay it is not well known, but is often spoken of as *Punjabee Piaz* and *Khorasanee Piaz*, or *Punjab* and *Khorassan Onion*. This question has come under discussion here in consequence of the name *Nirbisi* having been given to *Bikk*. *Nirbisi* signifies the antidote, particularly the antidote to *Bikk*, the poison; and consequently the term can never with any propriety be applied to the latter virulent narcotic. In Europe *Aconitum Anthora*, W. obtained its specific name because it was believed to be the direct antidote to *Thora*, or *Ranunculus Thora*, while in reality it is also poisonous. See below *Delphinium pauciflorum* in this order, and *Asparagus adscendens*, Royle, N. O. 242. *Bikk* is first mentioned, according to Sprengel, by Nicander. The root of *Gloriosa superba* is known as *Buchnag*, and that of *Lagenandra toricaria* as *Vutsunab* in Bombay. Also *Butch* is the name of *Acorus Calamus*; *Kala-buchnak* of *Hymenodyction excelsum*; and *Bish-tarak*, *Bish-hupra*, *Bish-banah*, and *Bish-umba*, respectively of *Argyreia speciosa*, *Trianthema obcordata*, *Beesha rheedii*, and *Cucumis Colocynthis*.

Aconitum heterophyllum. Wall.

Linn. Syst. Polyandria Trigynia.

The root.

Vernacular. *Atees*, Hind.

Habitat. The Westward Himalayas.

Remarks. Under this name (*Atees*) according to O'Shaughnessy, the dry tubers of *Asparagus sarmentosus*, the *Soota Mooli* of Bengal, the *Satauree* of Bombay, are commonly sold in the former Presidency. The bark of a species of *Betula* used in Northern India for dyeing Chintz red (Ainslie) goes by the name of *Atees*, as also does Linseed.

Coptis Teeta. Wall.

Linn. Syst. Polyandria Polygynia.

The root.

• Vernacular. *Mishmee teeta*, Assam.

Habitat. Assam.

DRUGS.

Delphinium pauciflorum. *Royle.*

Linn. Syst. Polyandria Trigynia.

The root.

Vernacular. *Judwar* of Bombay?

Habitat. The Himalayas, from Kashmir to Kemaon.

Remarks. It is uncertain whether the *Judwar* of Bombay is the same root as that referred to this plant by Royle.

Helleborus niger. *Linn. Christmas Rose.*

Linn. Syst. Polyandria Polygynia.

The root, Black-Hellebore.

Vernacular. *Katuroum*, Sans. *Kalikootkie*, Dec. *Khertick*, *Kherbuckuswud*, Arab. *Kherbeck-seeah*, Pers.

Habitat. Sub-Alpine Europe and Nepaul.

Remarks. According to Sprengel, the *Christiana* of the Abbess Hildgard. It is not the *ἑλλεβορίς μέλας* of Dioscorides.

Nigella sativa. *W. Small Fennel-flower.*

Linn. Syst. Polyandria Pentagynia.

The seed.

Vernacular. *Krishna-jiraka*, *Musavi*, Sans. *Kalajira*, Hind. *Mugrela*, Beng. *Koolunjun*, Dec. *Carin-siragum*, Tam. *Nulla-gilakara*, Tel. *Kaloodooroo*, Cey. *Shooner*, Arab. *Siah-daneh*, Pers. *Hub-sindee*, Egypt.

Habitat. The Mediterranean countries. Cultivated in India.

Remarks. The *Black Cumin* of Scripture; the *μελάνθιον* of Hippocrates and Dioscorides. Pliny's name for it is *Gith*. Not to be confounded with *Kaliezeerie* the achenes of *Vernonia anthelmintica*, and *Koolinjan* the root stalk of *Alpinia Galanga*. See also "Condiments and Spices."

N. O. 3. MAGNOLIACEÆ. *MAGNOLIADS.*

Illicium anisatum. *Linn. Star-anise Tree.*

Linn. Syst. Polyandria Pentagynia.

The capsule, Star-anise.

Vernacular. *Badian khutai*, *Anasphool*, Hind. *Anasepoo*, Tam. *Budianee-kuttai*, Arab.

Habitat. China.

Remarks. This must not be confounded with the *I. anisatum* of Thurnberg, a native of Japan, and now called after Siebold, as by Linnæus, *I. religiosum* or *Holy Star-anise*, the Japanese laying its branches on

DRUGS.

the graves of their friends, and its capsules being burnt in temples as incense. See also "Condiments and Spices."

N. O. 6. MENISPERMACEÆ. *MENISPERMADS.*

Anamirta Cocculus. *W. et A.*

Linn. Syst. Dioecia Monadelphia.

The fruit, Cocculus Indicus, Cocques du Levant, Bacca Orientalis.

Vernacular. *Kakamari*, Sans. *Kakmari*, Hind. and Dec. *Bacaenka-phal*, Calcutta. *Jermæ*, Hind. and Guz. *Kaka-collei-verei*, Tam. *Kakichimpoo-vitteloo*, Tel. *Pola*, *Kaandaka-conaveh*, *Ga-rala-phala*, Mal. *Tuba-bidji*, Malaya.

Habitat. Concan, Malabar, Eastern Archipelago.

Remarks. First noticed by Plukenet, but probably the *Meisaragi* of the Arabians. See also "Narcotics."

Cissampelos Pareira. *Linn.*

Linn. Syst. Dioecia Monadelphia.

The root, Pareira.

Vernacular. *Duk-nirbisee* of the N. W. Provinces. *Pata*, Tel. *Weni-wæla*, Cey.

Habitat. Concan, Malabar, Coromandel, West Indies, the Spanish Main.

Remarks. First noticed by Piso.

Cocculus palmatus. *De C.*

Linn. Syst. Dioecia Hexandria.

The root, Calumba.

Vernacular. *Colombo-ke-jeer*, By.

Habitat. Oibo, Mozambique.

Remarks. First noticed by Redi 1675.

Tinospora cordifolia. *Miers.*

Linn. Syst. Dioecia Hexandria.

The root, and stem.

Vernacular. *Amoorta*, *Guduchi*, Sans. *Guluncha*, *Gadancha*, Beng. *Gurcha*, Hind. *Gulo*, *Goolwail*, Dec. *Sheendie-codie*, Tam. *Tip-patingay*, *Galuchi*, *Manapala*, Tel. *Citamerdoo*, Mal.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. First described by Van Rheede. The starchy extract is sold under the name of *Palo*.

DRUGS.

N. O. 8. BERBERIDACEÆ. *BERBERIDS.*

Berberis Lycium. *Royle. Ophthalmic Barberry.*

Berberis aristata. *De C. Nepaul Barberry.*

Linn. Syst. Hexandria Monogynia.

The extract of the bark, and root, and the wood.

Vernacular. **B. Lycium**, *Kushmul*, Himalayas. **B. aristata**, *Chitra*, Himalayas. *Ambarbarees*, *Aarghees*, Arab. *Zirishk*, Pers.

The wood,—*Dar-huld*, *Dar-chob*, Pers. The extract,—*Rusot*, *Hind*. *Hoosiz-hindee*, Arab.

Habitat. The Himalayas.

Remarks. *Rusot* is the *λύκιον ἰνδικόν* of Dioscorides. In the *Ulfaz Udwiye*, *Utrar* and *Unjeebar-roomee* are given as Arab synonyms for *Barberries*. *Chitra* and *Lal-chitra* are respectively Sanscrit and Bengal names for *Plumbago rosea*.

N. O. 11. NELUMBIACEÆ. *WATERBEANS.*

Nelumbium speciosum. *Will. Egyptian Lotus.*

Linn. Syst. Polyandria Polygynia.

The seed, Pythagorean bean, Coptic bean.

Vernacular. *Kamala*, *Pudma*, Sans. *Kummal*, *Pudum*, *Ambuj*, *Kungwel*, *Lal-kummul*, Hind. *Pudmapodoo*, *Komol*, *Ponghuj*, Beng. *Neelofr*, Sindh. *Kungwel*, *Kungevelka*, Dec. *Tawmaray*, Tam. *Yerra-tamaray*, *Tellani pudmam*, Tel. *Tamara*, *Bem-tamara*, Mal. *Nelun*, Cey. *Baklakoobtee*, *Neelufir*? Pers.

Habitat. India, Persia, Ceylon, Siam, Cochin-China, the Philippines, and Moluccas (except Amboyna), China, Japan.

Remarks. The flower is the Lotus of the ancient monuments of Egypt and India. It is now extinct in Egypt. It is strange that the ancient books of the Hindoos, according to Wilford (*Asiat. Res.* vol. iii. No. xiii.), place the source of the White Nile in the *Padmawan* or Sacred-lily Lake, and that Speke should have found the Nyanza so covered with Water-lilies that one might walk across it on their leaves. This Lotus must be distinguished from two other plants of the same name known to the ancients, viz. the herb *Melilotus officinalis*; and the Lotus of the Lotophagi, by some thought to be the fruit of *Zizyphus Lotus* (Desfontaines), allied to the *Bair* or *Boree* of India, and by Munby with greater reason, that of *Nitraria tridentata*. Pliny says the Lotus of the Lotophagi is 'the "Celtis" (*Celtis australis*, Linn.) "which has been naturalized in Italy," but he is wrong, as proved by Fee. Sprengel also, probably misled by Pliny, refers the *λωρός* of Theophrastus (not his *λωρός αἰγίνιος*) to *C. australis*, for six trees of which, with the estate on

DRUGS.

which they stood, Cneius Domitius offered L. Crassus 10,000,000 aesterces, and without the trees he refused to buy the estate. The mystic Lotus is sacred to Lakshmi the wife of Vishnoo, who is hence often called *Kamala*. See also "Starches," and "Fruits and Vegetables."

N. O. 13. PAPAVERACEÆ. POPPYWORTS.

Argemone mexicana. Linn. Mexican Argemone, Gamboge Thistle, Fico del Inferno, Cardo Santo.

Linn. Syst. Polyandria Monogynia.

The juice, and seed

Vernacular. *Bramhie*, *Bramhadundie*, Sans. *Faringee-datura*, *Suchianas*, *Bherband*, Hind. *Shial Kanta*, Beng. *Faringee-datura*, *Peela-datura*, Dec. *Brumhadundoo*, *Brumarakash*, Tam. *Brumhadundie*, Tel. *Balu-rakkisa*, *Dotwry*, Can.

Habitat. Mexico. Has over-run India and nearly all the tropical region of Asia and Africa.

Remarks. First mentioned by Ferrand. See also "Oils and Oil-seeds."

Papaver somniferum. Linn. Garden Poppy.

Linn. Syst. Polyandria Polygynia.

The pounded herb, dry capsule, seed, oil, and concrete juice of the immature capsule, or Opium.

Vernacular. The plant,—*Chosa*, Sans. *Post*, Hind. *Pasto*, Beng. *Casa-casa*, Tam. *Cassa-cassa*, Tel. *Aboonóm* (father of sleep), Arab. The pounded herb,—*Boosa*, Vulg. The capsules,—*Post*, Vulg. The seeds,—*Cuscus*, Vulg. Opium,—*Afeem*, Hind. and Dec. *Afiun*, Hind. and Pers. *Abinie*, Tam. *Afeeoon*, Arab. and Malay.

Habitat. Asia and Egypt. Cultivated in Egypt, Asia Minor, Hindoostan, and China (?)

Remarks. Hippocrates mentions "poppy juice" (μήκωνιον), and Dioscorides and Pliny opium. The latter observes, it was prepared from the "black poppy" (*P. somniferum* var. *nigrum*), and his description of the process closely resembles that given by Kœmpfer as followed in Persia. In India the *White Garden Poppy* is cultivated for opium. The greyish-blue variety of poppy seed is termed *Maw-seed*. The φάρμακον ὑπνερδies of Homer is thought by many, and with good reason, to have been a preparation of opium, but Royle regards it as referring to *Cannabis sativa* or *Hemp*. Homer mentions the poppy (μήκων). See also "Narcotics," and "Oils and Oil-seeds."

DRUGS.

N. O. 14. FUMARIACEÆ. *FUMEWORTS.*

Fumaria parviflora. *W. et A.*

Linn. Syst. Diadelphia Hexandria.

The herb.

Vernacular. *Pit-papra*, Hind. *Buklut-ul-mcelik*, Arab. *Shaturuj*, *Shatra*, Pers.

Habitat. The Himalayas.

Remarks. Said to be the *καρπὸς* of the Greeks.

N. O. 15. CRUCIFERÆ. *CRUCIFERS.*

Lepidium sativum. *Linn.* *Common Cress.*

Linn. Syst. Tetrastynamia Siliculosa.

The seed.

Vernacular. *Aleeverie*, Beng. *Haleem*, Beng. and Dec. *Ahreo*, Sindh. *Adala vitala*, Tel.

Habitat. Persia; widely cultivated.

Remarks. The *καρδάμον* of Hippocrates and perhaps of Dioscorides, and the *Nasturtium* and *Dittunder* of Pliny. It is the *Assalia* of the Bombay Customs Tariff. *Alleeveray* is the Tamil for Linseed. See also "Condiments and Spices."

***Sinapis* sps.** *Linn.* *Species of Mustard.*

Linn. Syst. Tetrastynamia Siliquosa.

The seed.

Vernacular. *Rajika*, *Sarshapa*, *Tuverica*, Sans. *Surson*, *Rai*, *Kali-sursoon*, *Tooria*, *Bunga-surson*, Hind. and Dec. *Raee*, *Bun-raee*, *Bul-raee*, *Shwet-raee*, *Sada-raee*, *Jooni-raee*, *Sanchi-sursoon*, Beng. *Suray-bij*, Sindh. *Kadaghoo*, Tam. *Avaloo*, Tel. *Gan-aba*, *Rata-aba*, Cey. *Khurdal*, *Kubbr*, Arab. *Sirshuf*, Pers.

Habitat. The temperate zones: widely cultivated.

Remarks. The *σάρον* of the Greeks. In India are cultivated chiefly *S. ramosa*, *Raee*; *S. glauca*, *Toria*; *S. dichotoma*, *Kalie-surson*; and *S. juncea*, *Bunga-surson*, the *Khardel* or *Kubbr* of Arabia and Egypt. See also "Condiments and Spices," and "Oil-seeds."

N. O. 16. CAPPARIDACEÆ. *CAPPARIDS.*

Crataeva religiosa. *Ham.* *Holy Garlick Pear.*

Linn. Syst. Polyandria Monogynia.

The leaf.

DRUGS.

Vernacular. *Varvunna*, *Varana*, *Vilwa*, Sans. *Bel*, Hind. and Beng. *Velvie*, Tam. *Bilva*, *Tella Ulimidi*, Tel. *Lunu-warna*, Cey. The leaves, *Bel-ke-pat*, Vulg.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. First noticed by Van Rheede. Dalzell says *C. Nurvala* (Ham.) is the true *Varvunna* sacred to Siva. To Siva may here be mentioned are also dedicated the *Jonesia Asoca*, *Cæsalpinia pulcherrima* (Swartz), *Jasminum undulatum* (Linn.), *Guettardia speciosa*, *Calophyllum inophyllum*, *Origanum Marjorana*, *Ixora Bandhuca*, *Artemisia austriaca*, *Nerium odorum*, and *Chrysanthemum indicum*; the eight last being also dedicated to Vishnoo.

N. O. 18. FLACOURTIACEÆ. BIXADS.

Flacourtia cataphracta. Rox. *Many-spined Flacourtia.*

Linn. Syst. Diœcia Polyandria.

The leaf.

Vernacular. *Talisha*, Sans. *Talispatrie*, Hind. and Dec. *Panayala*, Beng. *Juggum*, Sawunt Warree. *Talishapatrie*, Mal. and Tam. *Talishapatrie*, Tel.

Habitat. Nepaul, Behar, Bombay in gardens.

Remarks. *Paniala* is also the Malabar name of *Eriodendron anfractuosum*; and *Panawla* the Bombay name of *F. sapida*.

Flacourtia sapida. W. *Esculent Flacourtia.*

Linn. Syst. Diœcia Polyandria.

Vernacular. *Swadoo-kuntuka*, Sans. *Panawla*, *Bowchee*, By. *Pud-da-kanrew*, *Nakka-neredu*, *Pedda-kana-regu*, Tel.

Habitat. Hindoostan.

Remarks. *Bowchee* is also the Ahmedabad name of a cereal not yet identified in the Museum Catalogue. See "Agricultural Produce—Cereals," and "Fruits and Vegetables."

N. O. 19. CISTACEÆ. ROCK ROSES.

Cochlospermum Gossypium. De C. *Golden Silk-Cotton Tree.*

Linn. Syst. Polyandria Monogynia.

The gum.

Vernacular. *Tanakoo-marum*, Tam. *Conda-gongu Chettu*, Tel. *Tschema-pungee marum*, Mal. *Ela-imbul*, Cey. The gum, *Kut-teera*, Hind.

Habitat. Travancore, Coromandel, Hurdwar, Arracan.

Remarks. The gum is one sort of false Tragacanth of commerce. See "Gums and Resins," and "Woods."

DRUGS.

N. O. 20. VIOLACEÆ. VIOLET-WORTS.

Viola odorata. *W. March Violet.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

The dry flower.

Vernacular. *Behussej*, Arab. *Banafsha*, Pers. and By.

Habitat. The north temperate zone.

Remarks. Probably the λευκοίον τὸ μέλαν of Hippocrates and ἱὸν πορφύρεον of Dioscorides. Homer mentions "sweet violets" among the flowers of the island of Calypso.

N. O. 25. TAMARICACEÆ. TAMARISKS.

Tamarix Furas.

Tamarix indica. *Rox. v. gallica.* *Linn. Indian Tamarisk.*

Tamarix dioica. *Rox.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Trigynia.

The galls,—Galls.

Vernacular. The trees, **T. indica**, *Jhaoo*, Hind. *Pakke*, Tel.

Toorfa, Arab. *Guz*, Pers. **T. Furas**, *Asul*, Arab. and Hind.

The galls, **T. indica**, *Burreemue*, Hind. *Sumrut-ul-toorfa*, Arab.

T. Furas, *Chotee-mue*, Hind. *Sumrut-ul-asul*, Arab.

Habitat. The Mediterranean countries, Arabia, Sindh, Rohilcund.

Remarks. Sugar (*Guzunjabin*, Pers.) is produced on *T. indica* (the *μυρική* of Homer and Hippocrates) by the puncture of the *Coccus maniparus*. This is often called Arabian manna, to distinguish it from *Toorunjabin*, Persian manna (the Liquid Manna of old writers?) *Shirkist*, *Khorassan manna*, and Sicilian manna. *Shirkist* is often generically applied to all these species of manna. *Guzunjabin* has been considered the manna of the Israelites; but any reference of the article with which they were miraculously supplied in the desert of Sin to a botanical source must be unsatisfactory in the present state of science. The word *manna* from *manhu*, signifying "What is it!?" showing the surprise and ignorance of the Jews regarding the substance, is all but conclusive against its having been *Guzunjabin*, when we consider how long in their bondage they had been settled on the high-road of the to-and-fro trade between Egypt, the copper-mines of Sinai, and the East generally. *Guzunjabin* moreover does not in the least answer the Mosaic description of manna, which "was like coriander seed—white." It is true that some would translate the expression "Manhu!"—"This is manna!" But from the context it is clear that when science is sufficiently advanced to rationalize profitably on this miracle, it will be the meteorologist and not the botanist who must account for it. The Jews are so jealous of this miracle that they have a curse against any who shall attempt to explain it. Pliny

DRUGS.

mentions the galls of the *Indian Tamarisk*. The famous shafts of *Isfendiyar* is formed from its wood. A species of *Tamarisk*, probably the Indian, was sacred to Osiris amongst the ancient Egyptians, and to Apollo amongst the Greeks. See also "Sugars," "Tans," and "Woods."

N. O. 30. MALVACEÆ. MALLOW-WORTS.

Malva sylvestris. Linn. Common Mallow.

Linn. Syst. Monadelphia Polyandria.

The carpel and seed.

Vernacular. *Towdrie*, Pers. *Khabazee*, *Khitmee*, Arab.

Habitat The north temperate zone.

Remarks. Said to be the *μαλάχη χερσαία* of Dioscorides.

N. O. 31. STERCULIACEÆ. STERCULIADS.

Eriodendron anfractuosum. De C. White Silk-Cotton Tree.

Linn. Syst. Monadelphia Polyandria.

The gum.

Vernacular. *Huttian*, Hind. *Shwet-shimool*, Beng. *Suffaid-sembul*, *Shameula*, Dec. *Pania*, *Paniala*, Mal. *Elavum*, Tam. *Poor*, Tel.

Habitat. Khandeish, Travancore, Coromandel.

Remarks. See also "Gums and Resins," and "Woods."

Helicteres Isora. W. et A. East Indian Screw Tree.

Linn. Syst. Monadelphia Decandria.

The follicles.

Vernacular. *Avurtunnie*, Sans. *Merowrie*, Hind. *Muradsing*, *Kewun*, *Kewannie*, *Dhamnee*, Dec. *Sayamali*, *Kavanchi*, Tel. *Leeniya-gaha*, Cey. *Kisht-bur-Kisht*, Pers.

Habitat. Concan and Deccan.

Salmalia malabarica. S. et E. Red Silk-Cotton Tree.

Linn. Syst. Monadelphia Polyandria.

Vernacular. *Salmali*, Sans. *Ruckta-Sembul*, Hind. *Saur*, Dec. *Moul-elavoo*, Mal. *Elavum marum*, Tam. *Buraga*, Tel. *Mahatelambu*, Cey.

Habitat. Concan, Malabar, Courtallum.

Remarks. The *Mochurus* and the *Suffaid mooslie* of the Bazars are said to be respectively the gum and rootlets of this tree. The *Mochurrus* of Bombay is certainly not the gum of this tree, but a kind of gall produced on the *Areca Catechu*. The *Moringa pterygosperma* (Gært.) yields

DRUGS.

a gum, however, which is exactly like the *Mojrus* received from Umritseer. *Suffaid mooslie* can never be obtained from this tree, and I have ascertained that it is not derived from any species of *Curculigo* although *Curculigo brevifolia* goes by the name of *Mooslie*, and its roots are used in medicine in this Presidency. The root stalk of *C. brevifolia* is, however, exactly like the *Kala mooslie* of Bombay druggists which is attributed to *C. nigra*? *Mooslie sheah* is obtained, according to Royle, from *Murdania scapiflora*, and Ainslie's description of it applies to *Suffaid mooslie*; and notwithstanding that he says it comes from *C. orchioides*, may not *Murdania scapiflora* be the real plant, or at least some species of *Tradescantia*? See "Woods."

Sterculia urens. Rox.

Linna. Syst. Monœcia Monadelphica.

The gum.

Vernacular. *Kavalee*, By. *Vellay bootali*, Tam. *Kevalee*, Tel.

Habitat. Concans, Courtallum.

Remarks. Under the name of *Kutira-gond* the gum of this tree is included, and it is one sort of false *Tragacanth* of commerce. See also "Gums and Resins," and "Woods."

N. O. 34. DIPTEROCARPACEÆ. *DIPTERADS.*

Dipterocarpus turbinatus. Rox.

Linna. Syst. Polyandria Monogynia.

The oleo-resin,—Wood-oil.

Vernacular. The tree, *Hora-gaha*, Cey. The oleo-resin—*Gurjun-tel*, India. *Dhoonatil*, Cey.

Habitat. India, within and beyond the Ganges.

Remarks. See also "Gums and Resins," and "Woods."

N. O. 40. AURANTIACEÆ. *CITRONWORTS.*

Egle Marmelos. C. de S. Thorny Bengal Quince.

Linna. Syst. Polyandria Monogynia.

The fruit.

Vernacular. *Vilva*, *Shreephula*, Sans. *Bael*, *Shreephula*, Hind. *Corvalum*, Mal. *Vilva-marum*, Tam. *Maredoo*, *Bilvamu*, *Maluramu*, Tel. *Beli*, Cey.

Habitat. East Indies.

Remarks. First described by Bontius. The ternate leaf of this tree is a symbol of the Hindoo triad. See "Woods."

DRUGS.

Citrus Aurantium. *Risso. Sweet Orange.*

Linn. Syst. Polyadelphia Polyandria.

The rind.

Vernacular. *Narunga*, Sans. *Naringee*, Hind. *Kumla neeboo*, Beng. *Kitchlee*, Tam. *Kichili*, *Kittali kaya*, Tel. *Dodan*, Cey. *Narunj*, Arab. *Jarok-manis*, Malaya.

Habitat. China? Cultivated in India, South Europe, Azores, and West Indies.

Remarks. Ebn Baithar appears to have first noticed it. See "Fruits and Vegetables."

Citrus Bergamia. *Risso. Bergamot Citrus.*

Linn. Syst. Polyadelphia Polyandria.

The fruit, lime.

Vernacular. *Nimbooka*, Sans. *Nemboo*, Hind. *Neboo*, Beng. *Lemboo*? Dec. *Eroomitchee-narracum*, Mal. *Elemitchum*, Tam. *Nemna pandoo*, *Gajanimma*, Tel. *Dehi*, Cey

Habitat. South Europe, India.

Remarks. The *C. acida* of Rox. See "Fruits and Vegetables," and "Condiments and Spices."

Citrus medica. *Risso. Citron.*

Linn. Syst. Polyadelphia Polyandria.

The rind.

Vernacular. *Begapoorra*, Sans. *Leemoo*, Hind. *Beg-poorra*, Beng. *Lungamu*, *Bijapuramu*, *Madiphulla chettu*, *Dabba chettu*, Tel. *Sidaran*, Cey. *Utruj*, *Ooturuj*, Arab. *Toorunj*, Pers. *Jarok*, Malaya.

Habitat. Asia. In ancient times it derived its name from Media, and is now found wild along the base of the Himalayas. Pliny says that in his day it would grow nowhere but in Media..

Remarks. The *μῆλον μηδικόν* of Theophrastus, and *Malum-citreum* of Pliny. It has nothing to do, as supposed by some, with the *Citrus* of the Mountains of Mauritania, the wood of which was so extravagantly prized by the Romans for tables. This is generally supposed to have been the *Callitris quadrivalvis* (Vent.) or *Jointed Arbor Vitæ*, the Conifer which yields the resin Sandarach.

According as the markings of the wood were striped, spotted, or speckled, citrus tables were called "tigrinæ," "pantherinæ," and "apiatæ." *Citrus* of the colour of honey and wine ("mulsum") was most prized. Cicero was a great fancier of citrus tables. He gave £9,000 for one, first mentions them, and one of his charges in the oration against Verres is "you stole a citrus table of distinguished age

DRUGS.

and beauty from Diodorus of Lilybæum!" Pliny says the Roman women used to turn these citrus tables on their liege lords whenever the latter complained of their expenditure on pearls. See also "Fruits and Vegetables."

Feronia elephantum. *C. de S.* *Indian Elephant Apple.*

Linn. Syst. Decandria Monogynia.

The fruit.

Vernacular. *Kupittha*, *Bhu-kupittham*, Sans. *Kuth-bel*, *Booien-kavite*, *Kawtha*, *Koeet*, Hind. *Kuth-bel*, Beng, *Kaweet*, Dec. *Velanga*, *Pitavoola*, *Fullam*, *Nilavoola*, *Cootivella*, Tam. *Nelavellaga*, *Yelanga*, Tel. *Dewul*, Cey.

Habitat India.

Remarks. See also "Gums and Resins," and "Woods."

N. O. 42. GUTTIFERÆ. GUTTIFERS.

Calophyllum inophyllum. *Linn.* *Sweet-scented Calophyllum.*

Linn. Syst. Polyandria Monogynia.

The seeds.

Vernacular. *Poonaga*? Sans. *Sultan champa*, *Surpunka*, Hind. *Surpunka*, *Oondee*, Dec. *Poona*, Mal. *Pinnay*, Tam. *Poonagamu*, Tel. *Teldomba*, Cey.

Habitat. Malabar, Deccan.

Remarks. First described by Van Rheede and Flacourt. *The Alexandrian Laurel* is *Ruscus racemosus*, and not this plant, as supposed in India. *Poonagamu* is also the Telinga name of *Rottlera tinctoria*, N. O. 195. See also "Oils and Oil-seeds."

Calysaccion longifolium. *W.*

Linn. Syst. Diœcia Polyandria.

The flower bud.

Vernacular. *Woondy*, *Poonag*, *Suringee*, *Gordeoondy*, By. *Surraponna*, Tel. *Tharrabee*? Pegu. The flower buds,—*Nagkesur*, Vulg.

Habitat. The Concan.

Remarks. Dalzell says these buds were sent to the great Exhibition (1851) under the erroneous name of *Nagkesur*. This is a name of *Mesua ferrea* (see below), but nevertheless is continually applied to the flower buds of the *Poonag*. They may be mistaken for "Cloves" and "Cassia flowers." *Surra ponna* is also the Telinga name of *Barringtonia speciosa*.

DRUGS.

Garcinia Mangostana. *W. Common Mangosteen.*

Linn. Syst. Dodecandria Monogynia.

rind.

Vernacular. *Mungeestun*, By. *Manggusta*, Malaya. *Manggis*, Java, Bali, and Sunda. *Manggos*, Lampung. *Manggisi*, Bugis.

Habitat. Malaya.

Remarks. First described by Garcias.

Garcinia purpurea. *Rox.*

Linn. Syst. Dodecandria Monogynia.

The concrete oil of the seeds.

Vernacular. *Kokum*, By. *Brindao*, Goa.

Habitat. Ravines of Concan.

Remarks. First described by Van Rheed. Is the same plant as *G. cochinchinensis*, De C. See also "Condiments and Spices" and "Oils and Oil-seeds."

Hebradendron cambogioides. *Graham.*

Linn. Syst. Monœcia Monadelphica.

The gum resin, Gamboge.

Vernacular. Gamboge, *Rawund-cheenee-seerah*, Guz. *Mukki*, Tam. *Gokatu*, *Kana-goraka*, Cey. *Assara-rewund*, Arab. and Pers. *Rong*, Malaya.

Habitat. Siam, Cambogia; Ceylon about Buddhist temples.

Remarks. The Gamboge of commerce comes from Siam. The tree has never been yet seen by a scientific observer in Siam, but as the Siam Gamboge is identical in its character with that obtained from the *H. cambogioides* in Ceylon, and as the tree in Ceylon has probably been introduced by the Buddhist priests, and Buddhism being supposed to have passed from Siam to Ceylon, very little doubt can remain of Siam Gamboge being the product of *H. cambogioides*. See also "Dyes and Colours."

Mesua ferrea. *Linn.*

Linn. Syst. Polyandria Monogynia.

The dry flower.

Vernacular. *Naga-cesara*, Sans. *Nagkesur*, Beng. *Nag-chumpa*, South Concan. *Belluta-champagam*, Mal. *Na-gaha*, Cey.

Habitat. Cultivated in Bengal, Malabar, Courtallam, Burmah, Java.

Remarks. First noticed by Van Rheed. According to Sir W. Jones, the five arrows of Kamadeva, the Indian Cupid, are tipped respectively with the *M. ferrea*, *Pandanus odoratissimus*, *Mangifera indica*, *Michelia Champaca*, and *Paronia odorata*. Wallich found the *M. ferrea*, with

DRUGS.

Jonesia Asoca and the gorgeous *Amherstia nobilis*, growing about the Buddhist temples in Burmah.

N. O. 48. SAPINDACEÆ. SOAPWORKS.

Sapindus emarginatus. *Vohl.* *Emarginated Soap Berry.*

Linn. Syst. Octandria Monogynia.

The fruit.

Vernacular. *Rishta, Arishta, Phænile*, Sans. *Rita*, Hind. *Buro-reetha*, Beng. *Reteh*, Dec. *Rarak*, Mal. *Poovandie-cottay*, *Manaypoongunkai*, *Ponnanga*, Tam. *Kunkoodoo*, *Koomuttieghenzaloo*, Tel. *Gas-penela*, Cey.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. *Arishto* is the name of the *Neem* in Hindoostan. See also "Miscellaneous" Class.

N. O. 50. MELIACEÆ. MELIADS.

Azadirachta indica. *A. de Juss.* *Ash-leaved Bead Tree.*

Linn. Syst. Monadelphica Decandria.

The bark, leaf, and expressed oil of the pericarp of the fresh fruit.

Vernacular. *Nimba*, Sans. *Nim, Arishto*, Hind. *Neem*, Dec. *Bewa*, Can. *Aria-bepou*, Mal. *Veypan*, Tam. *Vepa, Vaympa*, Tel. *Tel-kohomba*, Cey. *Thembau-kamakah*, Pegu.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. First described by Breynius. Toddy is prepared from the juice of the young tree (Ainslie). It is sacred to *Mariama*. The generic name is derived from *Azad-i-duruckht* (*Azadracht* of Avicenna), the Persian for the *Melia Azederach* (Linn.) the *Dek*, *Common Bead Tree* or *Persian Lilac* of Anglo-Indians; and the *Melia sempervirens*, W. or *Ban*, the *Bukayan* of the Deccan and Hindoostan, and *West Indian Lilac* or *Evergreen Bead Tree* of English writers. The true *Persian Lilac* is *Syringa persica*. See also "Oils and Oil-seeds," and "Woods."

N. O. 52. CEDRELACEÆ. CEDRELADS.

Soymida febrifuga. *Juss.* *Febrifuge Soymida.*

Linn. Syst. Monadelphica Decandria.

The bark.

Vernacular. *Rohuna, Patranga*, Sans. *Rohun*, Hind. *Rouen, Ruhin*, Dec. *Swamy*, Can. *Woodnmarum, Shemmarum*, Tam. *Soimida, Sumi*, Tel.

Habitat. Goozerat? Deccan.

Remarks. See "Woods."

DRUGS.

N. O. 55. LINACEÆ. *FLAXWORTS.*

Linum usitatissimum. *Linn. Common Flax.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Pentagynia.

The seed.

Vernacular. *Atasi, Matusee, Ooma, Sans. Ulsee, Tisi, Musina, Musnee, Hind. Jowus, Dec. Aliverree, Alle-seroo-sanul, Tam. Buzruc, Kettan, Arab. Kutan, Pers.*

Habitat. Egypt. Cultivated widely in Europe and India.

Remarks. First mentioned Exod. ix. 31. It is remarkable that *Hemp* and *Flax*, extensively cultivated in India, are not so, as in Europe, for their fibres; but for the narcotic resinous extract in one case, and for the seed in the other. The Arabic for cotton is *Kóton*. See also "Oils and Oil-seeds."

N. O. 62. ZYGOPHYLLACEÆ. *BEAN CAPERS.*

Balanites ægyptiaca. *Delile.*

Linn. Syst. Decandria Monogynia.

The fruit.

Vernacular. *Hingen, Beng. Hingenbet, By. Hudgah, Sholapore. Nunjoond, Tam. Gara, Tel. Hilelge, Haledsch, Arab. In Egypt, Egleeg (Arap.); by the negroes Soum, and the fruit commonly Lalob.*

Habitat. Egypt. Found planted (?) in different parts of India.

Remarks. There can be no doubt that this is the *Persea* of the ancient Egyptians, sacred to Athor, as suggested by Delile. Royle objects to the reference, as the fruit of the *Persea* is described (by Pliny) as being very agreeable, whereas the pulp of the *Egleeg* is exceedingly bitter and nauseous. Pliny, b. xiii. c. 17, in truth speaks of the *Persea* as "particularly inviting for its luscious sweetness" (Bostock and Riley), but it is clear that he here confounds (as Dioscorides before him would also appear to have done) the *Persea* with the *Peach* or *Persica*, for in b. xv. c. 13, writing of the *Persica* or *Peach*, he states, "it is quite untrue that the peach which grows in Persia is poisonous, and produces dreadful tortures, or that the kings of that country from motives of revenge had it transplanted to Egypt, where, through the nature of the soil, it lost all its evil properties; for we find that it is of the *Persea* that the more careful writers have stated all this." The *Egleeg* is the *Myrobalanus chebulus* of Wesling, but it is quite distinct from the true *Chebule myrobalan* catalogued below. See "Miscellaneous" Class.

Tribulus terrestris. *Linn. Small Caltrop.*

Linn. Syst. Decandria Monogynia.

The fruit.

DRUGS.

Vernacular. *Soodumotra*, Sans. *Gokhoor*, Beng. *Gokoroo*, Dec. *Neringil*, Mal. *Neringee*, Tam. *Palleroo*, Tel. *Sembu-nerenchi*? Cey. *Kussuke-sagheer*. Arab.

Habitat. The Mediterranean countries, and India within and beyond the Ganges.

Remarks. The *τριβόλος* of Theophrastus. The *Tribulus* of Pliny is the *Trapa natans* or *European Water Chesnut* (*Nux aquatica* and *Saligot* of old Herbals) of the same genus as the *Singhara* of India; but he includes the *small Caltrop* as a variety.

N. O. 63. RUTACEÆ. RUEWORTS.

Peganum Harmala. *W. Syrian Rue.*

Linn. Syst. Dodecandria Monogynia.

The seed.

Vernacular. *Lahooree Hoormul*, Hind. *Hurmara*, Dec.

Habitat. Hindoostan, Deccan, the Mediterranean Countries.

Remarks. Said by Royle to be the *μῶλυ* of Dioscorides; but he must certainly be wrong, as Dioscorides describes *Moly* as having leaves like grass and a bulbous root. Theophrastus gives a like description, and both probably refer to the *Allium nigrum* (Linn.) which may also be the *Moly* of Homer, generally considered a fabulous plant.

Ruta angustifolia. *W. Narrow-leaved Rue.*

Linn. Syst. Decandria Monogynia.

Vernacular. *Sudab*, India.

Habitat. Africa. Cultivated in India.

Remarks. Rolye states that Arabic authors give *Fekhun* and *Ufghanin* as *Yonanee* synonymes, evidently corruptions of *πήγανον*. The *πήγανον* of Hippocrates is the *Ruta graveolens*, *Common or Garden Rue*.

N. O. 64. XANTHOXYLACEÆ. XANTHOXYLS.

Xanthoxylon hastile. *Indian Tooth-ache Tree.*

Linn. Syst. Diccia Pentandria.

The seed.

Vernacular. *Tejbul*, Hind.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. The *Faghurch* it is said of Avicenna. The term *Tejbul* is also applied loosely to many drugs.

DRUGS.

N. O. 68. CELASTRACEÆ. *SPINDLE TREES.*

Celastrus montanus. *Rox.*

Celastrus paniculatus. *W.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

The seed.

Vernacular. *Malkunganee*, Hind. and Deccan. *Valuluvy*, *Pedda-chintoo*, Tam. *Bavungie*, Tel.

Habitat. Concans, Neilgherries, Vizagapatam, Dheyra Dhoon.

Remarks. Dalzell states in the Deccan *Malkunganee* is the name of the first, and *Kangoonee* of the second plant. *Danti* and *Gaja-chinni* are Telinga names of *C. montanus*, and *Erikata*, *Gundu meda*, and *Maneru* of *C. paniculatus*. The order derives its name of *Spindle Trees* from the fact that, from time immemorial, the Hindoos have made their *spindles* from a shrub of the family, a species of *Euonymus*. With *Euonymus tigenis* the Hindoos also mark the *tika* on their foreheads.

N. O. 70. RHAMNACEÆ. *RHAMNADS.*

Rhamnus wightii. *W. et A.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

The bark.

Vernacular. *Rugt-rorar*, By.

Habitat. Western Ghats, the highest hills of the Northern portion.

Remarks. *Rukt-roora* is the name of *Polygonum glabrum* (Will.) and *Maba nigrescens* (Dalz.) It would also appear to be applied to *Soymida febrifuga* in Central India.

N. O. 71. ANACARDIACEÆ. *ANACARDS* or *TERE-BINTHS.*

Mangifera indica. *Linn.* *Common Mango.*

Linn. Syst. Polygamia Monœcia.

The kernel.

Vernacular. *Anra*, Sans. *Am*, Hind., Beng., Dec. *Mava*, Mal. *Mam-marum*, Tam. *Makandamu*, *Mavi*, *Mamadichitoo*, Tel. *Etamba* (wild), *Amba* (cultivated), Cey. *Mangga* (wild), Sunda. *Mampalam*, Malaya. *Palam*, Java. *Kapalam*, Lampung. The Archipelagic names of the cultivated Mango are all, according to Crawford, derived from the Sanscrit "Maha-pahala." Through the agency of Europeans, however, the corrupted form of the Sunda name for the wild Mango is becoming prevalent throughout the East from Madagascar to the Philippines; and has extended to America. The Mangoes of Mazagon were once celebrated.

DRUGS.

Habitat. East Indies. Cultivated near Muscat (?) and throughout the East; the cultivated varieties all appearing to have originated in India proper.

Remarks. See "Gums and Resins," "Fruits and Vegetables," and "Woods."

Pistacia Lentiscus.* Linn. *Mastic Tree.

Linn. Syst. Dicoela Pentandria.

The resin,—Mastic.

Vernacular. *Roomie mastike*, *Koondur-roomee*, Hind. *Uluk baghdanee*, *Musteka*, Arab. *Kinneeh*, *Kinnoli*, Pers.

Habitat. The Mediterranean countries.

Remarks. The *οξίς* of the Greeks, The resin gives its name to the process of *mastication*. *P. Khinjuk* and *P. cabulica* yield Mastic in Sindh *Satureja hortensis* is the *Herb-Mastick*. See "Gums and Resins."

Pistacia vera.* Linn. *Pistachio.

Linn. Syst. Dicoela Pentandria.

The gall.

Vernacular. *Gool-i-pista*, Pers. and By.

Habitat. Persia.

Remarks. The "almonds" of Gen. xliii. v. 11 have been thought to be *Pistachio Nuts*. See also "Tans," and "Fruits and Vegetables."

Rhus coriaria.* W. *Elm-leaved Sumach.

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Trigynia.

The fruit.

Vernacular. *Mutchlee*, Hind. *Shumak*, *Hoot*, *Tumtum*, Arab. *Mahee*, Persia.

Habitat. Asia Minor and Persia.

Remarks. The *ῥοῦς ἐρυθρῇ* of Hippocrates according to Sprengel. Mentioned by Pliny. See also "Tans."

***Rhus Kakrasinghee.* Royle.**

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Trigynia.

The gall.

Vernacular. *Kakrasingee*, Hind, By.

Habitat. Sub-alpine Himalayas.

Remarks. See also "Tans."

DRUGS.

Semecarpus Anacardium. Linn. *Marking Nut.*

Linn. Syst. Polygamia Diœcia.

The nut.

Vernacular. *Nrooskura, Bullatakee*, Sans. *Bhela, Belawina, Bhelaman, Bhelawan*, Hind. *Gheru*, Can. *Kampira*, Mal. *Shayngcottay, Shayrancottay*, Tam. *Nellajidi, Jeedighenzadoo, Bhallatiki, Bhallatamu*, Tel. *Kiri-badulla*, Cey. *Chai-bin*, Pegu.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. The *ἄνθοςάλανον* of Galen. See "Fruits and Vegetables." "Oil and Oil-seeds," and "Miscellaneous Class," and "Woods."

N. O. 72. AMYRIDACEÆ. *AMYRIDS.*

Balsamodendron Myrrha. *Nees ab Esen.*

Linn. Syst. Octandria Monogynia.

The gum-resin,—Myrrh.

Vernacular. *Bola, Vola*, Sans. *Bol, Heera-bol*, Hind. and By. *Valatipolam*, Tam. *Morr*, Arab. *Hoboli* (the gum-resin), *Kerobeta* (the plant), Abyssinia.

Habitat. Gison on the borders of Arabia Felix, and the Troglodyte country.

Remarks. First mentioned Gen. xxxvii. v. 25. under the name of *Mur* from its bitterness. The Greeks called it *Σύμρα* and *Μύρρα* (Æolic), and Dioscorides observes that the Troglodytic was esteemed the best. (Pereira.) Mr. Vaughan distinctly states that Myrrh is produced in Arabia, and that in the Soumali country besides the true Myrrh, a kind of which the Arabic name is *Baisabol*, and the Soumali *Hebbakhade*, is obtained. In Bombay inferior Myrrh is termed *Baisabol*. Pliny states the Myrrh which distils of itself was in his day called "Stacte." Amongst the adulterations of Myrrh also, he mentions "Indian Myrrh," which was probably "Bdellium" or "Googul," that substance being to this day fraudulently mixed with Myrrh in Bombay. B. *Myrrha* (N. ab E.) is considered by Lindley identical with the *Amyris Kataf* of Forskål. Fraas makes *A. Kaful* (Fors.), the myrrh plant. A fern *Aneimia tomentosa* smells of Myrrh. See "Gums and Resins."

Balsamodendron Opobalsamum. Kunth.

Balsamodendron gileadense. Kunth.

Linn. Syst. Octandria Monogynia.

The oleo-resin, Balsam, Balm, Balm of Gilead, Balsam of Mecca.

Vernacular. The oleo-resin, *Ood-i-balessan*, By. *Akooyeelasemoon-roomee*, Arab. *Rooghen-balsam*, Pers. *Balessan*, Egypt.

Habitat. Arabia.

DRUGS.

Remarks. The *Balm of Scripture*. The *βάλσαμον* of Theophrastus and Dioscorides, called also *Opobalsamum*. The wood *Xylobalsamum*, and fruit *Carpobalsamum* (a term sometimes by mistake applied to Cloves in old books), are also described by the ancients, and sold to the present day in Bombay. Pliny, Diodorus, and ancient authors generally, considered Judæa the native country solely of the balm trees, but we now know that they are found in Arabia. They would appear to have been confined to gardens in Judæa, and the vineyards of En-geddi are supposed to have been balsam groves. Diodorus gives En-geddi and the Dead Sea shore as the habitat of the trees. Calmet states that the Arabians have a tradition that the Queen of Sheba introduced them there on her visit to Solomon. They were an offering which must have been prized, for centuries later Pliny informs us that the Emperors Vespasian and Titus had the shrubs exhibited in Rome, and that the Romans were in the habit of carrying them in their triumphal processions; and also that Alexander the Great, when in Judæa, thought it a fair midsummer-day's work to fill a concha (from 1812 to 1838 of a pint) with Opobalsamum. Calmet derives the word *Balsam* from *Baal-shemen*.—*Royal Oil*. The oleo-resin of *Abies balsamea*, the *Canada Balsam Fir*, has been substituted in commerce for true *Balm of Gilead*, and the little labiate of the Canaries *Cedronella triphylla* (Monch), goes by that name, and *Melissa officinalis* by that of *Common Balm* vulgarly. Opobalsamum was extravagantly prized as a panacea by the ancients, and the British Museum possesses a stamp of Herophilus the founder of the Alexandrian School for his opobalsamum salve. It represents a figure of Roma seated, with a head in the left hand, all on Sard. See also "Gums and Resins."

Balsamodendron roxburghii. *Arn.*

Lin. Syst. Octandria Monogynia.

The gum resin,—Indian Bdellium.

Vernacular. *Googul*, Beng. and By. *Kookul*, Tam. *Mukul*, Arabia and Persia. *Roghen toorb*, *Aftatoon*, Pers. *Moolie-ke-teil*—a Hindee synonyme in the *Ulfaz Udwiye*. In the same work *Budleeyoon* is given as the Syrian name.

Habitat. Northern India, Silhet, Assam, Sindh, Deccan ?

Remarks. Generally thought to be the *Bdellium* (*Bdolach*) of Gen. ii. v. 12, and Num. xi. v. 17, and the *βδέλλιον* and *μαδελκόν* *vel* *μαδαλκόν* of Dioscorides. Lassen however has suggested that *Bdolach* means Musk and not Bdellium, and it is difficult to resist his conclusion based as it is not only on the description given of *Bdolach* in Numbers, but also on its affinity to the Sanscrit word *Madalaka*, which is thought to mean Musk. In Genesis the word occurs in the passage "there (that is in the land of Havilah, compassed by the river Pishon) is bdellium and the onyx stone." The Pishon being considered by commentators to be the Indus, the text seems to far to support the view of *Googul* being the ancient

DRUGS.

Bdellium or Madalcon. But the musk region of the Himalayas may be as appropriately described as compassed by the Indus, as Sindh and the Punjab. The association of *Bdolach* with gold points also to Thibet. Nothing is known of the locality of Havilath independently of the Pishon. So much for the positive argument for *Bdolach* being Musk. With regard to the negative:—neither the descriptions of the Bible, Dioscorides, nor Pliny in the least resemble *Googul*, while all indicate Musk. Pliny gives Bactriana as the country of Bdellium; but says it also comes from Arabia and Media, the Median being called “peraticum” (πέρατα γῆς) or “from the uttermost parts of the earth.” The musk deer is not only found in the Himalayas but in Siberia, Tonguin, and Cochin China, and a substance analogous to Musk (Hyraceum?) is brought to Bombay by Zanzibar merchants. *Googul*, however, is found not only in Northern India, but in Arabia; nevertheless, I am of opinion that Pliny never meant *Googul* by Bdellium, and that probably his “Indian Myrrh” and “Scordastum” refer to the modern Bdellium of India. It is strange that although familiar with Castoreum, no ancient writers mention Musk unequivocally; Ætius (A.D. 550), being the first (Pereira) who describes it. The etymology of musk (μόσχος) is not determined. The connexion of the “onyx stone” with “bedellium” in Genesis (ch. ii. v. 11) renders it necessary to remark that the word “onyx” is used in another sense in Scripture, according to Calmet, than that of the stone *Shohem*. Thus the word *Shecheleth* is translated by the LXX. as “onyx” (ὄνυξ, a nail) meaning the celebrated “odoriferous shell” of the ancients; although others understand by it *Ladanum* (the balsam of *Cistus creticus*, W.; *C. ladaniferus*, W.; &c.) and *Bdellium*. Pliny says of Bactrian Bdellium that it “is shining and dry and covered with numerous white spots resembling the finger nails.” And such Bdellium would appear to have been the βδάλλη ὄνυξ of Damocritus, an obscure medical writer quoted by Saracenus in his *Scholia in Dioscoridis*, and of Galen as quoted by Salmasius in his *Pliniana Exercitationes*. Salmasius states that from the Greek words μαδελκόν, μαλαχή, the Arab *Molochil* (*Mukul*) is derived; which, if true, would lessen the force of Lassen’s arguments in favour of the Bdellium of the Bible being Musk, if they were etymological only. Bochart asserts that the *Bdolach* of the Bible is neither a stone nor bdellium, but a shell, genus *Unio*. Hooker has called the Indian Bdellium tree *B. Mokul*, but I have not the means to determine satisfactorily whether this is a new plant, or a new name simply of the long-known tree placed at the head of this article. Drury states that *B. Mokul* is distinct from *B. roxburghii*. Stocks states that, in Sindh, *B. pubescens* also yields *Googul*. In the Himalayas the *Juniperus religiosa* (Royle), and in the Bhore Ghât *Canarium strictum* (Rox.) are called *Googul*. The *Googoola* of the Telingos is *Bonwellia glabra* (W. et A.) Of the other kinds of modern Bdellium, “African” is obtained from *B. africanum*, the *Nioutout* of Senegambia, and *Cerardia furcata* (Compositæ); “Egyptian” from *Hyphane thebaica* (Palmæ); and “Sicilian” from “*Daucus gummifer*” (Umbellifere). See also “Gums and Resins.”

DRUGS.

Boswellia papyrifera. Hoch.

Boswellia ————— ?

Lin. Syst. Decandria Monogynia.

The gum resin.—Olibanum (*quasi* Oleum Libani), Frankincense.

Vernacular, *Sallaci*, *Shullokee*, *Cunduru*, Sans. *Salai*, *Gundabaro*, *Dhoop*, *Esus*, *Luban*, Hind. *Koondur-zuchir*, Guz. *Awulgoondur*, Dec. *Paranghi-sambrani*, Tam. *Luban*, *Cundur*, *Bistuj*, Arab. *Luban*, *Koonder*, Pers. *Labaniya*, Syr.

Habitat. Arabia and the Troglodyte country.

Remarks. The *Lebonah* of the Bible (Ex. xxx. 34), the *λίβανος*, *libaneros* of the Greeks. Pliny informs us that "there is no country in the world that produces frankincense except Arabia," and of the great interest taken in Olibanum, and the thuriferous or libanophorous region by the ancients. King Juba dedicated a work to Caius Cæsar on the subject. King Antigonus had a branch of the tree sent to him, and the mighty Emperor Augustus sent an army of 10,000 Romans under Ælius Gallus into Arabia expressly in search of it. But the tree and the precise locality of its habitat continued unknown. Linnæus referred Olibanum to an unascertained Juniper. His followers boldly specified the *Juniperus lycia* (Coniferae). Bruce and, after him, Neibuhr searched in Africa and Arabia, but neither could learn anything about the tree. In 1807 Colebrooke most satisfactorily proved that Indian Olibanum at least was the product of the *Boswellia thurifera* (Cole) of Coromandel and Nagpore. Others on this concluded that the Olibanum of commerce was an Indian and not an Arabian product, an error which may be observed to this day, not only in popular, but also in some scientific works; an error all the more remarkable, considering the positive statement of Pliny regarding Arabia, and the fact of Dioscorides expressly mentioning Indian as well as Arabian Olibanum, and of Frankincense being mentioned as a foreign article in ancient Hindoo books according to Heerein. Some foreign trade may indeed have recently sprung up in Indian Olibanum, but it (stalactitic Olibanum) must be quite a curiosity in commerce as compared with the Arabian (tear Olibanum), the *male* frankincense of the ancients. In the museum at present there is only one fragment of Indian *Salai*. What then is the botanical source of Arabian Olibanum? Endlicher referred it to *Plœslea floribunda*; Hochstetter to *Boswellia papyrifera*, now known to be one with Endlicher's plant. Carter also determined the frankincense tree of Arabia to be Hochstetter's plant. On this ground *B. papyrifera* is placed at the head of the article. Part of the commercial Olibanum, however, also comes from the Troglodyte country, and this a comparison of the best authorities would trace to *B. papyrifera*. Still the source of African and Arabian frankincense is not sufficiently cleared up. The museum samples of Soamali Olibanum received through Major Burton certainly differ from those received from the Southern parts of Arabia, and the question whether there is not more than one incense tree remains unanswered. I have received cutting

DRUGS.

from Abyssinia and Arabia, which, although they are not likely to survive the voyage thence, are certainly from two varieties at least, of olibanum trees, one being undoubtedly from the *B. papyrifera*. The other approached the indigenous *B. thurifera*. I shall shortly however receive from Captain Playfair plants of olibanum from different spots in Arabia and Africa, with samples of the incense actually gathered from them, at these place, correspondingly numbered. This will likely elucidate all disputed points. Mr. Vaughan gives the following as the different kinds of *Luban* imported for sale into Aden market:—

Luban maitee, from Bunder Mait, collected chiefly by the Abardagahala Somalis during the months of July and August.

Luban naukur or *aungure* from Bunder Aungure and the country of Door Mahomed, and the Abardagahala Somalis.

Luban makur from the ports of Ras Rurree, Khor Bunder, Alholu, Murya, and Bunder Khasoom in the country of the Wursangali and Mij-jerthên Somalis about Cape Gardafui. The drug is collected in March, April, and May, and chiefly finds its way to Bombay through the entrepôts of Maccula and Shehr.

Luban berbera or *muslika*, collected by the Aial Yunus and Aial Hamed Somalis; and lastly the Olibanum of the Libanoforous Region of Ptolemy, or Arabian olibanum (of which Vaughan does not give the local name), exported from the ports of the Hadramaut in enormous quantities to Bombay, and hence shipped to all parts of the world. Carter writing of the Arabian thuriferous district observes: "Coming from the north-east we first meet with the frankincense tree on the Sabhan mountains, in latitude 17° 30' N. and longitude 55° 23' E., where the desert ends, and the wooded mountainous region commences, and following the coast which runs southwest, we find the frankincense exported from the different towns, gradually diminishing after the Bay of Al Kammar, until we arrive at Makalla, from whence none is exported from the interior of Arabia, and but little used except what is brought from the African Coast opposite that town. By the same inquiry we learn that the produce of the Arabian tree is exported in largest quantities from places on that part of the coast which intervene between the latitude and longitude mentioned, and the town of Damkote, in the Bay of Al Kammar, in 52° 47' E. longitude. Between these two points the trees are congregated in two distinct localities, on the summits and sides of the highest range of mountains near the coast, and on the plain between them and the sea: the former is called *Nedjee* or high land, and the latter *Sahil* or plain on the coast." He observes also that Ibn Batuta calls the tree *Al Kundooroo*. Colebrooke would derive the Greek word *χώραπος* from *Cunduru*, one Sanscrit designation of frankincense. Why is the great frankincense port of Arabia called *Al Kammar*? Did it give its name to, or receive it from Frankincense? The high price of this gum-resin in ancient times arose from the trade in it being a monopoly, and from its extravagant use in religious ceremonies. Besides the *Salai* we have in India the *Boswellia glabra* (*Koenthrekum*, Mal. *Koon-dricum*, Tam. *Googoola*, Tel.), which yields a fragrant resin known as

DRUGS.

Goondricum ; and in the *Bhore Ghat* the *Canarium strictum* (Rox.) goes by the name of *Dhoop* on account of its fragrant exudation. The *Salai* of India is probably the basis of Wroughton's Ointment. Olibanum is often called *Male Frankincense* to distinguish it from Thus, or common Frankincense, the oleo-resin of the *Abies excelsa* or *Norway Spruce Fir*. In India also the oleo-resin of *Pinus longifolia* is besides *Birge* and *Cherkegond*, named *Gundabirosa*. No doubt too *Juniperus lycia* produces some of the Frankincense of European markets. In America a conifer is called *Frankincense Pine*. The coarse powder of Olibanum is the *Manna Thuris* of old writers. See also "Gums and Resins."

N. O. 74. LEGUMINOSÆ. LEGUMINOUS PLANTS.

***Abrus precatorius*. Linn. Jamaica Wild Liguorice.**

Linn. Syst. Diadelphia Decandria.

The root.

Vernacular. *Gunja*, Sans. *Guncha* Hind. *Koonch*, Beng. *Koonce*, Mal. *Coondoomunnie*, Tam. *Ghoorie-ghinza*, *Yashti-madhukam*, *Guli-vinda*, *Guruginja*, Tel. *Olinda*, Cey.

Habitat. India, West Indies.

Remarks. First described by Mostus in the 15th century. A good substitute for Liguorice. See also "Miscellaneous" Class.

***Acacia arabica*. Will. Gum Arabic Tree.**

Linn. Syst. Polygamia Monœcia.

The gum,—Gum-Arabic ; and concrete juice of the pods.

Vernacular. The tree,—*Barbura*, Sans. *Kalikeker*, Hind. *Babula*, *Gursoonder*, Hind. and Beng. *Babla*, Beng. *Babool*, *Kaliekecker*, Dec. *Kurroo-vaylum*, Mal. *Karoovelum*, Tam. *Nella-toomie*, *Tumma-chettu*, Tel. *Akakya*, *Umghelan*, Arab. *Mughilan*, Pers. A variety, *Ramkanta* ; and another, *Eree-babool*, Dec. The gum,—*Goond*. Dec. The extract,—*Akakia*, Arab. and By.

Habitat. India, Arabia, Egypt, Senegal.

Remarks. Gum-Arabic, the κόμμη of Hippocrates, is obtained from various species of *Acacia*, the best being procured from *A. arabica*, and *A. vera* (Will.), a native of Arabia and Northern Africa, the sources of *Turkey* or *Arabic gum*, *par excellence*. *A. arabica* yields also an inferior Gum-Arabic called *East Indian gum* ; and *A. vera* together with *A. seyal* (Delile), a native of Egypt and Senegambia, and *A. senegal* (Will.), a native of Western Africa, the *Gum-Senegal* of commerce. *A. Karoo* (Hayne) yields *Cape gum*, and in North Africa the so-called *Morocco* or *Barbary gum* ; and *A. tortillis* (Forskål), and *A. Ehrenbergii* (Hayne), the *Bedouin gum* of Arabia. The *Gum-Guttee* of Bombay is a mixture of several gums.

DRUGS.

The extract *Akakia* is described by both Hippocrates and Dioscorides. The *Shittim-tree* of the Bible is supposed to have been an *Acacia*. See also "Gums and Resins," "Tans," and "Woods."

Acacia Catechu. Will. Medicinal *Acacia*.

Linna. Syst. Polygamia Monocia.

The extract of the wood,—Catechu.

Vernacular. The tree,—*Khadira*, Sans. *K'hayar*, Hind. *Khuera*, Hind. and Beng. *Kair*, *Khadera*, By. *Wothalay*, Tam. *Podeelmaum*, Tel. *Khehree*, Cey. *Shabin*, Pegu. The extract,—*Kat*, *Kuth*, *Khuer*, Vulg.

Habitat. The East and West Indies.

Remarks. Catechu is manufactured in different parts of India; and substances analogous to it are obtained from various trees in India and elsewhere, as from the leaves of *Uncaria Gambir* in Siam, and the kernels of *Areca Catechu* in the Deccan. Remarks on these will be made elsewhere. There is no reference made to *Catechu* in ancient authors, although the *λύκιον Ἰνδικόν* of Dioscorides was thought to be this article, until Royle apparently proved it to be the extract of certain Himalayan Barberries. Garcias therefore is the first known writer who mentions this plant. Terra Japonica, Terra Catechu are old names of Catechu. Now Gambir only is ever called Terra Japonica. See "Tans" and "Woods."

Agati grandiflora. Desv.

Linna. Syst. Diadelphia Decandria.

The bark.

Vernacular. *Agastia*, *Buka*, Sans. *Buka-agusta*, Beng. *Augusta*, By. *Agati*, Tam. and Mal. *Anisay*, Tel.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. See "Fruits and Vegetables," and "Gums and Resins."

Alhagi maurorum. Tourn. Prickly-stem *Hedysarum*.

Linna. Syst. Diadelphia Decandria.

The sugar,—Persian Manna.

Vernacular. The plant,—*Girikarnika*, *Tella-giniya-chettu*, Tel. *Khari-shuttur*, *Jaursa*, Afghan. *Al-gul*, Arab. The sugar,—*Turunjabeen*, Arab. and Pers. *Juwansa*, *Shuturkat*, *Ooshturkhar*, Hind.

Habitat. Bokhara, Persia, Egypt, India.

Remarks. The sugar is secreted apparently only in Persia and Bokhara. The plant is said to be the "Occhus" of Pliny, and the "*ἀκάρβα ἐν Ἀπία*" of Theophrastus. Sprengel would believe it also to be the "thorn" of Proverbs xxiv. 31. See above N. O. 25, and also "Sugars."

DRUGS.

Butea frondosa. Rox. Downy-branch Butea.

Linn. Syst. Diadelphia Decandria.

The seed,—Porassum seed.

Vernacular. *Palasa*, *Kinouka*, *Kinsuka*, Sans. *Kuennee*, Hind. *Palas*, Beng. Dec. and Hind. *Dhak*, Beng. *Pallus-kakria*.
By. *Palassie*, Mal. *Porassum*, Tam. *Moduga*, Tel. *Gas-kæla*,
Cey. *Pouk-bin*, Pegu.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. First noticed by Van Rheede. Gives its name to the memorable plain of *Palasi*, vulgarly called *Plassey*. Yields also a *kino* and a *lac*. See *Pterocarpus marsupium* below, and "Gums and Resins," and "Dyes and Colours."

Cassia Absus. Linn. Flour-leaved Cassia.

Linn. Syst. Decandria Monogynia.

The seed.

Vernacular. The seed, *Chaksoo*, Hind. *Chown*, Sindh. *Boo-tora*,
Cey. *Kuskmeezurk*, *Hab-ul-soudan*, Arab. *Cushmeeguh*, Pers.
Akakalis, Yonancee name in Bazzars.

Habitat. India, Darfour.

Remarks. First mentioned by Alpinus,

Cassia auriculata. Linn. Eared Cassia.

Linn. Syst. Decandria Monogynia.

The seed.

Vernacular. *Talopota*, *Mayharie*, Sans. *Turwur*, Dec. *Tangayree*,
Can. *Avaray*, Tam. *Tanghedoo*, Tel. *Rana-wara*, Cey.

Habitat. Deccan.

Remarks. See also "Tans" and "Woods."

Cassia lanceolata. Royle.

Linn. Syst. Decandria Monogynia.

The leaf,—Senna (Mecca and Tinnevely).

Vernacular. *Suna-mukhi*, Hind. *Sana-pat*, Beng. *Nilaverie*, Tam.
Nela-poona, *Nela-tunghadoo*, Tel. *Suna*, Arab.

Habitat. Tinnevely, Guzerat, Arabia, Egypt.

Remarks. This plant yields *Mecca* and *Tinnevely* Senna. It is different from the *C. lanceolata* of Forskäl which he thought true *Mecca* Senna. *Alexandrian* Senna consists of the leaves of *C. obovata* (Calladon), *C. acutifolia* (Delile), and sometimes *C. æthiopica* (Guibourt). Calladon's plant also yields *Aleppo*, *Senegal*, and *Italic* Senna; and sometimes with

DRUGS.

C. æthiopica, which forms the bulk, is found in *Tripoli Senna*. *C. æthiopica* is also the source of *Smyrna Senna*. *American Senna* is obtained from *C. marilandica*. Senna is first mentioned by the Arabians, Mesue, Serapion, and Avicenna; they all refer to the pod however, as does Actuarius, the earliest Greek writer on this drug.

Cathartocarpus Fistula. Pers. *Purging Cathartocarpus.*

Linn. Syst. Decandria Monogynia.

The pulp of the pod,—Cassia.

Vernacular. *Soovarnuka*, Sans. *Amaltas*, *Pykassie*, Hind. *Sonali*, *Soodali*, Beng. *Bhawa*, Dec. *Choonay*, Mal. *Cakay*, Can. *Koamay*, *Konekai*, *Sarakon-nekai*, Tam. *Rayla-kaia*, Tel. *Æhæla-gaha*, Cey. *Buckbur*, *Kayar-shembir*, *Khirnoob-hindee*. Arab. *Khyar-chember*, Pers.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. First mentioned by Mesue and the Arabs. The γλυκοκάλανον of Myrepsicus; and κασσία μέλαινα of Actuarius. See also "Woods."

Ceratonia Siliqua. W. *Carob Tree.*

Linn. Syst. Polygamia Diœcia.

The pod,—St. John's Bread, Carob, Algaroba Bean.

Vernacular. *Khirnoob-shamee*, *Nubtee*, *Kharroub*, Arab.

Habitat. Egypt and the Levant, Spain.

Remarks. Mentioned by Theophrastus and Pliny under the names of "κεραυνία" and "Ceraunia." Called St. John's Bread from the ignorant idea that the pod constituted the honey on which John the Baptist fed in the desert. The shells of the Carob are supposed, however, to have been the "husks" which the "prodigal son" desired to eat. They were used as fodder by our cavalry throughout the Peninsular war. (Loudon.) See "Fruits and Vegetables."

Clitoria Ternatea. Linn. *Wing-leaved Clitoria.*

Linn. Syst. Diadelphis Decandria.

The seed and root.

Vernacular. The blue variety,—*Asphota*, *Uparajita*, *Neela-gheerie*, Sans. *Kalizer*, *Khagin*, Hind. *Uparajita*, Beng. *Shlonga-kuspi*, *Shunkoo-puspha*, Mal. *Karakartan*, Tam. *Neeladintona*, *Neeleghentana*, Tel. *Nilkatarodu*, Cey. The white variety,—*Shwet-uparajita*, Beng.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. First described by Rivinus.

DRUGS.

Guilandina Bonduc. *Linn. Oval-leaved Nicker-Tree.*

Linn. Syst. Decandria Monogynia.

The seed,—Bonduc-nut, Molucca-nut, Bezoar-nut, Bonduc Indorum.

Vernacular. *Koobayratchie, Puticaraja*, Sans. *Catcaleji, Natacaranja, Kutkaranga*, Hind. *Nata*, Beng. *Kirbut*, Sindh. *Gutchka, Gudgega, Sagargota*, Dec. *Kalichikai*, Tam. *Gachchachettu*, Tel. *Kalu-wawul-atiya*, Cey.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. First distinctly described by Avicenna, but probably one of the *Eagle-stones* of the ancients.

Liquoritia officinalis. *Möench. Common Liquorice.*

Linn. Syst. Diadelphia Decandria.

The root,—Liquorice root ; and the extract of the root,—Liquorice.

Vernacular. *Madhuka, Yastimadhuka*, Sans. *Jetimadh*, Hind. *Meetha-lukri*, Dec. *Addimodram*, Tam. *Usulusoos*, Arab. *Bikh-mehuck*, Pers. *Usarieh-mehuk*, a synonyme in the *Ulfaz Udwiye*h.

Habitat. The Mediterranean countries ; the Shat-el Arab (G.B.) ; and Cochin-China.

Remarks. Probably the *γλυκυρρίζα* of Hippocrates and Dioscorides. See "Sugars."

Melilotus officinalis. *Linn. Common Melilot.*

Linn. Syst. Diadelphia Decandria.

The pod.

Vernacular. *Asperuck* ? Hind. *Zireer* ? Pers.

Habitat. North temperate zone.

Remarks. The *μελιλωτός* of Dioscorides. The pod contains an aromatic principle, *Courmarine*, also found in the *Tonkin Bean, Dipterix odorata* (Leguminosæ).

Mucuna prurita. *Hook. Indian Cowhage.*

Linn. Syst. Diadelphia Decandria.

The hair on the pod.

Vernacular. *Alkushree, Atmagupta*, Sans. Beng. *Kiwach*, Hind. *Kaunch-koori*, Dec. *Poonaykalie*, Tam. *Peeliadagoo, Dulagondi*, Tel. *Naicorma*, Malay.

Habitat. India.

DRUGS.

Poinciana pulcherrima. *Linn. Flower Fence Poinciana.*

Linn. Syst. Decandria Monogynia.

The bark, leaf, and seed.

Vernacular. *Gul-i-turah*, *Kurish-churin*, Hind. *Krishna-choora*, Beng. *Tsettimandarum*, Mal. *Myte-konney*, *Komri*, Tam. *Reyla*, *Pomidi-tangedu*, Tel. *Monara-mal*, Cey.

Habitat. West Indies. Naturalized in India.

Pterocarpus Draco. *Linn.*

Linn. Syst. Diadelphia Decandria.

The resin,—Dragon's Blood (Socotra and America).

Vernacular. *Dumul-ook-wain*, Arab. Hind. Dec. *Jyda-roomee*, Arab. *Kandamoorgarittum*, Tam. *Catgamoorgum-nitooroo*, Tel.

Habitat. Socotra, West Indies, and Spanish Main.

Remarks. First mentioned by the brothers Commelyn, although perhaps it may be included under the *κινναβάρη* of Dioscorides and the ancients. The Dragon's Blood of the Indian Archipelago is from *Calamus Draco* (Palmæ), and that of the Canary Islands from *Dracæna Draco* (Liliaceæ). See also "Gums and Resins."

Pterocarpus marsupium. *Rox. Emarginate-leaved, or Indian Kino Tree.*

The concrete gummy juice,—genuine or East-Indian Gum-Kino.

Vernacular. *Peet-shola*, Hind. *Bibla*, *Bewba*, *Bia*, Dec. *Hoonee*, Southern Mahratta Country. *Karinthagara*, Mal. *Yeanga*, Tam. *Vegisa*, *Egisa*, Tel. *Gan-malu*, Cey.

Habitat. Malabar.

Remarks. The origin of the term "kino" is not properly determined, but it is noteworthy that the Sanscrit and Hindoo names of the *Butea frondosa* (see above) are respectively *Kinsuka*, and *Kuenee*, and that that tree yields a *Gum-Kino*, called in commerce *Gum-Butea*, all over India. The *Pterocarpus erinaceus* (Lamarck) of Gambia and Senegal also yields a genuine *Gum-Kino*, and was the source of the original drug of the name when it first appeared in the Pharmacopœias of Great Britain 1774-1787. The *Botany Bay Kino* is derived from *Eucalyptus resinifera* (Myrtaceæ). The *Syzygium Jambolanum* of the same order, the handsome *Jambool* of Bombay gardens, also yields a kino-like gum. See "Gums and Resins," and "Woods."

Tamarindus indica. *Linn. Common Tamarind.*

Linn. Syst. Monadelphia Triandria.

The pod.

DRUGS.

Vernacular. *Umlika, Tintiree, Tintili*, Sans. *Nuli, Ambli*, Hind. and Beng. *Amlee, Tentool*, Beng. *Balam-pollie*, Mal. *Pollium*, Tam. *Chinta*, Tel. *Maha-siyambala*, Cey. *Amblie, Tamar-hindee*, Arab.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. First mentioned by the Arabians Mesue, Serapion, Avicenna (Pereira). The *δξυφωικά* of Myrepsicus. See "Fruits and Vegetables," "Condiments and Spices," and "Woods."

Trigonella Fœnum-Græcum. Linn. *Common Fennugreek.*

Linn. Syst. Diadelphia Decandria.

The seed,—Fennugreek.

Vernacular. *Methee, Moothee*, Hind. *Methee-shak, Methika*, Beng. *Mathee*, Dec. *Mentia*, Can. *Vendium*, Tam. *Mentluoo*, Tel. *Oolowa*, Cey. *Helbeh*, Arab. *Shimlet*, in the *Ulfaz Udwiye*h.

Habitat. The Mediterranean countries. Cultivated widely in India.

Remarks. The *βουκίπας* of Hippocrates according to Sprengel.

Vachellia Farnesiana. W. *Sponge Tree.*

Linn. Syst. Polygamia Monœcia.

The gum.

Vernacular. The tree,—*Sami*, Sans. *Gooya-baboola*, By. *Vaday-vullie*, Tam. *Kustoori, Peetooma*, Tel.

Habitat. The Mediterranean countries and India.

Remarks. According to Fraas, this is the plant named by Theophrastus, ἡ λεύκη ἀκανθός; but Sprengel says it was first described by Ambrosinio. See "Gums and Resins," and "Woods."

N. O. 75. MORINGACEÆ. MORINGADS.

Moringa pterygosperma. Gært. *Smooth Horse Radish Tree.*

The root.

Vernacular. *Sigroo, Sobhanjun*, Sans. and Beng. *Shajina*, Beng. *Moongay, Sujna*, Hind. *Sainga, Saigut*, By. *Mooringay*, Mal. *Nugga*, Can. *Moorungay*, Tam. *Moorunga, Moonaga*, Tel. *Merikoolu, Ganmurunga*, Cey.

Habitat. The two Indies, Africa.

Remarks. The seeds of this plant are the *Ben-nuts* and *Glans unguentaria* of old writers, and the *Hub-ool-ban* it is said of the Arabs; and, according to Lindley, the *Ben-oil* of watchmakers and jewellers is obtained from them. *Moringa aptera*, however, is the Arabian and African species, and within the writer's observation no oil is obtained from *Saigut* seeds in the Bombay Presidency. The "*Myrobalanus*" or "*unguent acorn*" of Pliny and the *βάλανος* of Theophrastus and the Greeks are referred to the

DRUGS.

M. pterygosperma. I would take the liberty to suggest, however, that the seeds of *M. aptera* are truly meant by Pliny and other classical writers. Pliny mentions "*Balanus*" wood as inferior to that of the *Persea*, but "very durable." The wood of the *Saigut* is worthless. DeCandolle doubts the distinctness of the two species of *Moringa* under comment; and it may be that the Indian *Moringa*, although it has not the hard wood and oil-seed of the Arabian, African, and West Indian plants, is yet specifically identical with them. *M. aptera* is the *Yessur* of the Arabs, the long pod of which they call *Hab-ghalee*. The seeds of neither plant have any connexion with modern Myrobalans, which see below N. O. 81. See also "Fruits and Vegetables," and "Gums and Resins."

N. O. 76. ROSACEÆ. ROSEWORTS.

***Amygdalus communis*. Linn. var. *amara*. De C. Bitter Almond.**

Linn. Syst. Icosandria Monogynia.

The kernel,—Bitter Almonds.

Vernacular. *Kurwa badam* Hind. *Badam tulk*, Pers. *Lowz-ul-murr*, Arab.

Habitat. Barbary, Syria. Cultivated in Southern Europe.

Remarks. Almonds are mentioned in the Bible, and by the earliest Greek and Roman writers on medicine. See also "Fruits and Vegetables," and "Oils and Oil-seeds."

***Cydonia vulgaris*. Pers. Common Quince.**

Linn. Syst. Icosandria Pentagynia.

The seed,—Quince seed.

Vernacular. *Behee-ke-beej*, Hind. *Beheedana*, *Bedana*, Pers. Dec. Tam. *Hubusufrjul*, Arab.

Habitat. South Europe, Asia Minor, Bokhara, Cabul.

Remarks. The *κυδώνια* of Dioscorides, *κυδώνιον* and *στρούθιον* of Theophrastus, and the "*cotonea*" or *malum cotoneum* of the Romans. Quinces are called "*melicotones*" in old English books. The Latin and English terms are but corruptions of the Greek, which name was derived from *Cydonia*, a city of Crete, whence the Quince was first introduced. It was held sacred to Venus; and the "*apples*" of the "*Song of Songs*" refer to the fruit of this tree. The derivation by Skinner of the word *cotton* from *cotonea*, is not correct.

***Prunus Cerasus*. W. Common Cherry.**

Linn. Syst. Icosandria Monogynia.

The seed and the kernel,—Cherry stones and pips.

Vernacular. *Jerasaya*, Arab. *Alo-ba-loo*, Pers.

DRUGS.

Habitat. Armenia, the Caucasus, Hindoo Koosh, Cashmir. Cultivated in Europe.

Remarks. Introduced into Italy by Lucullus on the overthrow of Mithridates A. U. 680, and named from Cerasus (now *Keresous*) a town of Pontus.

Rosa centifolia. Linn. *Cabbage Rose.*

Linn. Syst. Icosandria Polygynia.

The bud.

Vernacular. *Goolab-ka-phul*, Dec. *Wurd*, Arab. *Gul*, Pers. *Mawar*, Malaya.

Habitat. Persia.

Remarks. Theophrastus mentions a *ῥόδον ἑκατοναφύλλα*, and Herodotus writes of roses in the gardens of Midas, the son of Gordias, in Macedonia, "which grow of themselves so sweet that no others can come near them, and with blossoms that have so many as sixty petals apiece" (Pereira and Rawlinson). Pliny also, amongst the twelve varieties of roses he describes, names a *Rosa centifolia*. Roses are mentioned in the Bible and Homer. See also "Oils and Oil-seeds."

N. O. 81. COMBRETACEÆ. *MYROBALANS.*

Terminalia bellerica. Rox.

Linn. Syst. Polygamia Monœcia.

The fruit,—Belleric Myrobalan.

Vernacular. *Vibheetakee*, *Buhira*, Sans. *Bulla*, *Beheyra*, Hind. *Buhura*, Hind. Beng. *Boyra*, Beng. *Bherda*, *Yehela*, *Bullah*, Dec. *Tamkai*, Tam. *Toandi*, *Tadi*, Tel. *Tani*, Mal. *Booloo*, Cey. *Pangah*, Pegu. *Beyletuj*, Arab. *Beyleleh*, Pers.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. See also "Tans," "Fruits and Vegetables," and "Woods."

Terminalia Catappa. Linn. *Broad-leaved Terminalia.*

Linn. Syst. Polygamia Monœcia.

The fruit and kernel,—Malay Almond.

Vernacular. *Inguddi*, *Hinghoodie*, Sans. *Badamie*, Hind. *Budam*, Hind. and Beng. *Jungli badam*, *Budamie-hindee*, Dec. *Adamaram*, Mal. *Nattoovadamcottay*, Tam. *Vodamocettilla*, *Padamchettu*, Tel. *Cotumba*, Cey. *Catappa*, Malaya.

Habitat. Malaya. Cultivated in India.

Remarks. First described by Van Rheede. He figures also (Part 5, Tab. 47) *Colubrina asiatica* (W. et A.), N. O. Rahamnaceæ, under the name of *Katappa*. See also "Fruits and Vegetables" and "Woods."

DRUGS.

Terminalia chebula. Rox. *Oval-leaved Terminalia.*

Linn. Syst. Polygamia Monœcia.

The fruit,—Chebulic Myrobalan.

Vernacular, *Haritika*, Sans. *Hur*, *Har-hara*, *Hulda*, *Hura*, *Umbedhur*? Hind. *Huritukee*, Beng. *Heerda*, *Huldah*, Dec. *Arulay*, Mysore. *Kodorka*, Mal. *Kadukai*, Tam. *Karakaia*, *Sringi-tige*. Tel. *Araloo*, Cey. *Kayoo-bin*, Pegu. *Heliluj-kabulee*, Arab. *Helilehkeelan*, Pers. The unripe dry fruit is known by the following names,—*Kurkadaga*, Sans. *Zengi-har*, Beng. *Singi*, Tam. *Ahleluj-aswad*, Arab. *Helileh-seeah*, Pers.

Habitat. Cabul. India.

Remarks. First described by Avicenna, and again by Bryenius, 17th century. Chebulic Myrobalans are used for many purposes in India, and appear in the bazars under so many forms and colours that a tyro might fancy he was dealing with several species. They are arranged into six classes in the “*Asiatic Researches*,” vol. 11, page 182, note, viz.:—

Helileh-zireh, the fruit dried when just formed, and the size of cumin-seed, *zeerah*.

Helileh-jawi, the fruit dried when the size of a barley-corn, *jaw*.

Helileh-zengi, the fruit dried when the size of a raisin and black like a negro, *zengi*.

Helileh-chini, larger than last, and greenish.

Helileh-asfer, the fruit near maturity and yellow, *asfer*.

Helileh-cabuli, the fruit at full maturity.

Mature Cabul Myrobalans sell for a rupee apiece in Bombay under the name of *Surwarree-hirda*. Besides the Myrobalans catalogued under the present natural order, an *Emblie Myrobalan* is known in modern commerce. These are quite distinct from the ancient Myrobalan, the seeds of the *Moringa aptera* as already noticed, and their *Phœnicobalanus*, the nut probably of the *Doum palm* of Egypt, *Hyphæne thebaica*. They have no connexion either with the *Myrobalanus chebulus* of Wesling, the *Balanites ægyptiaca* of Delile, although the fruit of this tree is commonly mixed up with mature *Cabul Myrobalans* in Bombay either by accident or fraud.

“*Myrobalanorum quinque sunt bonorum, Citrinus, Chebulus, Bellericus, Emblicus, Indus.*”—*School of Salerno*.

See “*Tans*,” “*Fruits and Vegetables*,” and “*Woods*.”

N. O. 85. MYRTACEÆ. MYRTLEBLOOMS.

Careya arborea. Rox.

Linn. Syst. Monadelphia Polyandria.

The fruit.

DRUGS.

Vernacular. *Bakoomba, Wakoomba*, By. *Peloa*, Mal. *Ace-mavoo*, Tam. *Kumbi, Budadanedi*, Tel.

Habitat. Kandeish, Western Ghâts.

Remarks. Named after Carey. See "Woods."

Caryophyllus aromaticus. Linn. *Clove Tree.*

Linn. Syst. Icosandria Monogynia.

The unexpanded flower bud, dried,—Cloves ; and the fruit,—Mother Clove.

Vernacular. *Luvunga*, Sans. *Lung, Luvun*, Hind. *Chankee*, Mal. *Carumboo*, Tam. *Lawungum, Lawungaloo*, Tel. *Warrala, Krabugaha*, Cey. *Kurunphul*, Arab. *Mykek*, Pers. *Changkeh, Lawang*, Malaya. *Gaumedî*, Moluccas. *Theng-hia* (odoriferous nails), China.

Habitat. The Moluccas. Cultivated in New Guinea, Martinique, St. Vincent, Zanzibar, Malabar, Mauritius, Bourbon, Amboyna.

Remarks. *Kurphullon* is the *Yonance* synonyme of the bazars, but the best authorities deny that Pliny refers to the Clove under the name of *Garyophyllon*; and although Paulus Ægineta (A.D. 600-700) notices καρποφύλλον and, in Pereira's opinion, probably refers to the Clove, yet Sprengel, Pereira states, regards Simeon Seth (A.D. 1000-1100) as the first who mentions the article. The passage in Pliny is "est etiamnum in India piperis grani simile, quod vocatur garyophyllon, grandius fragiliusque* * advehitur odoris gratia." The objection to his meaning the Clove is the word "grandius," for the Clove it is said is not larger than a peppercorn, but longer. But surely "grandius" will here bear the translation of longer. Cicero uses the terms "grandis epistola" for "a long letter." Considering the Arabic name, and the *Yonance* synonyme of the bazars, the Clove is undoubtedly the *garyophyllon* of Pliny. The only aromatic grain more brittle and larger than pepper is *Allspice*, a product of the West Indies exclusively, which, of course, Pliny could not have dreamt of, although Clusius and others harping on the word "*grandius*," have thought this the substance he meant. The first Incas,—whether they were Egyptian, Chinese, or Englishmen,—are considered to have been drifted from the Old World to the New; and the Hesperides may have been the West India islands; but within the historic period we have no mention of American products until the days of Columbus; nor could any have been conveyed to Europe except by such fortuitous ocean currents as transported Manco Capac and his followers to Peru, and of which we have an example in the seeds of *Entada scandens*. Chinese books may yet prove an immemorial communication between the opposite shores of the Pacific, but it could never have been more than occasional, nor have extended in any probability to the West Indies; and the Atlantic was certainly not crossed by design until centuries after Pliny. The resemblance in sound of the Arabic *Kurunphul*, *Yonance Kurphullon*, Italian *Garo-fane*, and

DRUGS.

French *Girofle* with the Latin *Garyophyllon*, whatever that was, is very remarkable. Crawford remarks, however, that it is strange that Pliny, if, he meant the Clove, did not compare it to a nail, as every nation has (*clou, kloben, &c.*) from the Chinese to the Dutch (*kruidnagel*, or herb nail). *Lawang* is also the Archipelagic name of the Clove-Bark of Eastern commerce, or Culilawan bark, obtained from several species of *Cinnamomum*. The Clove Bark, or Clove Cassia of Brazil, is from *Dicypellium caryophyllatum*, like the species of *Cinnamomum* of the N. O. Lauraceæ. See also "Condiments and Spices."

Melaleuca minor. *Smith. The Lesser Melaleuca.*

Linn. Syst. Polydelphia Icosandria.

The oil distilled from the leaf,—Cajuputi-oil.

Vernacular. The oil,—*Kayapooti-ke-tel*, India. The tree,—*Kayuputi* (white-wood), Moluccas.

Habitat. Moluccas.

Remarks. First described by Rumphius. See also "Oils and Oil-seeds."

Myrtus communis. *W. Common Myrtle.*

Linn. Syst. Icosandria Monogynia.

The berry.

Vernacular. *Vilati-mendee*, Hind. *Ass, Asbiree, Mowrid, Ismar, Isferem*, Arab.

Habitat. South of Europe.

Remarks. Mentioned in the Bible. The *μυρτιά* of Hippocrates and Dioscorides. Pliny states that myrtle berries were used as a condiment before the introduction of pepper into Europe. The tree was sacred to Venus. See "Condiments and Spices."

Punica Granatum. *Linn. Pomogranate.*

Linn. Syst. Icosandria Monogynia.

The bud, the rind, and the root-bark.

Vernacular. *Darimba*, Sans. *Anar, Gulnar*, Hind. *Dalim, Darim, Darmee*, Beng. *Madala*, Mal. *Madalum, Magilan*, Tam. *Dadima-pandoo, Pavvu danimma*, Tel. *Delumghedie*, Cey. *Ruman, Rana, Kikuk*, Arab. *Anar*, Pers. *Delema*, Malay.

Habitat. Northern Africa, Armenia, Mazanderan, Bokhara, Cabul, Cashmire. Cultivated widely in Asia.

Remarks. Mentioned in the Bible (as Numb. xx. 5). Hippocrates calls the rind and *σίδειον* and the grains *κόκκωνες*. See also "Fruits and Vegetables," and "Tans."

DRUGS.

N. O. 88. BARRINGTONIACEÆ. *BARRINGTONIADS.*

***Barringtonia acutangula.* Gart.**

Linn. Syst. Icosandria Monogynia.

The fruit.

Vernacular. *Samundur-phul*, Hind. *Tiwur*, By. *Sjeria-samstravadi*,
Mal. *Kanapa chettu*, *Kanigi chettu*, Tel. *Diya-midella*, Cey.
Kyai-tha, Pegu.

Habitat. The Sunderbunds, the creeks of the Concans, Pegu.

***Gustavia urceolata.* W.**

Linn. Syst. Monadelphia Polyandria.

The wood,—Bois puant.

Vernacular ?

Habitat. Mauritius, Surinam ?

N. O. 92. CUCURBITACEÆ. *CUCURBITS.*

***Citrullus Colocynthis.* Schröd. The bitter Cucumber.**

Linn. Syst. Monœcia Syngenesia.

The fruit,—Colocynth or Coloquintida.

Vernacular. *Vishala*, *Indra-varonee*, Sans. *Indrayan*, Hind. *Ma-khal*, Beng. *Tru-jo-par*, *Tru-jo-gosht*, Sindh. *Indrawan*, Dec. *Peycommuttee*, Mal. *Paycoomuti*, *Varriecoomutie*, Tam. *Poot-sakaia*, *Papara budawa*, *Verri puchcha*, *Ete puchcha*, *Chitt papara*, Tel. *Sheti-putsa*, *Tittacommadoo*, Cey. *Hansil*, Pers. and Arab.

Habitat. Levant, India, Japan, Nubia, Cape of Good Hope. Cultivated in Europe.

Remarks. Supposed to be the *pakkoth* (wild gourd) of Scripture (2 Kings iv. 39), and the *κολοκυνθίς ἄγρια* of Hippocrates. Dioscorides and Pliny both describe it. The common *Indrawan* of the Deccan is not the true *Colocynth*, but the *Cucumis pseudo-Colocynthis* of Royle, the *Bisloombee* of Hindoostan. *Makal* is also the name of *Trichosanthes palmata*, of this order, and of *Modecca trilobata*, N. O. Passifloraceæ.

***Trichosanthes palmata.* Rox.**

Linn. Syst. Monœcia Monadelphia.

The fruit.

Vernacular. *Makal*, Hind. *Koundel*, Dec. *Ancoruthay*, *Coruttee*,
Tam. *Abuva*, *Avagooda*, *Kakidunda*, Tel.

Habitat. India.

DRUGS.

Remarks. *Makal* is also the name of the Colocynth, and with Koundel also of the *Modecca trilobata*.

N. O. 93. PAPAYACEÆ. *PAPAYADS*.

***Hydnocarpus odoratus*.**

Linn. Syst. Dicoela Pentandria.

The seed,—Chaulmogra.

Vernacular. *Chaulmoogra*, *Piturkurra*, Beng.

Habitat. Sylhet.

N. O. 97. PORTULACACEÆ. *PURSLAINS*.

***Portulaca oleracea*. *H. S. Small Purslain*.**

Linn. Syst. Decandria Monogynia.

Vernacular. *Lonika*, *Loonia*, Sans. *Mooscha*, *Loonia*, *Khursa*, *Kurfa*, Hind. *Moonya*, Hind. and Beng. *Buro-loonia*, Beng. *Karie-cheera*, Mal. *Dooda-gorai*, Can. *Caril-keeray*, *Puopoo-keeray*, Tam. *Peda-pail-kuru*, *Boddu-pavili-kura*, *Ganja-pavili-kura*, Tel. *Genda-kola*, Cey. *Buklut-ul-hukema*, Arab. *Turuck*, *Kherefek*, Pers.

Habitat. The temperate zone.

Remark. The ἀνράχη of Theophrastus and Dioscorides and *Porcila* of Pliny. The second ἀνράχη of Theophrastus or ἀνράχη as it is sometimes called, is the *Arbutus Andrachne* according to Sprengel, and has been confounded by ancients and moderns with Purslain. The *Chota kulpha* of Bombay is the *Trichodesma indicum* (N. O. Boraginaceæ), and *Kulpa* is one of the local names of *Andrographis paniculata*, N. O. 164. See "Fruits and Vegetables."

N. O. 110. UMBELLIFERÆ. *UMBELLIFERS*.

***Anethum Sowa*. *Rox*.**

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Digynia.

The fruit—(India ?) Dill seed.

Vernacular. *Sitasiva*, *Missreya*, *Shuleya*, Sans. *Sowa*, *Soie*, *Soya*, *Shutapoospha*, Hind. *Suloopha*, *Soolpha*, Beng. *Suva*, Guz. *Shatha-koopha*, Mal. *Saddacoppie*, Tam. *Suddapa*, *Sompa*, *Sopu*, Tel. *Sattacoppa*, *Heen-cenduru* ? Cey. *Shubit*, Arab.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. Probably a variety only of Common Garden Dill (*A. graveolens*), the ἀνηθον of Theophrastus and Dioscorides.

"Non tibi sit pretium, si linguam pungit anethum."—*School of Solernum*.

See "Condiments and Spices."

DRUGS.

Apium involucratum. *Rox.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Digynia.

The fruit.

Vernacular. *Chanoo, Rhaduni*, Beng. *Ajmood, Aneesoon*, Hind.

Habitat. Cultivated throughout Hindoostan.

Remarks. *Anesoon* is a synonyme of *Pimpinella Anisum*.

Carum Carui. *Linn. Common Caraway.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Digynia.

The fruit,—Caraway seed.

Vernacular. *Curweeya*, Arab.

Habitat. The meadows and pastures of Europe and Asia Minor.

Remarks. The *κάρπος* of Dioscorides and *Careum* of Pliny, both names being derived from Caria, the native country of the plant. See "Condiments and Spices."

Carum nigrum. *Royle.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Digynia.

The fruit,—Black Caraway seed.

Vernacular. *Zeerah-sheeah*, By.

Habitat. Kunawar.

Remarks. See "Condiments and Spices."

Conium maculatum. *Linn. Common Hemlock.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Digynia.

The fruit,—Hemlock-seed.

Vernacular. *Keerdamana*, By.

Habitat. Hedges and waste places of Europe and Asia Minor.

Remarks. Supposed to be the *κόνειον* of the Greeks (the State poison of Athens), and the *Cicuta* of the Romans.

Coriandrum sativum. *Linn. Common Coriander.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Digynia.

The fruit,—Coriander seed.

Vernacular. *Dunya, Dhanyaca*, Sans. Hind. Beng. Dec. *Danga*, Mal. *Cottimbirry*, Can. *Cottamillie*, Tam. and Tel. *Cotum. baroo*, Cey. *Kuzceerah*, Arab. *Kushneez*, Pers. *Mety*, Malay.

Habitat. Southern Europe, Tartary. Cultivated in India.

DRUGS.

Remarks. Mentioned by Moses, Hippocrates, Theophrastus, Dioscorides, and Pliny, being the *κόριαννον* and *κόριον* of the Greeks. See also "Condiments and Spices."

Cuminum Cyminum. Linn. Common Cumin.

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Digynia.

The fruit,—Cumin seed.

Vernacular. *Jeruka, Ajaji*, Sans. *Jeera, Zira*, Hind. Beng. *Jee-
raga*, Can. *Siragum*, Tam. *Gilakara*, Tel. *Dooroo*, Cey.
Kimoon, Arab. *Jintan*, Malaya.

Habitat. Upper Egypt, Ethiopia. Widely cultivated.

Remarks. Commonly called *Suffaid-zeerah*. Ainslie mentions a variety, the synonyms of which are *Shazira*, Dec. *Nutsiragum*, Tam. *Coomuniesiah*, Arab. This variety is therefore probably the *Carum nigrum* of Royal. Cumin seed is mentioned by Isaiah, Hippocrates, Dioscorides, and Pliny, the plant being the *κύμινον ἡμερον* and *αἰθιονικον* (Hip.) of the Greeks, and *Cuminum* of the Romans.

Dorema Ammoniacum. Don.

Ferula orientalis. W. Eastern Giant Fennel.

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Digynia.

The gum-resin,—Ammoniacum, Gum-ammoniac.

Vernacular. *Oshak*, Arab. *Semug-te-ratees, Semug-bil-shereen*, Pers.

Habitat. *D. Ammoniacum*, Irak; *F. orientalis*, Morocco.

Remarks. The *ἀμμωνιάκον* of Hippocrates and Dioscorides and the *Hammoniacum* of Pliny was derived from the Morocco plant, the *Metopion* of the last writer. It yields the "*African Ammoniac*" of modern commerce, the *Fasogh* or *Feshook* of the Arabs of Northern Africa. *Persian Ammoniac* was apparently unknown to the ancients. This gum-resin, like the *Sal-ammoniac* of the ancients, took its name from *ἄμμος*, *sand*, as did the temple of Jupiter Ammon, in the neighbourhood of which in Libyan sands both were produced. See also "Gums and Resins."

Ferula persica. (?) W.

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Digynia.

The gum-resin,—Sagapenum.

Vernacular. *Kundel*, Hind. *Eesus?* By. *Sugbeenuj*, Arab. *Saga-
foon*, Pers.

Habitat. Persia.

Remarks The *σαγαπηνον* of Hippocrates and the Greeks, and the *Sacopenium* of Pliny. We know nothing positive of the botanical source of the article. See "Gums and Resins."

DRUGS.

Fœniculum Panmorium. *De C.*

Lin. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

The fruit,—(Indian ?) Fennel seed.

Vernacular. *Mudoorika*, Sans. *Panmuohri*, *Mayuri*, *Sonf*, Hind. *Goowamooree*, *Mooree*, Beng. *Warealee*, Guz. *Perun-siragum*, Tam. *Pedda-gillakara*, Tel. *Dewaduooroo*, *Rata-ænduru* ? Cey. *Razeeanuj*, Arab. *Badian*, Pers.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. Probably but a local variety of the Common and Sweet Fennel or Finkle, *Fœniculum vulgare* (Gært.) and *F. vulgare* var. *dulce* ;—*F. dulce* being the *μαράθρον* of Hippocrates and Dioscorides. Any how the *Yonance* synonyme of the bazars for *Panmuohri* is *Marithon*. See also "Condiments and Spices."

Hydrocotyle asiatica. *W.* *Thick-leaved Pennywort.*

Lin. Syst. Pentandria Digynia.

The plant—Hydrocotyle.

Vernacular. *Thulkooree*, Beng. *Codagam*, Mal. *Valarie*, Tam. *Babassa*, *Bokkudu*, Tel. *Heen-gotu-kola*, Cey.

Habitat. Travancore.

Narthex Asafœtida. *Falc.*

Lin. Syst. Pentandria Digynia.

The gum-resin,—Asafœtida.

Vernacular. *Hinga*, Sans. *Hing*, Sans. Beng. Hind. Dec. *Hingoo*, Sans. and Cey. *Perungyum*, Tam. *Ingoova*, Tel. *Hilteet*, Arab. *Ungooseh*, Pers. *Angoo*, Malaya.

Habitat. Saristan, Afghanistan, Punjab.

Remarks. The Arabs, according to the Ulfaz Udwyieh, also name the gum-resin, *Sumugh-ul-mehroos* ; the root, *Mehroos* ; and the plant, *Kashem* and *Unjudan*. The early history of Asafœtida is obscure. It was formerly considered to be identical with the *σίλφιον* of Theophrastus and the *Laserpertia* of the Romans. It certainly is not the celebrated *Silphium* of ancient Cyrene (*Laser cyrenaicum*, *Succus cyrenaicus*), which, moreover, is now on the best grounds attributed to the *Thapsia Silphion* (Viviani), which Della Cella found to be the only umbelliferous plant from Zardes to Grennah in Barca, and to correspond with the figure of the *σίλφιον* on the Cyrenæan and Barcæan coins. This Silphion was probably a royal monopoly, and the chief source of the wealth of the Battiadæ, as there is an antique vase extant, on which there is a representation of King Arcesilaus weighing out the drug for sale. But this precious *Laser* or *Asa dulcis* of Cyrene soon became exhausted, and for a long time before his days Pliny tells us the only *Laser* known was that which was produced in Persia, Medial

DRUGS.

and Armenia, and far inferior to the *Cyrenaic*. Pereira, following previous authorities, observes "it is not at all improbable that the *Laser of Persia* may have been our *Asafetida*." Pereira suspects the formation of *Asa* from *Laser*, and quotes the passage in Avicenna, "There are two kinds of *Asa*, one *fœtid* and the other *odoriferous*," as if *Asafetida* and *Asadulcis*. It is remarkable that while the Germans call *Asafetida* "*Teufels-dreck*" or *Stercus diaboli*, Asiatics have denominated it *Cibus deorum*, *gods' food*. De gustibus non est disputandum. The botany of *Asafetida* is not yet properly determined, for although *N. Asafetida* certainly yields the drug of commerce, a portion is probably contributed by other umbelliferous plants. See "Condiments and Spices," and "Gums and Resins."

Ophoidia galbanifera. Don.

Galbanum officinale. Don.

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Digynia.

The gum-resin,—Gulbanum.

Vernacular. *Bireja*, Hind. *Barzud*, Arab. *Kinneh* and *Nafeel* are given in the Ulfaz Udwiye as Arab names of the plant.

Habitat. *O. galbanifera*, Khorassan. *G. officinale*, Syria.

Remarks. Galbanum is the *Khelbenah* of Moses, and the χαλβάνη of Hippocrates and Dioscorides. Probably the ancients referred to the Syrian kind, the *Levant Galbanum* of modern commerce, and not to *Persian Galbanum*, as Dioscorides says that Galbanum is the μετόπιον growing in Syria. Is the Syrian plant the πανακίς ἐν Συρία of Theophrastus which Sprengel would identify with *Ferula persica*, W.? See "Gums and Resins."

Opopanax Chironium. Kach.

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

The gum-resin,—Opopanax.

Vernacular. *Juwashur*, Arab. and By. *Gawsheer*, Pers.

Habitat. The Levant, Croatia, and northern shores of the Mediterranean.

Remarks. Hippocrates mentions πανακίς and Dioscorides states that οπόπαναξ is obtained from the πανακίς ἡρακλείων. Sprengel makes the πανακίς χειρῶνιον of Theophrastus the above plant; and the ράκλειον of that botanist the *Heracleum Panaces* of Willdenow, a Siberian plant. See "Gums and Resins."

Pimpinella Anisum. Linn. Anise.

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Digynia.

The fruit,—Anise-seed.

DRUGS.

Vernacular. *Satapushpa*? Sans. *Anesun*, *Saurif*, Hind. *Muhooree*, Beng. *Ervidos*, *Echra*, *Sataphushpha*, *Sonf*, By. *Somboo*, Tam. *Kuppi-chettu*, Tel. *Sinhala-asamodagan*, Cey. *Anesoon*, Arab. *Razaneh-roomee*, Pers. *Jera-manis*, Malaya.

Habitat. Scio, Egypt, Asia. Cultivated widely.

Remarks. The Bombay names *Sonf* and *Sataphushpha* are erroneously applied to this article, and Ainslie's reference to the Sanscrit is probably also incorrect. See above, *Anethum Sowa*, and *Feniculum Panmorium*. Mentioned by Hippocrates, Dioscorides, and Pliny, being the *ἄνισον* of the Greeks. The *Anise* of the English translation of the Gospel of St. Matthew refers to *Dill*. (Pereira.) See "Condiments and Spices."

Frangos pabularia. *Lind.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Digynia.

The fruit.

Vernacular. *Fiturasulioon*, Bazars of Asia.

Habitat. Draz.

Remarks. Burnes thought this plant might prove the Silphium of the ancients. The bazar name is a corruption of *πετροσέλινον*. See "Agricultural Produce—Fodder."

Ptychotis Ajowan. *De C.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Digynia.

The fruit.

Vernacular. *Ajamodum*, Sans. *Ajwan*, *Juwanee*, *Boro-joan*, Hind. and Beng. *Womum*, Tam. *Amoos*, Arab. *Nankah*, Pers.

Habitat. Cultivated throughout India.

Remarks. See "Condiments and Spices."

Ptychotis montana. *Graham.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Digynia.

The fruit.

Vernacular. *Bhaphullee*, By.

Habitat. Western Ghats.

* ——— ? ——— ?

The root,—Sumbul-root.

Vernacular. (?)

Habitat. (?)

Remarks. The celebrated Sumbul-root of modern commerce reaches Europe by way of Russia. Nothing is known of its habitat and botany.

DRUGS.

Evidently, however, it is an umbelliferous root, produced probably in Central Asia. The Museum has no sample, and the Curator would earnestly beg any travellers in Central Asia to search for this drug, and present a specimen to the Museum. Any observations regarding the plant, dried specimens, &c., would be of the greatest interest to science. It has nothing to do with the Sumbul-root catalogued under N. O. 117.

N. O. 111. ARALIACEÆ. IVYWORDS.

Hedera Helix. *W. Common Ivy.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

The leaf.

Vernacular. *Lublub, Kussoos*, Northern India.

Habitat. Britain. Himalayas?

Remarks. The κερτρός of Theophrastus, and κισσός of Dioscorides.

Panax quinquefolium. *Linn.*

Linn. Syst. Polygamia Dioecia.

The root,—Ginseng.

Vernacular. *Ginseng*, China, By.

Habitat. Peling mountains, Mongolia, Oregon? Columbia?

Remarks. First described by Breynius.

N. O. 115. CINCHONACEÆ. CINCHONADS.

Gardenia lucida. *Rox.*

Gardenia gummifera. *Rox.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

The resin.

Vernacular. **G. lucida**, *China karinguva*, Tel. **G. gummifera**, *Chittamatta, Chiri-bikki, Garaga*, Tel. The resin,—*Decamallee*, India. *Kunkham*, Arab.

Habitat. *G. lucida*, Concans. *G. gummifera*, Southern Mahratta Country, Canara, Circars.

Remarks. It is remarkable that a resin so beautiful looking and powerful smelling should be unknown in Europe except to the curious. Can it be the κάγκανον of Dioscorides which (Lib. i. chap. 23) he mentions as an Arabian product? It is imported into Bombay from Arabia to the present day. Pliny mentions "*Concamum*" which Sprengel has referred to *G. gummifera*. Sprengel is the authority for the Arabic synonyme above given. For the varieties, see "Gums and Resins."

DRUGS.

Hedyotis umbellata. Linn.

Linn. Syst. Tetrandria Monogynia.

The root,—Indian Madder, Chay Root.

Vernacular. *Imborel*, *Saya*, Tam. *Cheriveloo*, Tel.

Habitat. Southern India.

Remarks. First described by Plukenet. Called also by the Tamools *Ramiserumvayr*, from its growing in abundance on the island of Ramiseram. "India Madder" includes also the *Munjeet* of Bengal, and the *Aal* of Bombay. See "Dyes and Colours."

Mussænda frondosa. Linn.

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

The plant.

Vernacular. *Bebina*, Hind. *Sarwud*, *Bhootcase*, *Lanchout*, By. *Belila*, Mal. *Vella-ellay*, Tam.

Habitat. Concans, Malabar, Travancore, Coromandel, Nepaul.

Remarks. First described by Van Rheede. Used by the natives as a charm against demons. I have received this plant from South America for the Victoria Gardens.

Randia dumetorum. Lam.

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

The root, bark, and fruit.

Vernacular. *Muenphul*, Hind. *Ghela*, *Gaerah*, *Pieraloo*, By. *Makarung-kai*, Tam. *Manga-kai*, Tel. *Jowz-ul-kowsul*, Arab. *Joozul-kueh*, Pers. *Wali-kukuru-man*, Cey.

Habitat. The Concans, Malabar, and Coromandel.

Remarks. *Mainphul* is the name also of *Aleurites triloba*, N. O. Euphorbiaceæ (see below) and of *Vangueria spinosa* of the present order, the *Aloo* of this Presidency. *Aloo* is also a local name of *Caladium esculentum* (Will.) N. O. Araceæ, the Bengalee for Potatoes, and the Persian for several rosaceous fruits.

Uncaria Gambir. Rox. *The Gambir.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

The extract of the leaves,—Gambir, Gambir-Catechu, Terra Japonica.

Vernacular. *Gambir*, Malaya. Indian synonymes, as for the extract of the wood of *Acacia Catechu*, and of the kernels of *Areca Catechu*, N. O. Palmæ.

Habitat. Eastern Archipelago.

Remarks. See also "Tans." *Uncaria* is also the name of a genus of Pedaliaceæ.

DRUGS.

N. O. 117. VALERIANACEÆ. VALERIAN-WORTS.

Nardostachys Jatamansi. *De C. Spikenard.*

Linn. Syst. Triandria Monogynia.

The root,—Spikenard (quasi Spica Nardi).

Vernacular. *Jatamansi*, Sans. Hind. Beng. Tam. *Chekur*, *Balchar*, *Sumbul*, Hind. *Shadamanjie*, Tam. *Sumbul-hindee*, *Sumbul-ul-teb*, *Usrureh*, *Mooygeeah*, Arab. *Nard*, Pers.

Habitat. Nepaul and Bootan at great elevations.

Remarks. Said to be the *Spikenard* (*nared*) of that "Epithalamium Epithalamiorum," the "Song of Songs" of King Solomon on the occasion of his unscriptural marriage with the daughter of Pharaoh. St. Mark also writing "*νάρδου πιστικῆς πολυτέλους*" ("*nardi spicati pretiosi*,"—Vulg.), and St. John in the same terms, both are thought to refer to *Jatamansi*. Dioscorides unequivocally specifies it as *νάρδος Ἰνδικῆς*, called also, as he states, "Gangetic, from a river called Ganges." He also mentions *νάρδος κελτικῆς*, *νάρδος ὀρεινῆς*, and *νάρδος Συριακῆς*, the last a variety of the Indian. There can be no doubt that the ancients, as Sir W. Jones has suggested, "used the word *nard* for any Indian essence in general, meaning what we now call *âtâr*, and either the *âtâr* of roses from *Cashmir* and *Persia*, that of *Cetaca* or *Pandanus*, from the western coast of India, or that of *Aguru* or Aloe-wood, from *Assam* or *Cochin China*, * * * or the mixed perfume called *abir*, of which the principal ingredients were yellow-sandal, violets, orange flowers, wood of aloes, rose-water, musk, and true spikenard." The word *nard* Sir W. Jones proved to be Persian who, as the carriers of *Jatamansi* between India and the west, must have communicated the name to Hebrews (*nerd*), Greeks (*νάρδος*), and Romans (*nardum*). Russel informed Sir W. Jones that "spikenard is carried over the desert (from *India*, I presume,) to Aleppo, where it is used in substance mixed with other perfumes, or worn in small bags, or in the form of essence, and kept in little boxes or phials, like *âtâr* of roses." The various phials of the ancients, called "*alabastron*," were used for precious scents and cosmetics. Avicenna (Royle) used the word *sumbul* as the synonyme of *νάρδος*, and Persian books describe four kinds, viz. 1st, *Sumbul-hindee* (*νάρδος Ἰνδικῆς*); 2nd, *Sumbul-italioon* or *Sumbul-uklete* (*νάρδος κελτικῆς*); 3rd, *Sumbul-jiballee* (*νάρδος ὀρεινῆς*); and 4th, *Sumbul-farsee* (*νάρδος Συριακῆς*?) The synonymes of *Sumbul-hindee* they give as *Sunbul-ool-teeb*, Arabic; *Narden*, Greek; *Nardoom*, Latin; and *Balchar* and *Jatamasee*, Hindee; and, moreover the *φῶν* of Dioscorides, the *Valeriana dioscoridis* of Sibthorp they call *Bekh-i-sumbul* or *Sumbul-root*. This should have early afforded a clue to the identification of *Jatamansi* with true or Indian *Spikenard*, but every writer on the subject considered that *Nard* was gramineous, until Sir W. Jones clearly established it to be the root of *Nardostachys Jatamansi*. Sir W. Jones in a paper (*Asiatic Researches*, vol. iv) in reply to Dr. Sir G. Blane, completely destroys the arguments of the latter in favour of *Andropogon Iwarancusa* (Rox.). Sir W. Jones remarks that it is very curious, as noticed by Dr. Anderson of Madras, that in *Tamul* most words beginning

DRUGS.

with *nar* have some relation to fragrance; and that Nard is translated *nartu* in Tamul Bibles. *Celtic Nard* is the *Valeriana celtica* of Willdenow, and *Mountain Nard* the *Asarum europæum* (Will.) Celtic Nard is exported largely from Austria to Turkey and Egypt for scenting baths, and probably finds its way by the Red Sea to Bombay. Rosemary and Lavender have also been looked on as kinds of Spikenard. See "Miscellaneous" Class.

N. O. 120. COMPOSITÆ. COMPOSITES.

Anthemis nobilis. Linn. *Common Chamomile.*

Linn. Syst. Syngenesia, Polygamia-superflua.

The flowers,—Chamomile.

Vernacular. *Baboonee-phool*, Hind. and Pers. *Chamaindoo-poo*, Tam. *Baboonuj*. *Okh-hywan*, *Tuffah-ul-urz*, *Hubuck-ul-buckir*, *El-dak-l-mirza*, Arab. *Babooneh-gaw*, Pers. The plant,—*Atna-meas*, Arab.

Habitat. The north temperate zone.

Remarks. Considered the *παρθένιον* of Dioscorides, the *ανθεμης* of that writer being thought another species. Lindley states that the flowers of *Santolina fragrantissima* are substituted for those of Chamomile in Cairo under the names of *Babounz* and *Zergsoun*.

Artemisia indica. Will. *Indian Wormwood.*

Linn. Syst. Syngenesia, Polygamia-superflua.

The herb.

Vernacular. *Dana*, Sans. *Downa*, *Mustaroo*, *Ghundumar*, *Murwa*, *Duna*, Hind. *Afsunteen*, By. and Arab. *Mashiputrie*, Tam. *Machi-patri*, Tel. *Walkolundo*, Cey. *Kushoos-roomee*, Arab. *Burunjasif*, Pers.

Habitat. Nepaul, China, Japan.

Remarks. The *ἀψιθιον* of Hippocrates and Dioscorides is said to be *Artemisia Absinthium* (Linn). *Common Wormwood*. The Greek name has therefore been traversed by the Arabs to *Indian Wormwood*, and probably a portion of the *Afsunteen* of the bazars is *Common Wormwood*. The "Wormwood" of the Old Testament is identified by Sprengel with *Artemisia Abrotanum*.

Artemisia sternutatoria. *Sneezewort.*

Linn. Syst. Syngenesia, Polygamia-superflua.

The leaf.

Vernacular. *Nackchiknee*, *Hachittie*, Hind. *Utas*, *Ufkar*, Arab.

Habitat. ——— ?

Artemisia vulgaris. W. *Mugwort.*

Linn. Syst. Syngenesia, Polygamia-superflua.

The herb.

DRUGS.

Vernacular. *Nagdowna*, Hind. *Davanamu*, Tel. *Artemasaya*, *Ut-meesa*, Arab. *Birunjasif*, Pers.

Habitat. Europe, Persia?

Remarks. *Nagdowna* is the name also of *Crinum toxicarium*, and *Asparagus officinalis* (Linn.), N. O. Liliacæ.

Aucklandia Costus. *Falc.*

The root,—*Costus*.

Linn. Syst.

Vernacular. *Koostum*, *Koot*, Sans. *Koost*, *Putchuk*, Hind. *Koostum*, *Kostum*, Tam. *Kust-hindêe*, Arab. *Kust-tulk*, Pers. *Sepudday*, Malay.

Habitat. Cashmere, at great elevations.

Remarks. Dr. Falconer has satisfactorily identified the *Costus* of the ancients with the above plant. Its roots have a strong aromatic odour, and are used as incense in the temples of the gods, and to protect the exquisite shawls of Cashmere from the attacks of moths, being packed up with them in the bales. Pliny states that "in the island of Patale, situate at the very mouth of the Indus, there are two kinds of *Costus* found, the black and the white; the last is considered the best." Dioscorides enumerates three kinds of *Costus* (κόστος); *Arabian* (κόστος ἀραβικὸς), white, best of all; *Indian* (κόστος Ἰνδικὸς), dark; and *Syrian* (κόστος συριακὸς), pale yellow. Royle observes that *Orris-root* (*beg-bunupsha*) is often sold in the bazars under the name of *Koost*. The *Kalikootki* of the bazars is the *Helleborus niger* already catalogued.

Formerly *Costus arabicus* (Linn.) and *Costus speciosus*, N. O. Zingiberacæ, were considered the sources of true *Costus*, but it is now well known that their roots are quite insipid and scentless. See also "Miscellaneous" Class.

Cacalia Kleinia. *W. Oleander-leaved Cacalia.*

Linn. Syst. Syngenesia, Polygamia-æqualis.

The herb.

Vernacular. *Erminakullie*, Tam. *Yennapootoo-nalikeh-jemmoodoo*, Tel. *Lisan-ulasur*, Arab. *Gaozuban*, Pers.

Habitat. Canaries. India?

Remarks. First mentioned by Clusius. All Indian authorities refer *Gaozuban* to the above plant, but the *Gaozuban* of the bazars is also derived from *Anisomeles malabarica*, Labiatæ; *Trichodesma indicum*, *Chota-kulpha*, *Heliotropium erosum*, and *H. ophioglossa*, Boraginacæ (Stocks); and *Onosma bracteatum*, with *Bugloozun* (Bugloss), and *Fooghulus* as the Greek synonyms, Scrophulariacæ (Royle).

DRUGS.

Centaurea Behen. Linn. *Saw-leaved Centaury.*

Linn. Syst. Syngenesia Polygamia-frustranea.

The root.

Vernacular. *Suffaid behmen*, By. *Behen-abiad*, Arab.

Habitat. The Lebanon.

Remarks. First mentioned by Avicenna. Is commonly called *White Rhapontic*, but quite distinct from the *Imperial* or *White Rhubarb* of the Kirghis steppes and southern Altai which is a true *Rheum*. It is the *Behen albam* of old pharmacologists. The *Behen blanc* of the French, their *Behen officinarum*, is the root of *Cucubalus Behen*, L. seu *Silene inflata*, Sw. The *Lalbehman* of the bazar (*Red behen* of Abulfadil) is *Salvia hæmatodes*, W. *Bloody-veined Sage*, N. O. 162. *Silene Behen* is the *Bladder Catchfly* of Crete.

Cichorium Intybus. Linn. *Wild Succory.*

Linn. Syst. Syngenesia Polygamia-æqualis.

The seed.

Vernacular. *Hinduba*, *Shikorieh*, Arab. *Kasnee*, Pers.

Habitat. Gravelly soils of Europe and Asia.

Remarks. The *σίσις* of Dioscorides, *κικώριον* of Theophrastus, and *Cichorium* of Pliny.

Lactuca sativa. De C. *Garden Lettuce, Cos Lettuce.*

Linn. Syst. Syngenesia Polygamia-æqualis.

The seed.

Vernacular. *Kahoo*, Hind. *Salada*, Cey. *Chaff*, Egypt.

Habitat. India? Widely cultivated in Europe.

Remarks. The *ἐπίδαξ* of Greeks and Romans. Dioscorides mentions *ἐπίδαξ ἡρεπός* and *ἐπίδαξ ἀγρία*. The first is considered the *Garden* and the second the *Strong-scented Lettuce*. *Lactucarium*, or *Lettuce opium*, is prepared from both. Its virtues as an anodyne have been greatly extolled, although it appears to be an inert substance. Yet from the earliest times pægoric powers have been attributed to the lettuce; and in the beautiful myth of Adonis, Venus is represented to have thrown herself on a bed of lettuces "to lull her grief." (Paris in Pereira.) See "Fruits and Vegetables."

Leontodon Taraxacum. W. *Common Dandelion.*

Linn. Syst. Syngenesia Polygamia-æqualis.

The root,—*Taraxacum*.

Vernacular?

Habitat. Europe and Himalayas. Cultivated at Hewra and Da-poree for the Bombay Government.

Remarks. Supposed to be one *ἀφάκη* of Theophrastus.

DRUGS.

Pyrethrum indicum. *H. K. Indian Feverfew.*

Linn. Syst. Syngenesia Polygamia-superflua.

The root.

Vernacular. *Akurkura*, Ind. *Akkaracaram*, Tam.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. Possesses the same properties as the *Pellitory of Spain*, *Anacyclus Pyrethrum*, De C. the *πύρεθρον* of Dioscorides and *Pyrethrum* of Pliny.

Vernonia anthelmintica. *Will. Purple Vernonia or Fleabane.*

Linn. Syst. Syngenesia Polygamia-aqualis.

The seed.

Vernacular. *Kananasiraka*, Sans. *Kaliezeeerie*, Hind. Dec. *Somraj*, Beng. *Cattasiragam*, Mal. *Caat-siragam*, Tam. *Adavje-zeelakara*, Tel. *Sanni-nayan*, Cey.

Habitat. East Indies.

Remarks. First described by Van Rheede.

N. O. 126. STYRACACEÆ. *STORAXWORKS.*

Styrax Benzoin. *Dryand. Gum-Benjamin Tree.*

Linn. Syst. Decandria Monogynia.

The concrete balsam—Gum-Benjamin, Benzoin, *Assa-odorata*.

Vernacular. *Ord*, *Loobancee-ood*, Dec. *Sambrancee*, Tam. *Hussee-looban*, *Hussee-ool-jawee*, Pers. *Cominjan*, Malay.

Habitat. Siam, Sumatra, Java, Borneo.

Remarks. The ancients are said by the highest authorities to have been totally unacquainted with Benzoin. This is remarkable, considering how familiar they were with eastern products, and that Benzoin is the most fragrant of all the balsams. In fact, it appears to the writer impossible that it should have been unknown, and that its apparent omission from the works of Dioscorides and Pliny must be due to obscurity and confusion of description on their part. Reading their works with the determination to find Gum-Benjamin somewhere, one might believe it to be the *Mala-bathrum* both describe, or at least one variety. This article sold at from 1 denarius to 300 denarii (8½*d.* to £10 2*s.* 6*d.*) per pound, while Bdelium sold at 3, Costus at 5, Frankincense at 6, and Myrrh (excepting Stacte, which sold so high as 40,) at the "very highest" at 11 denarii per pound. Indian Nard sold at 100 denarii per lb. Crawford is of this opinion, and it is difficult not to follow him on reading the description of Pliny. Pliny also speaks of a "myrrha odoraria" in a way which suggests Benjamin: it sold at 14 denarii per lb. Benjamin has been called *Assa-odorata*, *Assa-dulcis*, and *Liquor Cyrenaicus*. A fern *Mohria thurifera* smells like Benzoin as also does the resin of *Xanthorrhæa arborea*. See "Gums and Resins."

DRUGS.

Styrax officinale.* Linn. *Officinal Storax.

Linn. Syst. Decandria Monogynia.

The root.

Vernacular. *Boe*, By. *Usturak*, Arab.

Habitat. Levant, Greece, Palestine, Syria.

Remarks. This is the classical *στίραξ*, but now no balsam is obtained from it, the *Styrax* of the London College being the balsam of quite another tree, and the *Rose malloes* of the Bombay Tariff, to which correctly belong the numerous eastern synonymes erroneously supposed to refer to classical *Styrax*. The present tree is therefore incorrectly called *Officinal Storax*. The root is used in Bombay like Eagle-wood, and yellow Sandal-wood as incense in the temples. See N. O.s 143 and 210 below, and "Gums and Resins."

N. O. 129. ERICACEÆ. **HEATHWORTS.**

***Rhododendron lepidotum.* Wall.**

Linn. Syst. Decandria Monogynia.

The leaf.

Vernacular. *Tsaluma*, *Tsuma*, of Bhoteas. *Taleesfur*, Northern India.

Habitat. Sikkim, Nepaul, Cabul?

Remarks. Royle states that *Mafur*, and *Mafur-fooz*, are assigned as its Greek synonymes in Persian works. *Talisafar* he also observes is the Arabic name in Avicenna for the *μάκρη* of the Greeks and *Macir* of Pliny, which has not yet been identified. The *Taleesfur* of the bazars certainly cannot be referred to it.

***Rhododendron campanulatum.* Don.**

Linn. Syst. Decandria Monogynia.

The leaf.

Vernacular. *Hoolas-kasmeercee*, *Burg-i-tibbut*, Northern India.

Habitat. Gossaing-Than in Nepaul, Kamaon, Thibet?

N. O. 136. MYRSINACEÆ. **ARDISIADS.**

***Embellia Ribes.* Burns.**

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

The fruit.

Vernacular. *Baibarung*, *Waiwarung*, Hind. *Karkunnie*, By. *Viskaul*, Mal. *Vellal*, Tam. *Vayu-velangam-chettu*, Tel.

Habitat. India.

DRUGS.

N. O. 138. OLEACEÆ. OLIVEWORTS.

Fraxinus rotundifolia. *Lam. Round-leaved Manna Ash.*

Fraxinus Ornus. *Linn. European Manna Ash.*

Linn. Syst. Diandria Monogynia.

Sweet concrete exudation,—Manna.

Vernacular. *Shirkhist*, Bombay bazar.

Habitat. Alpine South Europe; Sicily, Calabria?

Remarks. This substance is said to have been unknown to the ancients, although they are supposed by some to refer to it under the names of *δροσμήλι* (honey-dew), *ἐλαιoméλι* (honey-oil), and *ἀερομέλι* (honey-air). Certainly Pliny's description of *Elæomeli* should satisfy the most sceptical that he means Manna. The grains of *Festuca fluitans*, Linn. are called *Mannæ Grana* by old writers. They call also the coarse grains of *Olibanum*, Manna Thuris. See N. O. 25, and "Sugars."

Olea? ————— ?

Linn. Syst. Diandria Monogynia?

Sweet concrete exudation,—Khorassan Manna.

Vernacular. *Shirkhist*, Pers. By.

Habitat. Khorassan.

Remarks. True *Shirkhist*. It comes from Khorassan, and is supposed by Royle to be produced by an olive. The writer has discovered leaves amongst the *balls of Shirkhist* which come from Constantinople which certainly belong to a species of olive. See "Sugars."

N. O. 140. ASCLEPIADACEÆ. ASCLEPIADS.

Asclepias curassavica. *W. Curassavian Swallowwort.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Digynia.

The root.

Vernacular?

Habitat. West Indies. Quite naturalized in India.

Remarks. Is a good emetic and sudorific.

Calotropis gigantea. *R. Brown. Curled-flowered Calotropis.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Digynia.

The root, bark, inspissated juice, and sugar.

Vernacular. *Arka, Akund, Soaytaurkum*, Sans. *Ak, Mudar*, Hind. *Rowee*, By. *Yecada*, Can. *Yercum, Fullerkoo*, Tam. *Neelajeeleroo*, Tel. *Moodu-wara*, Cey. *Maioh*, Burmah. *Oshmar, Oschar*, Arab. *Bejd-eloschar, Eminion?* (Kercher) Egypt. White variety,—*Alarka*, Sans. *Shwet akund* and *urka*, Beng. *Tellajelladoo*, Tel. The sugar,—*Sukkur-ool-ashur*, Vulg. The spirit,—*Bar*, By.

DRUGS.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. First mentioned by Avicenna. An intoxicating liquor also called *bar* is prepared from this plant in Western India. The great *Ak-bar* was born beneath the *Ak*, and took his name from it according to the local tradition of Oomercote. See also "Narcotica," "Sugars," and "Gums and Resins."

Hemidesmus indicus. *R. Brown.*

Lin. Syst. Pentandria Digynia.

The root,—Indian Sarsaparilla.

Vernacular. *Shadipa*, Sans. *Mugrabu*, Hind. *Ununtamool*, Kural, Beng. *Muckwy*, Dec. *Narooneendee*, Mal. *Nunnari-vayar*, Tam. *Soogundapala*, *Pala-chukkanderu*, Tel. *Irimusu*, Cey. *Oshba*, Arab.

Habitat. Concans, Malabar, Travancore, Coromandel.

Sarcostemma brevistigma. *W. et A. Twisting Sarcostemma.*

Lin. Syst. Pentandria Digynia.

The stem.

Vernacular. *Soma*, *Somaluta*, Sans. and Beng. *Tiga-tshumoodoo*, *Pulla-tige*, Tel. *Muwa-keeriya*, Cey.

Habitat. Hills of Pujaub, Bolan Pass, Rohilcund, Khandeish, Hills about Poona, Coromandel.

Remarks. The *Som* of the Vedas, its name being derived from the circumstance that it was gathered by moonlight by the ancient Hindoos. They carried it to their homes in carts drawn by rams; and a fermented liquor was prepared by mixing its juice, strained through a sieve of goat's hair, with barley and *ghee*. This wine was drunk at all their religious ceremonies, and was used as an intoxicant by the *rishis*, who, in the golden age of Hindooism, combined it at their meals with beef. Water passed through a bundle of *Somaluta* and a bag of salt will extirpate white ants from a field watered with it. (*Oriental Christian Spectator*.) See "Narcotics."

N. O. 141. APOCYNACEÆ. DOGBANES.

Allamanda cathartica. *Ræ. and Sch. Willow-leaved Allamanda.*

Lin. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

The leaf.

Vernacular. ?

Habitat. South America. Naturalized in Bombay.

Remarks. First described by Plumier.

DRUGS.

***Alstonia scholaris.* Don.**

Linna. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

The bark.

Vernacular. *Septaperna*, Sans. *Chatinn*, Beng. *Satween*, *Shaitan*, By. *Pala*, *Mookum-pala*, Mal. *Fer-ellay-palay*, Tam. *Edakula-ariti*, *Pala-garuda*, Tel.

Habitat. South Concan, Travancore, Coromandel, Assam.

Remarks. "The natives (of the Ghats) have a superstitious fear of it, and say, it assembles all the trees of the forest once a year to pay homage." (Graham.)

Cerbera Thevetia.* Don. *Linear-leaved Cerbera.

Linna. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

Vernacular. ?

Habitat. South America. Naturalized throughout the Western Presidency.

Remarks. First described by Hernandez. Two grains of the bark are said to equal in antiperiodic power a scruple of Cinchona. There is a genus *Thevetia*, but the genus *Cerbera* includes no transfer from that genus (?), and it is wrong to give a specific term, unless an old generic, a generic form. *Thevetia* above should have been *thevetiana* or else *thevetii*. Being generic in form, however, it is written as usual with a capital initial.

Nerium odorum.* Rox. *Sweet-scented Oleander.

Linna. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

The root.

Vernacular. *Karravera*, Sans. *Hyamara*, Hind. *Lal-kharubee*, Beng. *Kunher*, By. *Tejavonna-aralee*, Mal. *Arali*, Tam. *Ghen-nern*, Tel.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. First described by Van Rheede. The "tree" in Psalm i. 3, refers to the *Nerium Oleander*, W., *Common Oleander*, according to Sprengel.

Wrightia antidysenterica.* Don. *Oval-leaved Wrightia.

Linna. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

The bark and seed.

Vernacular. *Kootuga*, *Cheeree*, Sans. *Koorchi*, *Curayja*, *Inderjaw*, *Inderjaw-shireen*, Hind. *Inderjo*, *Dowla-koora*, *Koora*, By. *Codaga-palla*, *Palla-patta*, Mal. *Veppalie*, Tam. *Palla-coodija*, *Ma-noopala*, *Girimalika*, *Kodisa*, Tel. *Tiwaj*, *Lissan-ul-asafeer*, Arab.

Habitat. Concan, Malabar, Ceylon, Bourbon.

DRUGS.

Remarks. First described by Van Rheede. The bark is the *Conessi-bark* of European Pharmacopœias. It is named *Inderjau-shireen* to distinguish it from *Inderjau-tulk*, *Holarrhena antidysenterica* and *H. pubescens* of this natural order. *Andusaroon* is the *Yoonanee* synonyme of native writers.

Wrightia tinctoria. Don. *Dyer's Wrightia.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

The bark.

Vernacular. *Hyamaraka?* Sans. *Bhoorcooree*, *Kala-koora*, *Kala-kooda*, By. *Pala*, *Paluk*, *Palavay-raynoo*, Tam. *Tshil-ankaloo*, *Chit-ankaloo*, *Amkudu*, *Tedlapala*, Tel.

Habitat. Concans, Malabar, Travancore, Coromandel, Cochin-China.

Remarks. See "Dyes and Colours."

N. O. 42. LOGANIACEÆ. LOGANIADS.

Ignatia amara. Linn.

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

The seed,—*St. Ignatius's bean*, *Faba febrifuga*, *F. amara*, *Nux Serapionis*.

Vernacular. *Papeeta*, Hind.

Habitat. Philippines.

Remarks. First unequivocally described by Kamel, who has lost the credit of many of his discoveries, owing to having sent them to others to describe.

Strychnos Nux-vomica. Linn. *Poison Nut.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

The seed,—*Nux-vomica*, *Nux-mechil*.

Vernacular. *Veeshamoostie*, *Kulaka*, Sans. *Koochila*, Hind. Beng. *Kajra*, By. *Kariram*, Mal. *Yettie-marum*, Tam. *Moostighenza*, *Musadi*, Tel. *Koodakad-doorutta*, Cey. *Kha-boung*, Pegu. *Isa-rakee*, Pers. *Falooz-muhee*, *Khanek-ul-kelb*, Arab.

Habitat. Concans, Travancore, Ceylon, Coromandel.

Remarks. Latin translations of the Arabians, Serapion, and Avicenna mention a *Nux-vomica*, but are supposed to refer to *St. Ignatius's bean*, their *Rachaba*, or *Nux-mechil* being considered our "*Poison-nut*." It probably is *Common Henbane* seed. Avicenna himself calls *Nux-vomica*, *Azarakhee* and *Adarachi*. The true *Naga-musada* (*Lignum colubrinum*, *Pao-de-Cobra*,) of the Telegoos is *S. colubrina*. The term *Lignum colubrinum* has also, however, been applied to several other plants reputed antidotes to snake-bites, and amongst others to *Cissampelos acuminatus*, which is the *Naga-mushadee* of the Hindoos and *Tileakoor* of Bengal.

DRUGS.

Strychnos potatorum. *Rox.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

The seed,—Clearing nut.

Vernacular. *Kutaka*, *Payaprasadi*, Sans. *Nirmullee*, *Nell-mall*, *Chilbinge*, Hind. *Gajra*, *Nirmalla*, By. *Tettamperel-marum*, Mal. *Chittu*, Can. *Tettom-cottay-marum*, Tam. *Indupu*, *Chilla-ghenzaloo*, *Katakamu*, Tel. *Ingini*, Cey.

Habitat. The mountain regions of the Deccan.

Remarks. See "Miscellaneous" Class.

N. O. 143. GENTIANACEÆ. GENTIANWORTS.

Ophelia Chirata. *Gries.*

Linn. Syst. Tetrandria Monogynia.

The herb,—Chirayta.

Vernacular. *Chirataka*, *Kirata-ticta*, Sans. *Chirayta*, Hind. *Shay-raat-coochie*, Tam. *Sheelasuttoo-coielloo*, Tel. *Kubs-al-zarireh*, Arab.

Habitat. Nepal; the Morungs.

Remarks. Was supposed by Guibort to be the *κάλανος ἀρωματικός* of the Greeks, a clear error. It is the *Casab-al-datereh* of Mathiolus. Mr. Balfour of the Madras Museum states that under the name of *Chirayta* many other species of Gentianworts are sold, as *Chironia centauroides*, (Rox.), the *Geema* and *Girmi* of Bengal; *Exacum bicolor* (Rox.); *Exacum tetragonum* (Rox.), the *Koochuri* of Bengal; *Exacum hyssopifolium* (Will.), the *Voellarekoo* of Telinga; and others. *Kreat* is our local name for *Andrographis paniculata*, N. O. Acanthaceæ, and *Chirati* of *Mukia scabrella*, N. O. Cucurbitaceæ.

Ophelia multiflora. *Dalz.*

Linn. Syst. Tetrandria Monogynia.

The herb.

Vernacular. ?

Habitat. Mahableshwur.

Remarks. *O. elegans* (R. W.) is a native of the Pulney Hills and Northern Circars, and thus all India is provided with valuable bitters of the same order. The local names of the *O. elegans* are *Silarus* and *Salagit* according to the Honorable Walter Elliot, F.L.S., and Major Drury, which is a remarkable circumstance, seeing *Sillarus* is one of the eastern and commercial names of *Rose Malloes*, falsely called *Liquid Storax*; and *Salagit*, an Arabian synonyme of *Solid Storax* as it is called, but which in truth is solid *Rose Malloes*. See N. O.s 156 and 210, and "Gums and Resins."

DRUGS.

N. O. 147. PEDALIACEÆ. *PEDALIADS.*

Pedaliū Murex. *Rox. Prickly-fruited Pedaliū.*

Linn. Syst. Didynamia Angiosperma.

The fruit.

Vernacular. *Ghejasoodumoostru*, Sans. *Burragokhroo*, Hind. *Ka-ka-moolloo*, Mal. *Amei-nerunshil*, *Ananeringee*, Tam. *Yeanuga-pulleroo*, Tel. *Ætnerenchi*, Cey.

Habitat. Shores of the Deccan, and particularly at Cape Comorin.

Remarks. First described by Van Rheede.

N. O. 151. CONVULVULACEÆ. *BINDWEEDS.*

Batatas paniculata. *Don.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

The root.

Vernacular. *Bhoomi-koorma*, Hind. and Dec. *Phal-modecca*, Mal. *Deo-kunchanam*, *Bhuchakragadda*, *Nellagummudu*, *Chirigummudu*, *Metta-pala-tige*, Tel. *Ha-angilla*, Cey.

Habitat. Bengal, Assam, Deccan.

Convolvulus Scammonia. *Linn.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

The gum-resin,—Scammony.

Vernacular. *Sukmuniar*, *Mehmoodeh*, Hind. *Sugmoonia*, Arab.

Habitat. Hedges of Greece and the Levant.

Remarks. Hippocrates, Dioscorides, and Pliny all speak of a substance called by them *σκαμμώνιον* and *Scammonium*, but it has not been completely identified with modern Scammony.

Exogonium Purga. *Bentham.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

The root,—True Jalap.

Vernacular. ?

Habitat. The alpine woods of Mexico. Cultivated on account of Government at Hewra.

Ipomœa cœrulea. *Ker. Pale Blue Ipomœa, Morning Glory.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

The seed.

Vernacular. *Neel-kulmee*, Hind. The seed,—*Mirchai*, *Kala-dana*, Hind. *Hub-ul-nil*, Arab.

Habitat. East Indies.

DRUGS.

***Ipomœa Turpethum.* Don. Square-stalked *Ipomœa*.**

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

The root,—Turpeth, Turbith.

Vernacular. *Trivoorta*, Sans. *Teoree*, *Doodh-kulmee*, *Niswut*, *Nagputtur*, Hind. Beng. Dec. *Shevadie*, Tam. *Tella-tegada*, Tel. *Trasta-walu*, Cey. *Hudulzungee*, Turbid (root), Arab.

Habitat. Malabar ; Coromandel.

Remarks. First mentioned by Avicenna.

N. O. 153. CORDIACEÆ. *SEBESTENS.*

***Cordia angustifolia.* Don. Narrow-leaved *Cordia*.**

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

Vernacular. *Goond*, *Goondnee*, *Gondi*, Hind. *Liyar*, Sindh. *Narroovalli*, *Chinna-botuku*, Tam. *Nukkeru*, Tel.

Habitat. Deccan.

Remarks. *Gondni* is the name also of a species of *Bulrush* ; and *Goindu* of *Diospyros Goindu* (Dalzell), N. O. Ebenaceæ. See “Fruits and Vegetables,” and “Woods.”

***Cordia Myxa.* Linn. Smooth-leaved *Cordia*.**

***Cordia latifolia.* Rox. Broad-leaved *Cordia*.**

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

The fruit,—Sebesten plum.

Vernacular. ***C. Myxa***,—*Bukampadaruka*, *Buhoovaruka*, Sans. *Lusora*, Hind. *Buhoorai*, Beng. *Lesooroo*, Sindh. *Bookhur*, Dec. *Vidi-marum*, Mal. Tam. *Nekra*, *Nakeru*, *Iriki*, *Pedda-botuku*, Tel. *Lolu*, Cey. *Sepistan*, Arab. *Sepistan*, *Pistoan-sug*, Pers. *Kendal*, Java. ***C. latifolia***,—*Sheloo*, Sans. *Bhokur*, *Buralesooru*, Hind. *Burobuhoori*, Beng. *Gedooroo*, Sindh. *Burgoond*, *Vurgoond*, Guz. *Bokhur*, Dec. *Kicha-virigi-chettu*, Tel. *Sepistan*, Arab. *Sepistan*, *Pistan-sug*, Pers.

Habitat. *C. Myxa*, Egypt, Arabia, Persia, Goozerat, Silhet. *C. latifolia*, India within and beyond the Ganges.

Remarks. The fruit of the latter is larger than that of the former species, and both constitute the *Sebestena* of old Pharmacopœiæ. *C. Myxa* has been considered the *Persea* of the ancients already shown to refer to *Balanites ægyptiaca* ; it is very probably the *Myxa* and *Egyptian-plum* of Pliny, and certainly it afforded the wood of the Egyptian mummy cases. There is just a chance that it also may have been the *Persea* of Dioscorides, although the probability is that it is not, and that he, like Pliny, in describing the *Persea*, confounded it with the *Persica* or Peach. Sprengel refers the *Persea* to *Cordia Sebestena*, a species peculiar to the Antilles, and which Linæus most unfortunately named after a renowned

DRUGS.

product of the old world. The seeds of *Cordia Myxa* are sold under the name of *Chakoon-ke-benge*. See "Fruits and Vegetables," and "Woods."

N. O. 157. SOLANACEÆ. NIGHTSHADES.

***Physalis somnifera* var. *flexuosa*, Nees. *Flexuose Winter Cherry*.**

Lin. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

The root.

Vernacular. *Ashuva*, *Ashwa*, Sans. Beng. *Asgund*, Hind. Dec. *Pevetti*, Mal. *Amkoolang*, Tam. *Penerroo*, *Aswagandhi*, *Pillivendram*, Tel. *Amuk-kara*, Cey. *Behmun*, *Barde*, *Obab*, *Uarak-esshefa*, Arab. *Sekaran*, Egypt.

Habitat. Concans, Travancore, Coromandel, Bengal.

Remarks. First distinctly described by Van Rheede, but is thought to have been the *σπύχνος ὑπνωτικὸς* of Dioscorides, and the second kind of *halicacabum* of Pliny, called *morio* and *moly*. Kunth recognized it in Egyptian mummy cases. It often goes by the name of *Kaknuj* in the *bazars*, but erroneously. *Asgund* is also the *Hindee* name of *Justicia Adhatoda* (Rox.), the *Adulsa*, *Bakus*, or *Vasooka* of Bombay.

***Puneeria coagulans*. *Stocks*.**

Lin. Syst. Diœcia Pentandria.

The berry.

Vernacular. *Kaknuj*, *Rajpootuka*, *Binpoonka*, Hind. *Puneer-ja-fota*, Sind. *Shaprunga*, Peshawur. *Hub-ul-yahood*, *Jowz-ul-murja*, Arab. *Kaknuj*, Pers. *Khumzuray*, Candahar. *Aroosuk-pus-purdah* (*Bride behind the curtain*), Fars. *Kuchoomun*, Shiraz. *Kumree-murja*, Syria. *Akeedoleon*, Turkey. *Ousfudnoon*, Yonanee. *Halikabum*, Latin of Bazzars. *Hub-ul-kaking*, Vulg.

Habitat. Sind, Beloochistan.

Remarks. Stocks (Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society, vol. iii.) observes that the berry *Hub-ul-kaking* has been referred to the plant "called by Tournefort *Alkekengi officinarum*; and by Linnæus, *Physalis Alkekengi*, and the same plant is identified with the *σπύχνος ἀλικάκαβος* mentioned by Dioscorides. Dr. Royle * * has suggested the *Nicandra indica* (R. and S.), referred more properly to the genus *Physalis* under the name of *P. indica* (Lam.), and which Loureiro called *P. Alkekengi*. Dr. Royle also throws out the idea that the widely-distributed *Physalis somnifera* (var. *flexuosa*, Nees) was the original *Kaknuj*, and that the *N. indica* was merely used as a substitute." He then goes on to prove that the *Puneer-ja-fota* of Sind is the true *Hub-ul-kaking*, and establishes the plant as a new genus, its specific name being derived from its being used as the *Solanum sanctum*, Forskäl (*S. coagulans* is the name Forskäl gives), is used in Arabia to coagulate milk. There can be scarcely a doubt of

DRUGS.

the correctness of Stocks's view ; of all writers on Indian botany, he having been the most accomplished and the shrewdest, and always absolutely truthful. He warns the reader, however, that if his *Puneeria cougulans* be not the source of *Kaknu*, the synonymes of that drug as above given must be transferred to some other plant. The *Physalis Alkekengi* (Linn.), is Pliny's first kind of *halicacabum*, called also *callion* and *vesicaria*. See "Miscellaneous" Class.

N. O. 158. ATROPACEÆ. *ATROPADS*.

***Atropa Belladonna*.** Linn. *Deadly Nightshade, Common Dwale*.

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

The berry.

Vernacular. *Sug-ungoor, Ungoor-shefa*, Hind. *Girboolee*, By.

Habitat. Temperate Europe.

Remarks. Not well identified with any plant described by Theophrastus, Dioscorides, and Pliny. Tragus (A.D. 1513) first undoubtedly mentions it. It is supposed to have been the plant which so fatally affected the Roman soldiers during their retreat from the Parthians ; and Buchanan tells us that when Sweno invaded Scotland, the wily Banquo provided the hostile army with liquors poisoned with *Dwale*, on drinking which they were quickly overpowered, Sweno himself scarcely escaping. "The insane root that takes the reason prisoner" of Shakespeare is also thought to be the *Deadly Nightshade*. The appellation of *Bella-donna* arose, perhaps, from its being used by Italian belles to dilate the pupils of their eyes.

***Datura Hummatu* var. *fastuosa*,** Bernh. *Purple Thorn-apple*.

***Datura Metel*.** W. *Downy Thorn-apple*.

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

The seed.

Vernacular. Black species,—*Doostoora, Krishna dhatura*, Sans. *Kala-dhatura, Lal-dhatura*, Hind. Beng. *Umana, Nela-hummatu*, Mal. *Karoo-oomattay*, Tam. *Nulla-oomatie*, Tel. *Kaloo-attana, Antenna*, Cey. *Bunjdhестee*, Arab. *Goozgeeah*, Pers. *Rotecubung*, Malay. White-species,—*Sada-dhatura*, Hind. Beng. *Hummatu*, Mal. *Yellay-oomattay*, Tam. *Tella-oomatie, Daturamu*, Tel. *Suda-attana*, Cey. Both in common,—*Dhatura*, India. *Jowz-mazil (Methel-seed)*, Arab.

Habitat. Egypt ; Asia.

Remarks. The seeds of these plants and those of *D. Tatula*, of South Europe, were probably used by the priests of Delphi and other ancient oracles to produce prophecies. The seeds of *D. sanguinea* (Floripondio) are to this day so used in the Temple of the Sun, in the city of Sagomozo in Peru. (Lindley.) In Avicenna *Jowz mazel* stands for *D. Metel*, according to Sprengel. *D. Hummatu* is first well described by Vesling. See "Narcotics."

DRUGS.

Hyoscyamus niger. Linn. *Common Henbane.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

The seed,—*Faba porcina*, *Faba suilla*.

Vernacular. *Khorassanee ajwan*, Hind. *Khorassanie omum*, Tam. *Showkran*, Arab. *Sapht*, Egypt. *Bunj*, *Buzir-ul-bung*, *Tokhem-bung-roomee*, Pers.

Habitat. Temperate Europe. Cultivated at Hewra on account of Government.

Remarks. The *ὑοσκύαμος μέλας* of Dioscorides and *Hyoscyamus niger* of Pliny. The *ὑοσκύαμος* of Hippocrates refers to the *White Henbane* of Europe.

Mandragora officinalis. W. *Official Mandrake.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

The root.

Vernacular. *Luckmuna*, *Luckmunie*, Hind. *Yebruj*, Beng. and By. *Caat-jootie*, Tam. *Ustrung*, *Serag-al-coshrob*, *Ussul-ul-loofah* (root), *Loofah* (plant), *Tufah-ul-shitan* (fruit), Arab. *Yabrooz*, *Merdumgeeah*, Pers. *Loofahat*, Malaya.

Habitat. South of Europe ; Asia Minor.

Remarks. According to Sprengel the *μανδραγόρα* of Hippocrates and *μανδραγόρας* of Theophrastus, which Fraas however refers to *Belladonna*. It is certainly the *μανδραγόρας μέλας* of Dioscorides and *Mandragora* of Pliny, and it is generally allowed to be the *Dudaim* of the Bible, Gen. xxx. 14. The word *mandrakes* in this passage the Septuagint renders *μήλα μανδραγοῶν*, but according to Calmet the Jews do not understand its true signification. He would translate it "citrons," while others, he states, have suggested "violets," "lilies," "jasmynes," and "plantains;" the last also being considered by the Arabs the "Apple of Eve," and the "fig-tree," with the leaves of which both Adam and Eve covered themselves on their fall. Taking the story of Rachel and Leah, however, in connexion with the immemorial use of *mandrake* in the east by lovers as an incantation, the fruit being the "*Love Apples*" of the ancients, and the Hebrew root, *Dod*, of the word *Dudaim* signifying *love*, there can be no doubt of the identification followed in this catalogue. Mathioli (says Calmet) tells us that "what has given occasion to mandrakes having the name of *Anthropomorphos*" is the habit of quacks giving the roots of various plants the fashion of the human body to impose them on silly women under the name of *Mandrakes* or *Hands of Glory*. The belief in mandrake as a love philter (hence Venus was often styled *Mandragorites*) is an absurd superstition; and yet a nearly allied plant, the *Jarbarosa*, has the same reputation in South America! (Lindley.) Persian writers describe the *Gensing* of China as a *Mandrake*. *Cucumis Dudaim*, W., is the *Apple-shaped Cucumber* of the Levant.

DRUGS.

N. O. 161. LABIATÆ. LABIATES.

Anisomeles malabarica. R. Br.

Linn. Syst. Didynamia Gymnospermia.

Vernacular. *Bootan-kooshum*, Sans. *Gaozuban*, By. *Pemayrutie*,
Tam. *Moga-beerakoo*, *Mabheri*, *China-ranabheri*, Tel.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. For *Gaozuban* see also N. O. 120.

Dracocephalum royleanum. Royle?

Linn. Syst. Didynamia Gymnospermia.

The seed.

Vernacular. *Tukm balungoo*, *Balungoo*, Hind.

Habitat. Cultivated widely in northern India.

Hyssopus officinalis. W. Common Hyssop.

Linn. Syst. Didynamia Gymnospermia.

The herb.

Vernacular. *Zoofæ yeabus*, *Ushnaz-daoud*, Arab.

Habitat. South Europe; Asia Minor.

Remarks. Although there is much dispute on the subject, this is probably the *Esob* so often mentioned in the Scriptures: strong as the arguments for *Capparis ægyptiaca*, may be. It cannot, however, be the *hyssop* of 1 Kings iv. 33, where, recording the learning of Solomon, it says "and he treated about trees, from the cedar that is in Lebanon unto the *hyssop* that cometh out of the wall." The writer would have us understand that the *largest* and the *smallest* plants were known to Solomon, and his antithesis, as well as the expression "*hyssop that cometh out of the wall*," point to some moss or lichen, probably the *Gymnostomum fasciculare*, a moss very common in the Holy Land, and as minute as that (*Dicranum bryoides*) which revived hope in Mungo Park in the deserts of Africa.

Lavandula Stœchas. W. French Lavender.

Linn. Syst. Didynamia Gymnospermia.

The herb.

Vernacular. *Oostakhoodus*, Arab. By

Habitat. South Europe and Asia Minor.

Remarks. The *ἵσσω* of Theophrastus according to Sprengel.

Marrubium vulgare. Linn. Common White Horehound

Teucrium Chamædrys. W. Wall Germander.

Linn. Syst. Didynamia Gymnospermia.

Habitat. Temperate Europe.

DRUGS.

Remarks. These are two of the ingredients of the celebrated *Treëak-farook* of the bazars, which is the representative of the *Mithridatum*. *Theriaca Andromachi*, or *T. Damocratis* of the ancients. Originally it consisted of but a few simples, but now contains so many as sixty-one including opium. It is, in fact, a complete aromatic opiate, a drachm of it being equal to one grain of opium. The little canisters of *Treëak-farook* found in the bazars are wrapped in paper on which is printed in Persian, "The Theriakh of Andromachi, an invention of Theron the Presbyter, It is prepared, measured, and made public by me, John Baptist Sylvestrius, in the Rialto, by authority of the excellent Government Physicians of Ancient Righteousness, and of the Council of Apothecaries and learned Physicians, &c., &c." (Mr. Waring.) *Theriaca Veneta* is also a synonyme of this electuary. *Theriaca* is, moreover, the origin of the English word *treacle* spelt *triacle* in the age of Elizabeth. *Wall Germander* is (Sprengel) the *χαμαίδρος* of Theophrastus. The *πόλιον* of Hesiod, Musæus, and Theophrastus (*Polium*, Pliny), is thought to be the *Teucrium Polium* of Linnæus. Dioscorides and Theophrastus mention *White Horehound* under the name of *πράσιον*, and *Marrubium* is its original Roman title. *Stinking black Horehound*, *Ballota nigra*, W., Labiatæ, is the *βαλλωνή* of Dioscorides and *Ballota* of Pliny.

Melissa Officinalis. *W. Common Balm.*

Linn. Syst. Didynamia Gymnospermia.

The herb.

Vernacular. *Badrangbuyeh*, Pers. Hind. *Ramtulsee*? Hind. *Mekka-subza*, Dec. *Parsie-cunjankoray*, Tam. *Buklut-ul-faristoon*, *Buklut-ul-utrujyeh*, Arab.

Habitat. South Europe.

Remarks. The *μελισσοφύλλον* and *μελιτταίνα* of Dioscorides, and *Melissophyllum* of Pliny.

Mentha sativa. *W. Tall Red Mint.*

Linn. Syst. Didynamia Gymnospermia.

The herb.

Vernacular. *Poodina*, Dec. *Widdetilam*, Tam. *Nana*, *Hubbuh*, Arab.

Habitat. Temperate Europe and Asia?

Remarks. The *μινθη* of Hippocrates and Theophrastus according to Sprengel; but it is very unsafe to identify specifically the sweet herbs of the ancients belonging to one class, and probably they themselves did not recognize the specific differences of modern science. Mr. Waring applies the above eastern synonymes to *M. crispa*, *M. hercynica* of Rohling.

DRUGS.

Mentha viridis. *Linn. Spear Mint.*

Linn. Syst. Didynamia Gymnospermia.

The herb.

Vernacular. *Pahari-poodenah*, Dec.

Habitat. Temperate Europe, Himalayas.

Ocimum Basilicum. *W. Common Sweet Basil.*

Linn. Syst. Didynamia Gymnospermia.

The seed.

Vernacular. *Manjirika*, Sans. *Kalee-tulsee*, Hind. *Pashanabheddie*, *Babooitulsee*, Beng. *Nazbo*, Sindh. *Subze*, Dec. *Tirnoot-patchie*, Tam. *Vepoodipatsa*, *Rhu-talsi*, *Rudrajada*, Tel. *Sew-anda-tala*, Cey. *Rihan*, *Shahusferum*, *Hebak*, *Asaba-ul-feteyat*, *Badrooj*? *Bucklut-ul-zub*? Arab. *Deban-shab*, *Nazbu*, *Ungoosht-kunee-zuckan*, *Tureh-khorasani*? Pers. *Berunj-mishk*? Vulg.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. The *Ὠκυμὸν* of Hippocrates, Theophrastus, and Dioscorides it is believed, and *Ocimum* of Pliny, but this may well be doubted.

Ocimum sanctum. *W. Purple-stalked Basil.*

Linn. Syst. Didynamia Gymnospermia.

The herb.

Vernacular. *Parnasa*, *Sorasaw*, *Ajaka*, Sans. *Kala-tulsi*, Hind. Beng. *Kural*, Beng. *Toolsee*, Dec. *Toolasee*, Tam. *Niella-tirtooa*, *Krishna-toolsee*, Mal. *Ulsee-badrooge*, Arab.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. Sacred to Vishnoo, whose followers wear a necklace of its stalks and roots. In the Deccan villages the fair Brahminee may be seen every morning, after having ground the corn and performed her simple toilet, walking round and round the *toolsee* planted on a little altar before her husband's home, invoking the blessings of heaven on him and his children. The *toolsee* is also sacred to Krishna, the story being that it is the transformed nymph Tulasi, beloved by him. To Vishnu are also dedicated the *Jasminum undulatum*, and the plants mentioned above under N. O. 16. See "Miscellaneous" Class.

Origanum Dictamnus. *W. Dittany of Crete.*

Linn. Syst. Didynamia Gymnospermia.

The herb.

Vernacular. *Buklut-ul-gezal*, Arab.

Habitat. Candia.

DRUGS.

Remarks. The *δίκταμνος κρήτικος* of Hippocrates and Theophrastus, and *δίκταμνος ἀπὸ κρήτης* of Dioscorides.

"There blossom'd suddenly a magic bed
Of sacred dittany and poppies red :

• • • Perhaps, thought I, Morpheus,
In passing here, his owlet pinions shook ;
Or, it may be, ere matron Night uptook
Her ebon urn, young Mercury by stealth,
Had dipp'd his rod in it."

Endymion.

Origanum Marjorana. *Linn. Knotted or Sweet Marjoram.*

Linn. Syst. Didynamia Gymnospermia.

The herb.

Vernacular. *Murwa*, Dec. *Marroo*, Tam. *Mirsunjoosh*, Arab.
Mardakusch, Arab. Egypt.

Habitat. Southern Europe, North Africa, Syria.

Remarks. According to Fraas the *ἀμάρακον* of Theophrastus, the *σαμψύχον* of Dioscorides, and *Amaracus* and *Sampsuchum* of Pliny.

Origanum vulgare. *Linn. Common Marjoram.*

Linn. Syst. Didynamia Gymnospermia.

The herb.

Vernacular. *Buklut-ul-gezal*? *Sutur*? Arab. *Oushneh*? Pers.
Mridu-maruvamu, Tel.

Habitat. Temperate Europe; Asia Minor.

Remarks. Probably the *ὀρίγανον μέλαν* of Theophrastus and *dyropolyavos* of Dioscorides. *Iceland Moss*, N. O. 273, is called *Oosneh*.

Rosmarinus officinalis. *Linn. Common Rosemary.*

Linn. Syst. Diandria Monogynia.

The tops.

Vernacular. *Ukleel-ul-jilbal*, *Hasalbun-achsir*, Arab.

Habitat. South of Europe? Asia Minor.

Remarks. The *λίβανωρίς στεφανωματική* of Dioscorides and *Rosmarinum* of the Romans. *Cachrys cretica*, Lam. N. O. 110, is the *λίβανωρίς* of Theophrastus.

Salvia hæmatodes. *W. Bloody-veined Sage.*

Linn. Syst. Diandria Monogynia.

The root. Red Behen.

Vernacular. *Lal-behman*, By. *Behen*, Arab.

Habitat. Italy.

Remarks. First mentioned by Abulfeda. Old writers very arbitrarily it would seem, refer *Behen rubium* to *Statice Lenionium*, N. O. 167.

DRUGS.

Salvia officinalis. *W. Garden Sage.*

Linn. Syst. Diadria Monogynia.

The herb.

Vernacular. *Salbia*, Hind. *Sefakusa*, Ainslie.

Habitat. South Europe.

Remarks.

Salvia Salvatrix, naturæ conciliatrix,

Salvia cum Ruta, faciunt tibi poculatuta.—*School of Salerno.*

Car morietur homo cui Salvia, crescit in horto ?—*Old Proverb.*

The Chinese also excessively prize Salvia, and the Tea-trade commenced by the Dutch exchanging it for Tea.

Thymus vulgaris. *Linn. Garden Thyme.*

Linn. Syst. Didynamia Gymnospermia.

The herb.

Vernacular. *Ipar*, Hind. *Hasha*, Arab.

Habitat. South-west Europe.

Remarks. The *θύμος* of the ancients was closely allied to this plant.

N. O. 162. VERBENACEÆ. VERBENES.

Stachytarpheta jamaicensis. *Vahl. Jamaica Bastard Verbain.*

Linn. Syst. Diandria Monogynia.

The leaf.

Vernacular. *Rata-nil-nakuta*, Cey.

Habitat. Jamaica.

Vitex trifolia. *Linn. Three-leaved Chaste Tree.*

Linn. Syst. Didynamia Gymnospermia.

The leaf and fruit.

Vernacular. *Sindhuca*, *Jela-nirghoondi*, *Sindwara*, Sans. *Nishindha*, *Seduri*, *Samalu*, *Simbalu*, Hind. *Peni-ke-shumbali*, Hind and Dec. *Caranosi*, Mal. *Neernoochie*, Tam. *Tellavavillie*, Tel. *Meean-milila*, Cey. *Usslukeabie*, *Filfil burree*, Arab. *Lagondi*, Malaya.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. Probably some of the above synonymes are meant for the *Vitex Agnus Castus* (Linn.), the celebrated *ἀγνος* of the Greeks and *Castus* of the Romans, or *Common Chaste Tree* of Southern Europe, and which derived its names from its use at the Thesmophoria, or sacred rites of Ceres, by the Athenian women. Dioscorides and Pliny both mention it, and it and its fruit are widely known in the East by the following synonymes; *Shumbaloo*, Hind. *Ursud*, *Buzir-ul-sunfungoosht*, *Filfil burree*, Arab. *Punjungoosht*, Pers. See "Condiments and Spices."

DRUGS.

N. O. 164. ACANTHACEÆ. *ACANTHADS*.

Andrographis paniculata. *W.*

Lin. Syst. Diandria Monogynia.

The herb.

Vernacular. *Cairata*, Sans. *Creat*, *Kalupnath*, *Mahatita*, Hind. *Kala-megh*, Beng. *Kreat*, *Kalpa*, Dec. *Kiriatha*, *Cara-carinam*, Mal. *Kiriath*, Can. and Tam. *Nela-vemba*, Tam. *Kari* and *Nela-vemoo*, Tal. *Attadie*, *Ileen-bin-kohomba*, Cey. *Ufar*, Arab.

Habitat. India.

Asteracantha longifolia. *Nees.* Long-leaved *Barleria*.

Lin. Syst. Didynamia Angiosperma.

The seed.

Vernacular. *Itchoora*, *Ikshugandha*, Sans. *Gokshura*, Hind. *Kanta-koolika*, Beng. *Talimkhana*, Dec. *Wahel-schulli*, Mal. *Neermollie*, Tam. *Neer-goobbie*, Tel. *Katu-iriki*, Cey.

Habitat. Concans, Malabar, Travancore, Bengal.

Remarks. First described by Plunkenet.

N. O. 166. PRIMULACEÆ. *PRIMWORTS*.

Cyclamen europæum. *W.* Common *Cyclamen*.

Lin. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

The root.

Vernacular. *Hathajooree*, Hind. *Urtenysa*, *Ussul-ul-urtenysa*, *Bek-hoor-miriam*, *Puneh-miriam*, Arab. *Shejereh-miriam*, Vulg.

Habitat. North temperate zone.

Remarks. The *κυκλάμιος* of the Greeks, although as under the eastern synonymes, more than one species of *Sow-bread* was probably included under that name. Pliny calls it *Cyclaminos* or *Tuber terræ*. It is adulterated with a *Violet* root. *Ceylon Moss*, N. O. 276 too, is called *Hathajooree*.

N. O. 167. PLUMBAGINACEÆ. *LEADWORTS*.

Plumbago rosea. *W.* Rose-coloured *Leadwort*.

Lin. Syst. Pentandria Pentagynia.

The root.

Vernacular. *Rukta-chitraca*, *Aroona-chitraca*, *Chitraca*, Sans. *Chitra*, *Lal-chitra*, Hind. *Rakto-chitra*, *Chitra*, Beng. *Schettie-codivalie*, *Choovondacoduvalle*, Mal. *Chitturmol*, *Citra-molum*, *Yerra-kodivaylie*, Tam. *Yerra-chitra*, Tel. *Rathnetul*, Cey. *Shitturridge*, Arab.

DRUGS.

Habitat. East Indies.

Remarks. First described by Van Rheede. The *Radix vesicatoria* of Rumphius? The root of *R. scandens* has similar properties and is called *Herbe du Diable* by the French of St. Domingo.

N. O. 168. PLANTAGINACEÆ. RIBWORTS.

Plantago Ispaghula. *Flem.*

Linn. Syst. Tetrandria Monogynia.

The seed,—Spogel seed.

Vernacular. *Ispagool*, Pers. and Hind. *Ispungur*, Sindh. *Ispoghol*, Tam. *Ispaghula*, Tel. *Buzr-katoona*, Arab. *Fuslooon*, Yonanee.

Habitat. Persia.

Remarks. The ψύλλιον of Dioscorides and *Psyllium* of Pliny refers to a *Fleawort*, and is said to be identified with the *Plantago Psyllium* (W.), the *Fleaseed* or *Fleabane* of South Europe. The *Yonanee* synonyme of *Ispagool* would lead one to suppose that this species might also have been included in the term by medical writers of antiquity.

Plantago Psyllium. *W. Fleawort.*

Linn. Syst. Tetrandria Monogynia.

The seed.

Vernacular. *Bartung*, India.

Habitat. South Europe.

Remarks. See *P. Ispaghula*.

N. O. 169. NYCTAGINACEÆ. NYCTAGOS.

Mirabilis Jalapa. *W. Common Marvel of Peru.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

The fruit.

Vernacular. *Bahubami*, *Sundiaragum*, Sans. *Sanji*, Hind. *Gulab-bas*, Hind. Dec. *Krishna-keli*, Beng. *Goolbajee*, By. *Undimundarei*, *Patrashi*, Tam. *Chandra-kanta*, Tel. *Sendrikka*, Cey. *Zahr-el-lejl*, Arab. *Siibb-ellejl*, Egypt. *Rambat-poluk-ampat*, Malay. *Reso*, Japan.

Habitat. West Indies.

DRUGS.

N. O. 170. AMARANTHACEÆ. *AMARANTHS.*

Achyranthes aspera. *Rox. Rough Archyranthes, or Chaff-flower.*

Lin. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

The fruit.

Vernacular. *Apamarga*, Sans. *Agareh*, Hind. Dec. *Lalchirchuri*, Hind. *Upanga*, *Hoorhooriya*, *Chirchiria*, Beng. *Cadelari*, Mal. *Nahi-ooroovie*, Tam. *Ooteraynie*, *Pratyuk-pushpi*, *Antisa*, Tel. *Gas-kzral-sæbo*, Cey. *Neajam*, Egypt.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. First described by Van Rheede. -

N. O. 171. CHENOPODIACEÆ. *CHENOPODS.*

Salicornia arabica. *W. Arabian Glasswort.*

Lin. Syst. Menandria Monogynia.

The root.

Vernacular. *Chubuck-sowye*, *Chook*, Hind. *Ghasul*, Pers. *Ush-nan*, Arab.

Habitat. Arabia.

Remarks. The Museum sample is uncertain. *Salicornia brachiata*, (Ror.) Coromandel and the Sunderbunds, and *S. indica* (W.) Malabar, yield Barilla. The root of *Black Pepper* is called *Chubuck*.

Spinacia oleracea. *W.*

Lin. Syst. Dicaela Pentandria.

The seed.

Vernacular. *Sag-paluk*, *Paluk*, Hind. *Ispanaj*, Pers. Arab.

Habitat. (?)

N. O. 174. PHYTOLOCACEÆ. *PHYTOLACCADS.*

Gisekia pharnaceoides. *W. Trailing Gisekia.*

Lin. Syst. Pentandria Pentagynia.

The herb.

Vernacular. *Manalie keeray*, Tam. *Easikedunti-koora*, Tel. *Æt-rilla-pala*, Cey.

Habitat. Southern India.

N. O. 176. POLYGONACEÆ. *BUCKWHEATS.*

Rheum palatum. *W. Official Rhubarb.*

Lin. Syst. Enneandria Trigynia.

The root,—Rhubarb (*quasi* Barbarian Rah).

DRUGS.

Vernacular. *Rewund-chenee*, Hind. *Rawund*, *Reebass*, Arab. *Ri-vend-tchini*, Pers.

Habitat. Mongolia.

Remarks. The $\rho\alpha$ or $\rho\eta\nu$ of Dioscorides is supposed to be modern Rhubarb, and he speaks of it as coming from the countries beyond the Bosphorus: and the *Rheum Rhaponticum* (Linn), a native of the shores of the Euxine, Caspian, and Siberia, was formerly thought to be the source of *Genuine Turkey*, or *Russia-Crown* Rhubarb. Mr. Anderson at Chelsea Gardens, however, found that *Rheum palmatum*, was the only *Rhubarb* which yielded a root at all like the official article; and hence, although no attempts to identify the plant in Mongolia have succeeded, it is very properly concluded that *Rheum palmatum* is the source of the drug now known in commerce as *Russian-Crown*, because imported into Europe by way of Russia, but formerly, from having been carried through Turkey, called *Turkey Rhubarb*. *Chinese*, *East Indian* or *Canton*, and *Dutch* or *Batavian Rhubarb* are also derived from this plant, but would appear to be merely the refuse of the Russian market. *Taschkend Rhubarb* is also the refuse of the genuine drug, *White*, or *Imperial*, the root of *R. leucorrhizum* (Pal.), *Bucharian* of *R. undulatum* (Linn.), while *Siberian* is from an undetermined plant. *Himalayan Rhubarb* is derived from several species of *Rheum*, natives of the Himalayas, and *Europæan Rhubarb* is obtained from *R. Rhaponticum*, *R. undulatum*, and *R. compactum* (Linn), chiefly. It is strange that a druggist in Calcutta or Lucknow has to receive his *Rhubarb* after passing through Kiachta, St. Petersburg, and London, and over two wide oceans, instead of through the Himalayan passes. It is probable that *R. Rhaponticum*, Linn. (*Rhabarbarum Dioscoridis*, *Rhabarbarum antiquorum*) is the true $\rho\alpha$ or $\rho\eta\nu$ of the ancients. The fruit of *Centaurea Behen* is the White Rhapontic of old pharmacologists;—that of *C. Centaurium* being their Common Rhapontic. Monks' Rhubarb (*Rhabarbarum Monachorum*) is the root of *Rumex Patientia*, Bastard Rhubarb, or Poor Man's Rhubarb of Herbals is the root of a species of *Thalictrum*, N. O. 1. The root of the Mexican Convolvulus (*C. Mechoacan*) is also called *Rhabarbarum album*.

Rumex dentatus. *W. Dentated Dock.*

Linn. Syst. Hexandria Trigynia.

The nut.

Vernacular. *Gool-hamaz*, Pers.

Habitat. Egypt; Himalayas?

Remarks. *Gool-hamaz*, Pers. *Chooka-ke-phool*, Hind. and *Tamir*, Arab. are general names for Dock-nuts. Whether I have properly identified the *Gool-hamaz* of the Bombay Bazar, I have not data enough to positively state. The smaller *Bacook-ke-phal*, I refer, also tentatively, to *R. ægyptiacus*. W., *Egyptian Dock*, *Beejbund* seems another *Rumex*.

DRUGS.

N. O. 178. LAURACEÆ. LAURELS.

Cinnamomum Cassia. *Blume.*

Cinnamomum zeylanicum var. Cassia. *Nees.*

Linn. Syst. Enneandria Monogynia.

The bark,—*Cassia-lignea.*

Vernacular. *Tuj*, Hind. *Darchini*, Dec. *Lawunga*, Tam. *Dawul-kurundu*, Cey. *Sleekeh*, Arab. *Ngoo-see*, Burmah. *Cayoomanis*? Malaya.

Habitat. *C. Cassia*, China, cultivated in Java. *C. zeylanicum* var. *Cassia*, India.

Remarks. It is impossible, says Pereira, to determine whether this is the *κασσία* of the Greeks. Sprengel states it to be so, and as they also describe a *κιννάμωμον*, and *Kashu* is the Malay word for wood, his conjecture is probably correct, although the descriptions in Hippocrates, Theophrastus, and Dioscorides of *Cassia*, and in Hippocrates, Dioscorides, and Pliny of Cinnamon are vague. Nearly all the so-called Cinnamon of modern commerce is *Cassia*. *Cassia* leaf, *Tej-pat*, has been thought the *μαλάβαθρον* of Dioscorides. The *Kiddah* of the Bible, in the English version *Cassia*, is translated *īpis* in the Septuagint, but *Cassia* both by St. Jerome and Sprengel. Probably every species of *Cinnamomum* yields *Cassia-lignea* as stated by Wight. Thus the species which yield *Culilawan bark* or the *Clove bark* of Eastern Commerce, namely *C. Culilawan*, Blume, *C. rubrum*, Blume (*Laurus Caryophyllus*, Lour.), *C. Sintoc*, Blume, *C. xanthoneuron*, Blume, and *C. javanicum*, Blume (*Laurus malabathrum*, Horsf.), and one of the kinds of *Massoy bark*, viz. *C. Kiamis*, Nees (*C. burmanni*, Blume), all no doubt are sources of *Cassia*, as well as of *Culilawan* or *Clove* bark and *Massoy* barks. *C. zeylanicum* var. *Cassia* is the *Laurus Cassia* of Linn. *Syst. Nat.* ed 1760, page 1010. *C. Cassia* is *C. aromaticum*, Nees, and *Laurus Cinnamomum* (Bot. Repos., table 595). See "Condiments and Spices." See "Cinnamon," "Tamulaputru," and "Orris-root," below.

Cinnamomum iners. *Rein.*

Linn. Syst. Enneandria Monogynia.

The leaf.

Vernacular. *Dar-chini*, Hind. *Coat-carva*, Mal. *Pachchaku*, Tel.

Habitat. Concans, Malabar.

Cinnamomum loureirii. *Nees.*

Linn. Syst. Enneandria Monogynia.

The dry, immature flower-bud,—*Cassia* flowers.

Vernacular. *Kio-kiu*, China. *Ni-kei*, Japan.

Habitat. Cochin China, Japan.

Remarks. This is the *Laurus Cinnamomum* of Loureiro.

DRUGS.

Cinnamomum nitidum. *Blume.*

Cinnamomum Tamala. *Nees.*

Linn. Syst. Enneandria Monogynia.

The leaf,—*Folia Malabathri*, F. Talamapathri, F. Indi.

Vernacular. *Tamalaputra*, Sans. *Putruj* (bark), *Sadrus*, Hind. *Tej-pat*, Beng. *Cadegi-hindi*, Arab,

Habitat. *C. nitidum*,—India, Ceylon, Java. *C. Tamala*,—India.

Remarks. Supposed to be the *Folia malabathri* of the ancients described by Dioscorides and Pliny, but *Pan* (*Piper betel*) has also been said to be this article. *C. nitidum* above is the same as *Laurus Malabathrica*, Rox. and *C. eucalyptoides*, Nees; and must not be confounded with *C. nitidum*, Nees, or true Cinnamon tree.

Cinnamomum zeylanicum. *Nees.*

Linn. Syst. Enneandria Monogynia.

The bark,—Cinnamon.

Vernacular. *Darasita*, Sans. *Dalchinee*, Hind. Beng. Dec. *Katukarua*, Mal. *Karruwa*, Tam. *Sanalinga*, Tel. *Kurunda*, *Rassu-coronde*, *Cacin-nama*, Cey. *Darchini*, Pers. *Theet-kya-bok*, Burmah. *Caymanis*, Malaya. *Kinman*, Hebrew. *Akimoona*, Yonanee.

Habitat. The Troglo-dyte country. Cultivated in Ceylon and Java.

Remarks. Most assuredly included under the head of *κιννάμωμον* by Dioscorides. It is not to be doubted also that it is the *Xylocinnamum* of Pliny, Lib. xii. ch. 42; although he probably confounds some other aromatic with Cinnamon when speaking of it in ch. 63 of the same book. Cinnamon is before this, however, mentioned in the Bible (Exodus xxx. 23), and by Hippocrates and Herodotus (Bk. iii. ch. 111). No doubt by all the ancients, as yet by the moderns, Cinnamon was never very carefully distinguished from *Cassia-lignea*; yet the ancients speak both of Cinnamon and Cassia, and not a little remarkable is it, that in the passage from Herodotus above noticed, Cinnamon and Cassia are separately mentioned within a line of each other. In the English version of the Bible Cassia is also mentioned in the verse succeeding that in which Cinnamon occurs in Exod. xxx. But some may regard this as a mere coincidence, the Hebrew word *kiddeh* in verse 24 being, as before stated, rendered by *ips* in the Septuagint, although St. Jerome (Calmet) and Sprengel translate it Cassia. In Psalm xlv. 8 the word, however, occurs in the Septuagint version *Σμύρνα, καὶ στακρή, καὶ καρία*; *stacte* here too being thought to mean not the best myrrh but eagle-wood. It is strange that both Herodotus when writing of Cassia, and Pliny of Cinnamon, have been thought to refer to Nutmeg, but on no other ground than because in the eyes of their critics *Cassia-lignea* is not sufficiently pronounced. The same reasoning would be good for thistles or figs. The habitat of

DRUGS.

the Cinnamon tree has been the subject of much controversy. Dr. Thwaites believes it to be indigenous to Ceylon as he has found what he considers original woods of it in the central ranges of that island. On the other hand, until the days of Ibn Batuta, no writer, European or Asiatic, makes mention of Cinnamon amongst the exports of Ceylon. Nees von Esenbach states that *dar-chini* is the Persian for Chinese wood and that Cinnamon is simply *Chinese-amomum*, but I follow Pliny, Ptolemy, Bruce, and the learned Cooley in placing the *Regio Cinnamomifera* in the Troglodyte country. Cooley, following Bruce, states that *Gardafui*, means the port (*gard*) of aromatics (*aphaour*); quasi Aromatum Promontorium. Arrian (Vincent) mentions *καρσσία* and three other articles, all of which Vincent has translated as commerical sorts of Cinnamon, as with fragrant gums (*ἀρωμα*) and frankincense the exports of Tabai, identified by the learned Dean of Westminster with Ras Hafoon, and which Arrian implies were also the products of *Arômata* or Guardafui. Sir J. Emerson Tennent, K.C.S., who gives a clear summary of the "Cinnamon Controversy," and adopts the views of Pliny, Ptolemy, and Cooley observes that "Lankagodde, a learned priest of Galle, says the word *lavunga* in an ancient Pali vocabulary means Cinnamon, but I rather think this is a mistake, for *lavanga* or *lavanga* is the Pali for 'cloves,' that for cinnamon being *lamago*." Above it will be seen that "*Lavanga*" is the Tamil for Cassia. *Lavunga scandens* (Ham.), N. O. Aurantiaceæ, is the *Lavunga-luta* of Sanscrit books, and a native of Shilet. It is remarkable that while the Indo-Germans prefer Cinnamon, the Mongolian races prefer Cassia-lignea, the more refined bark being unsaleable amongst the latter. The Cinnamon of Santa Fé is obtained from *Nectandra cinnamomoides*, and that of the Isle of France from *Oreodaphne cupularis*, both Laurels. *C. Zeylanicum* is *Laurus Cinnamomum* (Linn. sp. pl. 528), *Laurus Cassia* (Bot. Mag. fig 1636), and *C. nitidum*, Nees. The bark of *Calycanthus floridus*, N. O. 77. Calycanthaceæ is substituted for Cinnamon in the United States of America. See also "Orris root," and "Condiments and Spices."

Laurus Camphora. Linn.

Linn. Syst. Eneandria Monogynia.

The solid volatile oil sublimed from the wood,—Camphor.

Vernacular. *Karpura*, Sans. *Kafur*, Arab. Hind. Dec. Malaya. *Ghansar*, Hind. *Carpoomam*, Tam. *Payok*, *Paroak*, Burmah. *Baroos*, Malaya.

Habitat. China, Japan, Cochin-China. Introduced into Java.

Remarks. Camphor is first mentioned by Avicenna, Serapion, and Simeon Seth, and by the last under the name of *καρπουρά* (Pereira).

Camphora per nares castrat odore mares.—*School of Salernnum*.

It is strange that there really is no trace of this drug in Pliny and Dioscorides and other ancient writers. It has nothing to do with *Borneo Camphor*, the *Lung naou heang* or *Dragon's Brain Perfume*, so extravagantly prized as a

DRUGS.

pataces in China. This is the product of *Dryabalanops aromatica* (Gaert.), N. O. 34. Dipterocarpaceæ, found in Borneo and Sumatra. *An authentic sample of it is required for the Museum.* If common Camphor could be converted into Borneo,—and it might be,—large fortunes would be rapidly made at the first start of the manufacture,—the value of *Borneo Camphor* being in China 80 times that of China and Japan. The Black Birch (N.O. 211) of North America yields Birch Camphor, or Betuline. *Karpoor* is a name of *Columnnea balsamica*, Gesneraceæ. See “Oils and Oil-seeds.”

Laurus nobilis. Linn. Sweet Bay.

Linn. Syst. Enneandria Monogynia.

The berry.

Vernacular. *Zafnee*, *Hub-ul-ghar* (berry) Arab.

Habitat. Italy.

Remarks. The δάφνη of Hippocrates and the Greeks, and not the green bay tree of the Bible. This, and not the Laurel of English shrubberies, is the true poet's and victor's laurel; and the term *Bachelor* (in the degrees of science and the arts) is, it is said by some, derived from the custom which once prevailed of placing a crown of *Sweet Bay*, *in berry*, on the heads of successful students, who were thus—*Bacca laureatus*. The common Laurel of English shrubberies is *Cerasus Laurocerasus*, and the *Portugal Laurel*, *C. lusitanica*, both Roseworts. The *Laurestine* is *Viburnum Tinus*, *V. Opulus* being the *Guelder Rose*, both Caprifoliaceæ. One kind of δάφνη of Theophrastus, Sprengel refers to *Avicenna tomentosa* (Rox.) found in the salt marshes about the Vellard and Sion Causeway.

Tetranthera roxburghii. Nees.

Linn. Syst. Enneandria Monogynia.

The bark.

Vernacular. *Maida luckri*, India.

Habitat. Mountains of India, Chittagong, Cochin-China, and Java.

N. O. 184. PENÆACEÆ. SARCOCOLLADS.

Penæa? ——— ?

Linn. Syst. (Penæa) Tetrandria Monogynia.

The foetid gum-resin,—Sarcocolla.

Vernacular. *Gotjur*, By. *Unzeroot*, Arab. *Kunjudeh*, Pers.

Habitat. Ethiopia? Persia?

Remarks. The Σαρκοκόλλα of Dioscorides, who says it is obtained from a Persian tree; and Lindley is inclined to think it is the product of an Umbellifer, and not of a plant of the present order. Some say it comes from Etkiopia. See “Gums and Resins.”

DRUGS.

N. O. 185. THYMELACEÆ. *DAPHNADS.*

Daphne Mezereum. *W. Mezereon or Spurge-Olive.*

Lin. Syst. Octandria Monogynia.

The root,—Mezereon.

Vernacular. *Maziryoon, Mazrioon, Adada? Ishkhes?* Arab. *Mus-troo*, Pers. *Kameela*, Yonancee.

Habitat. Kent, Hampshire, temperate Europe.

Remarks. Pereira states that Tragus (1532) is the first to mention *Spurge Olive*, and that the *χαμέλαια* of Dioscorides is probably another species of the genus. The root of the *bazars* may therefore be obtained from more than one *Daphne*.

N. O. 191. ARISTOLOCHACEÆ. *BIRTHWORTS.*

Aristolochia bracteata. *Retz. Bracteated Birthwort.*

Lin. Syst. Gynandria Hexandria.

The herb.

Vernacular. *Pattrabunga*, Sans. *Gundatee, Keeramar*, Dec. *Ad-datinapally*, Tam. *Garida-guda-pa*, Tel.

Habitat. Banks of the Jumna and Ganges; Deccan.

Aristolochia indica. *W. Indian Birthwort.*

Lin. Syst. Gynandria Hexandria.

The herb and root.

Vernacular. *Irkamoola, Ishwara*, Sans. *Isrievayl, Israbel, Isar-mel, Hari*, Hind. *Ishurmool*, Beng. *Sampsun*, Dec. *Perumarundoo, Kadalewegan*, Mal. *Perumarundoo, Telashroobe*, Tam. *Eesara, Doola-gooila, Erra-kalabanda*, Tel. *Sat-sanda, Sacasander*, Cey.

Habitat. Bengal, Concan, Travancore, Coromandel.

Remarks. First described by Van Rheede.

Aristolochia longa. *Lin. Long-rooted Birthwort*

Lin. Syst. Gynandria Hexandria.

The root.

Vernacular. *Zerawund-tuweel, Aristalookheea*, Arab. *Zerawund-draz*, Pers.

Habitat. South Europe.

Remarks. The *ἀριστολόχια μακρά* of Dioscorides, and the *Aristolochia* "with round tubercles" of Pliny. Theophrastus mentions an *ἀριστολόχια*.

DRUGS.

Aristolochia rotunda. Linn. *Round-rooted Birthwort.*

Linn. Syst. Gynandria Hexandria.

The root.

Vernacular. *Zerawund-mooderuj*, Arab. *Zerawund-geerd*, Pers.

Habitat. South Europe.

Remarks. The ἀριστολόχια στρογγύλη of Dioscorides, and the *Aristolochia* "with an elongated root" of Pliny.

Asarum europæum. Linn. *Common Asarabica, or Foalfoot.*

Linn. Syst. Dodecandria Monogynia.

The root,—Asarabica.

Vernacular. *Tuckir*, Hind. *Mootricunjayvie*, Tam. *Chepoo-tata-koo*, Tel. *Asaroon*, Arab. By.

Habitat. Temperate Europe, and Northern Asia?

Remarks. The *asarum* of Dioscorides, mentioned also by Pliny.

N. O. 165. EUPHORBIACEÆ. SPURGEWORTS.

Aleurites triloba. W. *Three (in reality two) lobed Aleurites.*

Linn. Syst. Monœcia Monadelphica.

The fruit.

Vernacular. *Akola*, Hind. *Akhroot*, Beng. *Japhul*, By. *Kara-angolam*, Mal. *Woodooga*, Tel.

Habitat. Bengal, Deccan.

Remarks. Called *Belgaum Walnut* on this side India, but all local English names should be avoided. See "Oils and Oil-seeds."

Briedelia spinosa. W. *Prickly Briedelia.*

Linn. Syst. Polygamia Monœcia.

The bark.

Vernacular. *Mooloo-vangay*, Mal. *Mooloo-venjay*, Tam. *Koraman*, Tel. *Katu-kæta-kæla*, Cey.

Habitat. Assam, Circars, Travancore.

Cicca disticha. W. *Long-leaved Cicca.*

Linn. Syst. Monœcia Tetrandria.

The fruit.

Vernacular. *Hurfarori*, *Chelmeri*, Hind. *Cheramella*, *Huriphul*, *Nubaree*, Beng. *Urfalayoorie*, Dec. *Nelli*, Mal. *Cherambola*, Goa. *Arunelli*, Tam. *Racha-usirike*, Tel. *Kata-nelli*, Cey. *Cheremin*, Malaya.

Habitat. Cultivated throughout India.

Remarks. First described by Van Rheede. See "Fruits and Vegetables."

DRUGS.

Croton Tiglium. *W. Purging Croton.*

Linn. Syst. Monœcia Monadelphica.

The seed,—Croton seed.

Vernacular. *Jayapala, Nepala, Dunti*, Sans. *Jamalgota*, Hind. Beng. Dec. *Jyal, Rechuk*, Beng. *Cadel-avanacu, Neervaula*, Mal. *Jayapala*, Cel. *Neervalum*, Tam. *Naypalum*, Tel. *Ne-paylum*, Cey. *Batoo*, Arab. *Dund*, Pers. *Kannakoh*, Burmah. *Bori*, Malaya.

Habitat. Travancore, Coromandel.

Remarks. *Croton Seed* is also obtained from other species of *Croton*; the term *Granum Moluccum* applied to it should be restricted to the *Croton Pavana* (Ham.) of Ava. Under the name of *Jamalgota* native druggists also sell the seeds of *Croton polyandrum*. (Rox.)

Euphorbia canariensis. *Linn. Canary Spurge.*

Linn. Syst. Dodecandria Trigynia (Monœcia Monandria, Smith).

The gum-resin,—Euphorbium.

Vernacular. *Ukeil-nefseh, Firfyoon, Firbeyoon*, Arab. *Sheerderukht-zekoom*, Pers. *Shia-dzaon*, Burmah. *Sudusudu*, Malaya. *Furbiune*, Morocco.

Habitat. Morocco; the Canaries.

Remarks. Discovered by King Juba of Mauritania, and named by him after his physician Euphorbus. Ainslie's synonymes, viz., *Saynd-ka-dood*, Hind. and Dec.; and *Suddray-kullie-paal*, Tam., apply to *E. antiquorum*. (Rox.)

Jatropha Curcas. *W. Angular-leaved Physic Nut.*

Linn. Syst. Monœcia Monadelphica.

The fruit.

Vernacular. *Kanana-kerundum, Nepala*, Sans. *Bay-bherenda*, Hind. Beng. *Erundi*, Dec. *Caak-avenakoo*, Mal. *Mara-narulee*, Can. *Caar-noochie, Caat-amunak*, Tam. *Nepalam, Adivie-amida*, Tel. *Rataendaroo*, Cey.

Habitat. South America. Naturalized in India.

Remarks. First mentioned by Monardes. *Jowzul-kowsul* and *Jowz-ul-kie* are given as the Arabic and Persian synonymes in some works, but they belong in my opinion to *Randia dumetorum*, which see.

Phyllanthus Emblica. *W. Shrubby Phyllanthus.*

Linn. Syst. Monœcia Monadelphica.

The fruit,—Embic Myrobalan.

Vernacular. *Amulki, Umrita*, Sans. *Amla*, Beng. *Aonla, Anooli, Amlaki, Aoongra, Aunwera*, Hind. *Nelle*, Mal. *Nellie-kai*, Tam.

DRUGS.

Userekee, Woosheriko, Tel. Awusada-nelli, Cey. Amluj, Arab. Amuleh, Pers. Boa-malacca, Malay.

Habitat. East Indies.

Remarks. The *μυροβάλανος ἐμπλέτξ* of Myrepsicus, according to Sprengel. Compare its synonymes with those of *Cicca disticha*, above.

Ricinus communis. Linn. *Castor-oil Plant, Palma Christi.*

Linn. Syst. Monœcia Monadelphia.

The seed,—Castor seeds.

Vernacular. *Eranda, Sans. Arendi, Hind. Beng. Bherenda, Beng. Citavanakoo, Avanak, Pandiavanak, Mal. Haralu, Can. Sittamunak, Valluk, Tam. Amadum, Sittamindi, Tel. Endaru, Cey. Khiroa, Cherua, Tehscha, Zæjt, Djar, Arab. Beednjeer, Rowgen, Pers. Kyet-hsoo, Burmah, Jarak, Citavanaca, Malaya and Sumatra.*

Habitat. India.

Remarks. The *κρότων* of Hippocrates, Herodotus, and Dioscorides, also called *kiki* by the Greeks, and Ricinus of the Romans, its first Greek and Latin names being derived from its resemblance to a tick or dog-louse. The *Kikayon* of the Bible is thought to be the *Palma Christi*, but so disputed has this reference been that St. Jerome and St. Augustine, passing from the force of argument to the argument of force, actually exchanged blows on the subject (Pereira). The seeds have been found in the mummy cases of Egypt. Castor oil is the *Palme Oleum* of old pharmacologists, and the seeds are the *Semina Catapatie Majoris* of the Capitularies of Charlemagne—the *S. Catapatie Minoris* being those of *Euphorbia Lathyris*. See also "Oils and Oil-seeds."

Rottlera tinctoria. Rox. *Dyers' Rottlera.*

Linn. Syst. Diœcia Polyandria.

The powder which adheres to the capsule,—Kamila.

Vernacular. *Poonnag, Poonnaga, Keshoor, Sans. Beng. Cumul, Hind. Toong, Beng. Shendree, By. Poonnagam, Corunga-munjemarum, Mal. Capilapodie, Tam. Vassuntagunda, Chendurapu, Veligarum, Kunkuma-puova, Tel. Ham-parandelia, Cey.*

Habitat. Concans, Travancore, Coromandel, Mysore.

Remarks. *Warrus* is an Indian name given for Kamila in English works. See "Woods" N. O. 144. *Poonag* is the Bombay name of the female of *Calysaccion longifolium* (Wight, N. O. 40, and *Poonnag* and *Poonaga* the Sanscrit and Bengal names of *Alpinia nutans*, Rox.) N. O. 233. *Keysur* is also the Hindee for the *Saffron Crocus*, and *Kesoor* the Hindee and Bengal for *Scirpus Kysoor* (Rox.), N. O. Cyperacæ. Similar-sounding words also are the names "in composition" of many other plants, as *Nagkeshur, Kesurrukoola*, &c. See *Crocus sativus*, below. See "Dyes and Colours."

DRUGS.

N. O. 199. URTICACEÆ. NETTLEWORTS.

Cannabis sativa. *W. Common Hemp.*

Lin. Syst. Dicotyl. Pentandria.

The herb and the resin.

Vernacular. *Bhanga, Gunjika, Vijya*, Sans. *Bhang*, Hind. *Ganja*, Beng. *Ganja*, Dec. Tam. Malay. *Tjeroo-cansjava*, Mal. *Gangah*, Tel. *Mat-kansha*, Cey. *Kinnub*, Arab. *Bin*, Burmah. *Guiji-lacki-lacki*, Malay. *Kinnabis, Defroonus*, Yonanee.

Habitat. Caucasus, Hindoo Koosh, Himalayas. Cultivated in Europe for its fibre, and in Africa and Asia for the sake of its narcotic properties.

Remarks. The *κάνναβις* of the Greeks. Herodotus (Book iv. chs. 74 and 75) mentions its seeds being used by the Scythians as a narcotic, and Dioscorides that its expressed juice cures headache. In India the herb is used as "the increaser of pleasure," "the assuager of grief," "the causer of laughter and a reeling gait," under several forms, as *Gunjah* the dried plant, after having flowered, and from which the resin has been taken; *Bang, Subjee, Sidhee*, larger leaves and capsules without the stalks, &c. The *Hashish* of the Arabs consists of the tender tops of the plant after flowering. The resin in India is called *Churru* and *Momeea*, the latter the finer. *Bhanga* is the name also of *Verbesina prostrata*, N. O. 120. Adamson and Royle suggest that the *νήπενθες* of Homer (Od. iv. 1. 221) may have been Hemp. Saffron, Elecampane, Mandrake, and Dwale have also been suggested by others. Homer, in truth, can mean no particular substance by *νήπενθες*, but only the quality of some substance, for he uses the word as an epithet, not as a name. He sings simply of a *φάρμακον νήπενθες*, "a drug banishing sorrow, worth allaying, and causing oblivion of all evils." Nepenthes can therefore no more be a drug than the word *ἀκόλον* or any other of the epithets in the description. The paregoric medicament referred to, however, may have been some potion of *Cannabis*, but I believe not. Pope translates the passage referred to thus:—

" Meantime with genial joy to warm the soul,
Bright Helen mix'd a mirth inspiring bowl.
Temper'd with drugs of sov'reign use t'assuage
The boiling bosom of tumultuous rage.
These drugs, so friendly to the joys of life,
Bright Helen learn'd from Thone's imperial wife;
Who sway'd the sceptre where prolific Nile
With various simples clothes the fatten'd soil.
From Pæon sprung, their patron-god imparts
To all the Pharian race his healing arts."

Now it was at Thebes that Menelaus sojourn'd in Egypt, and Helen learnt to mix this virtuous bowl. Diodorus likewise tells us that a potion, having the power to drown all care, was a secret which the Theban women made their glory; and, as Homer tells us, the Egyptians were emphatically a nation of druggists. It is clear, then, that of all the

DRUGS.

ancients they must have known opium ; and as to this day the *Somniferous Poppy* is known as *Papaver Thebaicum*, Confection of Opium as *Confectio Thebaica*, and Tincture of Opium or Laudanum as *Tinctura Thebaica*, there can be little doubt that whatever other ingredients Helen's bowl may have contained, the active principle in it was Opium in one shape or another. Elecampane or Enula-campana, is the root of *Inula Helenium* (W.) which is said to have derived its name from the use made of it by Helen, and by others to have sprung from her tears. The roots may be found in the *bazar* under the names of *Ulaneeyoon*, *Ussul-ul-rasun*, Arab. and *Beykh-zunje-beel-shamee*, Pers. The Arabic name *Kinnub*, through the Dutch corruption *Hennep*, is the origin of the English word *Hemp*. Burchell, Du Chaillu, and Burton all testify to the use of Hemp as a narcotic in South and Central Africa. See "Narcotics."

N. O. 207. PIPERACEÆ PEPPERWORTS.

Chavica roxburghii. Mig. Long Pepper.

Linna. Syst. Diandria Trigynia.

The dry immature fruit,—Long Pepper ; and the root.

Vernacular. *Pippuli*, *Khrishna-pippuli*? Sans. *Pippul*, *Pilpul*, *Felfildraz*, Hind. *Pipilie*, Dec. *Tipilie*, Tam. Cey. *Peepal*, *Pippuloo*, Tel. *Tippili*, Cey. *Darfilfil*, Arab. *Filfildraz*, Pers. *Peik-khyen*, Burmah. *Chabai-jawa*, *Tabee*, Malaya. The root, *Pippula moola*, India.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. Probably the *πέπερι μακρόν* of Dioscorides. *Peepul* is also the name of the familiar *Urostigma religiosum*. See "Condiments and Spices."

Cubeba officinalis. Mig.

Linna. Syst. Diandria Trigynia.

The berry,—Cubeba.

Vernacular. *Sugandha-muricha*, Sans. *Timmue*, Nepal. *Cubab-chinee*, Hind. Dec. *Dumkee mirchie*, Hind. *Komoonkoos*, Mal. *Val-mellaghoo*, Tam. *Salavamirrialoo*, Tel. *Wal-gummeris*, Cey. *Kubabeh*, Arab. *Kibabeh*, Pers. *Kurfyoon*, Yonanee. *Sinban-karawa*, Burmah *Komoon-kooos*, Malaya.

Habitat. Bantam. Cultivated in Lower Java.

Remarks. Pereira believes this article to be the *μυρτιάδων* of Hippocrates "for 1stly, the remedy termed *μυρτιάδων* is distinguished from pepper (*πέπερι*) and is said to be a round Indian fruit which the Persians call pepper ; 2ndly, the modern Greek (*Pharma. Græca*, Athenis, 1837) name for Cubeba is *μυρτιάδων*." The *Myrtidanum* of Dioscorides and Pliny was a medicament prepared by boiling wild myrtle berries in must.

DRUGS.

Piper nigrum. *W. Black Pepper.*

Linn. Syst. Diandria Trigynia.

The root.

Vernacular. The plant and fruit : *Vellajung, Mureechung, Kolukung, Muricha*, Sans. Beng. *Goolmurich, Filfigird, Mirch*, Hind. *Choca, Kaly-mirchingay*, Dec. *Mellaghoo*, Tam. *Molooookodi, Mirialoo*, Tel. *Gammiris*, Cey. *Filfiluswud*, Arab. *Filfil-seeah, Pilpil*, Pers. *Babaree*, Syrian, *Nya-yoke-koun*, Burmah. *Lada*, Malaya, The root : *Schevika* ! Sans. *Choia-ke-jur*, Dec. *Shevium*, Tam. *Chubuck*, By.

Habitat. East Indies.

Remarks. τὸ πέπερι στρογγύλον of Theophrastus ; πέπερι τὸ μέλαν of Dioscorides ; and *Piper* of Pliny. Hippocrates also mentions it. The Greek, Latin, and English name is from the Sanscrit for Long Pepper. The Bombay name of the root is probably erroneous, being perhaps traversed from the Persian for *Salicornia arabica*, N. O. 171. The sweet-scented male catkins of *Salix ægyptiaca*, N. O. 209 Salicoceæ, are much used in the East for the preparation of a medicated water called *Kalaf*.

N. O. 210. ALTINGIACEÆ. *LIQUIDAMBARS.*

Liquidambar orientale. *Mill. Oriental Liquidambar.*

Liquidambar Altingia. *Blume.*

Liquidambar Styraciflua. *Linn. Sweet-Gum Tree.*

Linn. Syst. Monœcia Polyandria.

The balsam,—Rose Malloes, Copalm Balsam, Liquidambar, Buhur oil, Incense oil, Liquid Storax, Solid Storax.

Vernacular. *Sillarus Meih-seela*, Hind. Guz. Pers. *Usteruck, Meati-lubani, Salajet, Meah, Sillarus*, Arab. *Cotter mija*, Arab. and Turkey. *Kara-ghyunluk-yaghy*, Turkey. *Rasamalla*, Malaya.

Habitat. *L. orientale*,—Cyprus, Anatolia. *L. Altingia*,—Java. *L. Styraciflua*,—The Confederate States of America ; Mexico.

Remarks. The balsam of these three trees is one, although known by different names in different parts of the world ; and that obtained from the two first is what passes in Europe under the name of Storax, and with the reputation of being the στίραξ of Hippocrates, Theophrastus, and Dioscorides, and the *Styrax* of Pliny which has been referred to *Styrax officinale*, Linn. N. O. 126. (See above.) This tree, a native of the Levant, Palestine, Syria, Greece, does not now produce any balsam, and consequently the officinal article must now be attributed to *Liquidambar* species. It has accordingly been generally accepted that classical

DRUGS.

Storax does not now exist in commerce, but, perhaps, this is too hasty a conclusion, for although no balsam is now obtained from *S. officinale*, it does not follow that the *στίραξ* of the Greeks, and *Styrax* of the Romans, was obtained exclusively from that tree; and, indeed, the probability is that they also obtained it from *L. orientale*, considering the coincidence of its geographical distribution and properties; and it is not impossible that they were also acquainted with the identical product of Java. Liquidambar is more exquisite and powerful in odour than even Benzoin, of which also the ancients are said to have been ignorant. This may be as regards the latter substance, but as respects Liquidambar, at least that of Cyprus and Anatolia, it may be seriously doubted, and it must be on better evidence than any yet afforded that the *Storax* of modern Europe and the *Rose Malloes* of the Bombay Tariff is deprived of the additional aroma of classical association. The Greeks to this day call the balsam of the Cyprus plant *στίραξ ὑπὸ*. Its bark is the *Xylon Effendi* of the Cypriots and *Cortex Thymiamatis* vel *Thuris* of European druggists. In Bombay *Sillar* and *Salajet* are the common names of Rose Malloes, with *Usturuk* as a synonyme. It comes from Java, the tariff term being a trade corruption of the Malaya name *Rasamalla*. Such "fantastic tricks" are common in commerce, but this is one of the most instructive, excepting only the conversion by our merchants of *Shakasi* or *Tree* (that is recent, as opposed to semi-fossilized), into *Jackass Copal*. *Usturuk* is also the name of a wood used in Bombay by Parsees as incense, and this I have, under N. O. 126, referred to *S. officinale*. The *Solid Storax* of commerce is probably the resinous portion of *Liquid Storax* mixed with saw-dust or bran. The *νάκαφθον* or *νάκαφθον* of Dioscorides, probably the same as the *λάκαφθον* of Paulus Ægineta, is by some considered the bark of *S. officinale*. Hanbury says it is not that of *L. orientale*, but from the description of Dioscorides it would appear more likely to be the fruit of some *Liquidambar*. Dioscorides says it came from India. I know nothing like it in Bombay except *Maida-luckrie*. It is remarkable that Sprengel in 1807 writing of the *Miah* of Avicenna states "*hæc est arbor Rasamala quæ storacem liquidum largitur e rimis corticis emanantem.*" See "Gums and Resins."

N. O. 212. CUPULIFERÆ. MASTWORTS.

Quercus Ballota. *W. Barbary Oak.*

Linn. Syst. Monœcia Polyandria.

The acorn.

Vernacular. *Shah-buloot*, *Buloot-ul-mulk*, Pers.

Habitat. Spain, Morocco, Greece.

Remarks. Sprengel is not sure whether this or the *Dyer's Oak* is the *δρὺς ἡμερὶς* of Theophrastus. Dioscorides mentions an oak, and Pliny thirteen kinds of acorns. The ancients appear to have included all gland-bearing trees under the term *Quercus*.

DRUGS:

Quercus infectoria. *Oliver. Dyer's or Gall Oak.*

Linn. Syst. Monœcia Polyandria.

The gall,—Nut galls.

Vernacular. *Majoophul*, Sans. Hind. *Maapul*, Dec. *Machakai*, Tam. *Uffes*, Arab, *Mazoo*, Pers. *Pyeentagar-ne-thee*, Burmah. *Majakanee*, Malaya.

Habitat. The Levant Anatolia, Karmania, Aleppo, Algezireh, Kourdistan.

Remarks. Hippocrates first mentions the nut gall under the name of *κηκis*. The *East India Galls* of commerce are *Bussorah Galls* re-exported from Bombay. *Mecca Galls* are also *Bussorah Galls*. See also "Tans."

N. O. 220. CONIFERÆ. CONIFERS.

Cupressus sempervirens. *W. Common Cypress.*

Linn. Syst. Monœcia Monadelphica.

The cone.

Vernacular. *Suroo*, *Shujrudal*, *Sarass*, Hind. *Saruss*, Beng. *Sujrut-ul-hueyat* (Tree of Life). Pers.

Habitat. Candia. Cultivated widely.

Remarks. The *κυνάρπιτος εὐώδης* of Homer, *κυνάρπισσος* of Theophrastus, and Dioscorides, and the Gopher-wood, some insist, of which the ark was built.

Pinites succinifer.

Linn. Syst.

The resin fossilized,—Amber.

Vernacular. *Kepoor*, Hind. *Karooba*, Pers. Hind. Dec. *Umbir*, Tan. *Kernulbehr*, *Inketreeyoon*, Arab. *Ambar*, Malaya. *Nambu*, Japan. *Jantar*, Russia.

Situs. The sea-beach of the Baltic, Cape Kohin, Sicily, Japan? Maryland.

Remarks. Thales of Miletus, B.C. 600, noticed the electric property of Amber. Dioscorides mentions it under the name of *ηλεκτρον* as probably the resin of the *Black Poplar*. It was the *Succinum* of the Romans. The word *ηλεκτρον* occurs also in Hesiod, Homer, Herodotus, and Hippocrates, but from the vagueness of their references it cannot be positively ascertained that they mean amber, *electron* having also been an ancient alloy of gold and silver. The *Karabe* of Avicenna appears not to be *Amber*, but the Balsam of some species of Poplar, for he describes *Ambrā* separately, and Ebn Baithai says that it (*Ambrā*) is not the resin of the Black Poplar as had been supposed. See "Gums and Resins."

DRUGS.

Pinus Pineæ. *W. Stone Pine.*

Linn. Syst. Monœcia Monadelphica.

The seeds,—Pine Nuts.

Vernacular. *Chilghosa*, Pers. *Chilgoja*, Hind.

Habitat. South Europe; Ravenna.

Remarks. These seeds are the κόκκοι of Hippocrates, and πιτυίδες of Dioscorides. The tree is the πίνυς of the Greeks, and πείκη κωνοφόρος of Theophrastus. Royle says the *Chilghosa* of Cabul may be *P. gerardiana*.

Pinus sylvestris. *Linn. Scotch Pine.*

Pinus palustris. *Lamb. Swamp Pine.*

Pinus Tæda. *Lamb. Frankincense Pine.*

Linn. Syst. Monœcia Monadelphica.

The oleo resin,—Common Turpentine; the volatile oil,—Oil of Turpentine, Spirits of Turpentine. Essence of Turpentine; the resin,—Yellow-Rosin, and Black-Rosin or Colophony; and the products of destructive distillation,—Tar (liquid), and Pitch (solid).

Vernacular. ?

Habitat. *P. sylvestris*, Northern Europe; *P. Tæda*, Virginia; *P. palustris*, the Confederate States of America.

Remarks. The τέρψινθος or τερψιθύθος of Hippocrates, Theophrastus, and Dioscorides is considered to have been the *Pistacia Terebinthus* (W.), or *Chian Turpentine* tree. But the ancients may have included *Common* and other Turpentine under that term, or at least must have known *Common Turpentine*, as Tar is the πίσσα of Theophrastus, and κῶνος or πίσσα ὕψα of Dioscorides, and Pitch the πίσσα ξηρά and παλίμπισσα of the latter. He also mentions Pine Nuts (πιτυίδες) the seeds of *Pinus Pineæ* (De C.), *Stone Pine*; and ζώπισσα (Zopissa of Pliny), a mixture of Pitch mixed with wax scraped off the bottoms of sea-going ships. Pliny describes several Pines, including probably *Larix europæa* (De C.), *Common Larch*; *Pinus sylvestris*; and *Abies excelsa* (De C.), *Norway Spruce Fir*; and he mentions Rosin, and describes the preparation of Tar and Pitch. The *Scotch Pine* is the source of *European Common Turpentine*; the *Swamp* and *Frankincense* Pines of *America*; *Bordeaux Turpentine*, and *Galipot Tar* and *Pitch* are from *Pinus Pinaster* (Lamb), *Cluster Pine*. *Venetian Turpentine* is from *Larix europæa*, which is also the source of Orenburgh-gum and Briançon-manna. *Strasburgh Turpentine* is now obtained from *Abies Picea* (Lind.), *Silver Fir*. Thus or *Common Frankincense* (Abietis Resina, *Phar. Lond.*) and *Burgundy Pitch* (Pix Abietina, *Phar. Lond.*) are from *Abies excelsa*; and *Canada Balsam* from *Abies Balsamea* (Lind.), *Balm of Gilead Fir*. *Essence of Spruce* is prepared from the tops of *Abies nigra* (Michaux), *Black Spruce*, and is used in making Spruce Beer. See also "Gums and Resins."

DRUGS.

Juniperus communis. *Linn. Common Juniper.*

Linn. Syst. Dioecia Monadelphica.

The berry.

Vernacular. *Abkul*, Hooper, Hind. *Bilhara*, Pudma, Pumaroa, Netee Pass. *Ahuber*, Sindh. *Hub-ul-urur*, Arab. *Arkonas*, Baratee, Yonanee.

Habitat. North of Europe; Himalayas.

Remarks. The ἀρκυθίς of Hippocrates was (Pereira) the fruit of a *Juniper*. Sibthorp thinks (Pereira) that the ἀρκυθος μικρά of Dioscorides was a species of *Juniper*, and Fraas that his κέδρος μικρά was the actual *Common Juniper*. Theophrastus mentions three kinds of κέδρος, but Sprengel refers none to the present species, although he considers them all of this genus. The *Juniper Resin* or *Sandarach* of commerce exported from Mogadore, is the produce of the *Callitris quadrivalvis* (Vent.) or *Jointed Arbor Vitæ*. It is the *Sandaracha arabum* of old writers, their *Sandaracha græcorum* being Realgar.

N. O. 421. TAXACEÆ. TAXADS.

Taxus baccata. *W. Common Yew.*

Taxus nucifera. *Royle, Hima. Bot. p. 353.*

Linn. Syst. Dioecia Monadelphica.

The leaf.

Vernacular. **T. baccata**, Thoono, Hind. **T. nucifera**. Tooner, Hind. The leaf,—*Birmee*, Zirnub-birmee, Hind.

Habitat. *T. baccata*, Britain. Himalayas: *T. nucifera*, Himalayas.

Remarks. *T. baccata* is the σμίλαξ, θυμάλος, and τάφος of the Greeks; and *Taxus* of Pliny.

N. O. 225. SMILACEÆ. SARSAPARILLAS.

Smilax China. *W. Chinese Smilax.*

Linn. Syst. Dioecia Hexandria.

Vernacular. *Choob-chenee*, Hind. *Shook-cheena*, Beng. *Paringay*, Tam. *China-alla*, Cey.

Habitat. China.

Remarks. First mentioned by Thevetius. See also "Starches."

N. O. 230. ORCHIDACEÆ. ORCHIDS.

Eulophia ————— ?

Linn. Syst. Gynandria Monandria.

The root,—Oriental Salep.

Vernacular. *Salep misree*, Arab. Hind. Dec. *Khusyat-ul-salih*, *Khusyat-al-kulb*, Arab. *Orkis*, *Saturyoona*, *Turphyla*, Yonanee.

DRUGS.

Habitat. Cabul? and Cashmir?

Remarks. The *ὄρχις* of Theophrastus, Sprengel makes *Orchis Morio* (W.), *Meadow Orchis*. Dioscorides mentions two kinds of Salep under the name of *ὄρχις*, and a third, which he says is called *σατίριον*, or *τριφύλλον*. *O. Morio*; *O. mascula* (W.), *Early purple Orchis*; *O. papilionacea*, (W.) *Butterfly Orchis*; *O. coriophora* (Per.); and *O. undulatifolia*, (Per.), all probably yielded classical Salep, and the two first, and *O. militaris*. (W.), *Military Orchis*, produce the best Salep in Europe. The source of oriental Salep is not determined, but Royle conjectures it to be derived from species of *Eulophia*; probably *E. vera* and *E. campestris*. *E. bicolor*, Dalz. is the *Amberkund* of this Presidency.

N. O. 233. ZINGIBERACEÆ. GINGERWORTS.

Alpinia Galanga. Swartz. *Loose-flowered Alpinia*.

Linn. Syst. Monandria Monogynia.

The root,—Greater Galangal.

Vernacular. *Koolunjuna*, *Sogunda-yoga*, *Dhumoola*, Sans. *Koolinjan*. Hind. Beng. Dec. *Pankejur*, Dec. *Chitta-ratta*, Mal. *Pere-aretei*, Tam. *Doomprastacum*, Tel. *Mahakaluwala*, *Heenkaluwala*, Cey. *Khusroo-daroo*, *Khowlinjan*, *Koleejan*, Arab.

Habitat. Sumatra, Java.

Remarks. Mentioned by Avicenna. Fraas suggests whether it may not be the *Cyperus Babylonicus* of Pliny. The same Indian synonymes include *Lesser Galangal*, the root of *A. chinensis* (Ros.), a native of China; and *Light Galangal* the root of *A. nutans* (Ros.), *Nodding Alpinia*, a native of the East Indies generally. The root also of *Kæmpferia Galanga* (Linn.), is often also substituted for true *Galangal* in India itself. It is quite a spurious article. "English Galangale" of writers on "Domestic Medicine" is the root of *Cyperus longus*, N. O. 265.

Costus speciosus. Rox. *Showy Costus*.

Linn. Syst. Monandria Monogynia.

The root.

Vernacular. *Kemboo*, *Kemooka*, Sans. *Keoo*, Hind. Beng. *Tsjanukua*, Mal. *Bomma-kachica*, *Pushkara*, Tel. *Tebu-gas*, Cey.

Habitat. East Indies.

Remarks. This and *C. arabicus*, Linn., a native of both Indies, were once thought to be the sources of Costus.

Curcuma æruginosa. Rox. *Green-rooted Turmeric*.

Linn. Syst. Monandria Monogynia.

The root.

Vernacular.

Habitat. Pegu.

DRUGS.

Curcuma Zedoaria. *Rox.*

Linn. Syst. Monandria Monogynia.

The tuber,—Zedoaria rotunda.

Vernacular. *Nirbisha, Apavisha, Vishaha, Vunahuridra, Shoolika, Sholee*, Sans. *Nirbisi, Nirabisi, Jungli-huldee*, Hind. *Bun-hul-dee*, Beng. *Nirbisi*, Dec. Can. *Ambi-huldee*, Dec. *Cawa*, Mal. *Castoorie-munjil*, Tam. *Tella-castoorie-passoopoo*, Tel. *Judwar, Zedwar, Mahfirfeen*, Arab. *Tomon* ? Malay.

Habitat. India within and beyond the Ganges, the South Asiatic Islands, and China.

Remarks. This is the *C. aromatica* of Salisbury. If it is not the true Zedoary, its synonymes must be transferred to the plant hereafter identified with that celebrated drug. *Nirbisi* is a name of *Kyllingia monocephala*, and *Burra-nirbisi* of *Scirpus glomeratus*, both N. O. Cyperaceæ.

Curcuma Zerumbet. *Rox. Zedoary, or Broad-leaved Turmeric.*

Linn. Syst. Monandria Monogynia.

The tuber,—Zedoaria longa.

Vernacular. *Carchuraca, Carchura, Sathi*, Sans. *Kuchoora, Kakhura, Kakhur*, Hind. *Carchuramu, Sati*, Beng. *Capura*, Ordo. *Cachur, Carachur*, Punj. *Kutchoora*, Guz. Dec. Can. *Katon-inschi-kua*, Mal. *Palang-killungu, Capoor-kichlie* ? Tam. *Kasturipasupu, Kuchoora, Kichlie-gudda*, Tel. *Wal-kaha, Hinhoroopcalliculla*, Cey. *Zerumbad*, Arab. *Tomon* ? Malay.

Habitat. Concans, Malabar, Chittagong, Bantam.

Remarks. The *C. Zedoaria* of Roscoe.

Hedychium spicatum. *Royle.*

The tuber.

Vernacular. *Seer, Sutte, Kupoor-kuchree, Sidhoul*, Hind.

Habitat. Himalayas.

Remarks. Now *Globba Sidhoul*.

Kaempferia rotunda. *Linn. Round-rooted Galangale.*

Linn. Syst. Monandria Monogynia.

The tuber,—False Zedoary.

Vernacular. *Bhuchampaca, Bhoomichampaca*, Sans. *Buneampa, Chambak*, Hind. *Booie-champa*, Hind. Mal. ? *Melan-kua*, Mal. *Kaha, Saukenda*, Cey.

Habitat. ? Cultivated throughout India.

DRUGS.

Remarks. Probably confounded by Avicenna with *A. Galanga*. This was supposed the source of the Zedoaries until Roxburgh traced them to his two Curcumas above noted.

Zingiber Cassumanar. *Rox.* *Downy-leaved Ginger.*

Linn. Syst. Monandria Monogynia.

The tuber,—Zedoaria flava, Cassumanar.

Vernacular. *Vana-adrukum*, Sans. *Bun-ada*, Hind. Beng. *Kar-pooshpa*, Tel.

Habitat. East Indies.

Zingiber Zerumbet. *Roscoe.* *Broad-leaved Ginger.*

Linn. Syst. Monandria Monogynia.

The tuber,—Zerumbet.

Vernacular. *Booteh*, *Mahaburree-booteh*, *Buch*, *Mahaburree-buch*, Hind. and Beng. *Wal-inguru*, Cey.

Habitat. East Indies.

Remarks. *Booteh* is also a name of Maize, and *Buch* of Sweet Flag.

— ?

Linn. Syst. Monandria Monogynia.

The root.

Vernacular *Deroonuj-akrube*, Arab.

Habitat. ?

Remarks. This root has been referred to *Doronicum Pardalianches*, (W.), *Great Leopard's Bane* of Britain, N. O. 120, and the *ἀκονίτις* of Theophrastus according to Fraas. It appears to me however to be a Gingerwort.

N. O. 236. IRIDACEÆ. *IRIDS.*

Crocus sativus. *Allioni.* *Saffron Crocus.*

Linn. Syst. Triandria Monogynia.

The dried stigma,—Saffron.

Vernacular. *Kasmirajamma*, *Kunkuma*, Sans. *Zofran*, *Keysur*, Hind. *Khoongoomapoo*, Tam. *Khoon-koomapoo*, *Kunkuma*, Tel. *Kohoon*, ? Cey. *Koorkum*, *Zafran*, Arab. *Kerkum*, *Zafaran*? *Abeer*? Pers. *Thanwen*, Burmah. *Saffaron*, *Coonyer*, Malaya.

Habitat. Asia Minor; Cashmir? Naturalized over temperate Europe.

Remarks. The *Carcos* (Calmet) of the "Song of Songs" of Solomon, and the *κρόκος* of Homer and the Greeks. Hippocrates (Pereira) speaks

DRUGS.

of the use of Saffron, and Dioscorides describes it. Theophrastus mentions three kinds of Crocus. Crocus, as Dr. Lemprière tells us, was a beautiful youth enamoured of a beautiful nymph, and turned into this flower. *Kunkuma* is also a name of *Rottleria tinctoria* in Telinga. See "Condiments and Spices."

Iris florentina. Linn. *Florentine Iris.*

Linn. Syst. Triandria Monogynia.

The root,—Orris root.

Vernacular. *Irsa*, *Sosun*, Hind. *Jyrsa*, *Ussulus-sosun-ul-assman-joonee*, Arab. *Beg-banopsha*, Pers. ?

Habitat. South Europe.

Remarks. The *Iris* of Hippocrates, Theophrastus, and Dioscorides. The *Kiddah* of the Bible is translated in the Septuagint *Iris*, but by St. Jerome *Cassia*. The word *Iris*, according to Calmet, is derived from the Hebrew *Ir*, "one who watches," "an angel," or "messenger of God," and *Iris*, according to the Greeks, was the "messenger of the gods." Royle considers the *Shushan* of the Bible, translated lily, to be the *Iris*, and to be the same as the Syriac *Suseana*. The *Orris* root of commerce consists of the rhizomes not only of *Florentine Iris*, but also of *German* and *Pale Turkey Iris*. See also "Miscellaneous" Class.

N. O. 237. AMARYLLIDACEÆ. AMARYLLIDS.

Crinum asiaticum. Linn. *Poison Bulb Crinum.*

Linn. Syst. Hexandria Monogynia.

The bulb.

Vernacular. *Vishamandala*, Sans. *Sookhdursoon*, *Burra-kamoor*, Beng. *Nagdoun*, By. *Belluta-pota-tali*, Mal. *Veshimoonghi*, Tam. *Veshamungaloo*, *Keshara-chettu*, *Lakshminarayana*, Tel. *Maha-tolabo*, Cey.

Habitat. East Indies and China.

Remarks. Sprengel thinks this may be referred to by Theophrastus amongst the bulbous plants he describes, Lib. vii. ch. 13. *Nagdoun* is the Hindee for *Artemisia vulgaris*, and the Persian for *Asparagus*.

N. O. 238. HYPOXIDACEÆ. HYPOXIDS.

Curculigo brevifolia. Ait. Hort. Kew.

Linn. Syst. Hexandria Monogynia.

The root stalk.

Vernacular. *Mooslee-kund*, By.

Habitat. Concans, Malabar Coromandel.

DRUGS.

Remarks. The root stalk of this plant appears to me to be the *Kalamooslee* of the bazars. *Suffaid mooslee* has been referred to *C. orchioides*, but erroneously I believe from an examination of the above plant.

N. O. 242. LILIACEÆ. LILYWORTS.

Aloe socotrina. Lam.

Aloe vulgaris. Lam.

Aloe indica. Royle.

Aloe spicata. Thurnb.

Aloe litoralis. Kœnig.

Linn. Syst. Hexandria Monogynia.

The inspissated juice of the leaf,—Aloes.

Vernacular. *Mushabir*, *Eylwa*, Hind. *Oolowaton*, Malaya. *Cariopolum*, Tam. *Bholum*, Tel. *Moosumbir*, Arab. *Sibr*, *Bot-seoh*, Pers. *Tuyef*, Socotra. **A. vulgaris**, *Kuttalay*, Tam. *Mok*, Burmah. *Gaharn*, *Oolowaton*, Malaya. **A. indica**, *Gheekomar*, Hind. *Ghrito-komaree*, Beng. *Kunwar*, Dec. *Kuttalay*, Tam. *Kalabunda*, Tel. *Komarika*, Cey. **A. litoralis**, *Komaree*, Beng. *Chota-kunwar*, Dec. *Siroo-kuttalay*, Tam. *Chinikala bunda*, Tel.

Habitat. *A. socotrina*, Socotra, Caffre Coast? Cape of Good Hope. *A. vulgaris*, the Mediterranean countries, East and West Indies (probably naturalized), Cape of Good Hope? *A. indica*, India. *A. spicata*, Cape of Good Hope, India. *A. litoralis*, shores of the Deccan, and Guzerat.

Remarks. Dioscorides and Pliny are the first to describe Aloes, and by its present name. The commercial kinds of Aloes are,—1st, *Socotrine*, *Turkey*, or *Extract of Spiked Aloes* from *A. socotrina*, and probably also *A. purpurascens* (Haworth); 2nd, *Genuine Hepatic*, *Bombay*, or *East Indian Aloes* from the same species probably as the last, and certainly obtained from the Island of Socotra? *Barbadoes Aloes* from *A. vulgaris*; *Cape* and *Caballine Aloes* from the several Cape of Good Hope species above-noted; *Mocha Aloes* probably from the Socotrine species, being the refuse of the market; *Indian Aloes* (not *East Indian*) from various Indian species,—the round cakes from Jafferabad not noticed in any European works, being probably from *A. litoralis*; and *Curaçoa Aloes* probably from *A. vulgaris*. See “Gums and Resins.”

Asparagus adscendens. Rox.

Linn. Syst. Hexandria Monogynia.

The root.

Vernacular. ?

Habitat. ?

DRUGS.

Remarks. Under the head of *Buchnak*, I provisionally referred the root known in England as *Badshah-salep* to this plant. Since then, owing to some *Badshah-salep* having accidentally become moistened and swollen by the rains, I have been forced to conclude that it belongs to some other genus, probably *Allium*. On swelling, it develops a powerful odour like *Asafoetida*, and more persistent.

Asparagus sarmentosus. *W. Linear-leaved Asparagus.*

Linn. Syst. Hexandria Monogynia.

The root.

Vernacular. *Shetavurrie*, Sans. *Saffaid-mooslie*, Hind. Dec. *Shatawari*, *Schædaveli*, Mal. *Tanneer-vittang*, Tam. *Tsulla-ghedaloo*, Tel.

Habitat. The Deccan.

Remarks. *Saffaid mooslie* is in Bombay the name also of a root which seems to the writer to be that of a species of Spiderwort.

Polianthes tuberosa. *W. Common Tuberose.*

Linn. Syst. Hexandria Monogynia.

The seed.

Vernacular. *Sindhy-araga*, Sans. *Rujuni-gundha*, Beng. *Gool-shaboo*, Hind. *Andi-malleri*, Mal. *Undimandari*, Tel. The seed,—*Toodree*, Vulg.?

Habitat. East Indies.

Remarks. The *Toodree* seed of the Bombay bazar is like that of the *Garden Wall-flower*, and certainly of the same genus, if not species. I have never seen any kind of *Toodree* I could refer to *Polianthes tuberosa*! *Towdree* is also the name of a species of Mallow-wort. See N. O. 30.

Urginea indica. *Kunth.*

Linn. Syst. Hexandria Monogynia.

The bulb.

Vernacular. *Jungly-piaz*, Concans.

Habitat. The sandy shores of the Deccan.

Remarks. Substituted in India for the classical and officinal drug Squills, known in the bazars of India as *Iskeel*, Vulg. *Unsool*, Arab. *Penlay-pa-dein*, Burmah.

N. O. 243. MELANTHACEÆ. *MELANTHES.*

Methonica superba. *Lam. Superb Gloriosa.*

Linn. Syst. Hexandria Monogynia.

The root.

DRUGS.

Vernacular. *Cariari*, Hind. *Ulatchandul*, *Langool*, *Eesha-nungula*, *Kookora-neja*, Beng. *Buchnag*, *Kalawee*, *Karianag*, By. *Mendon*, Mal. *Caateegan*, *Kartichey*, Tam. *Adavi-nabhi*, *Pottidumpa*, Tel. *Niyagala*, Cey.

Habitat. East Indies.

Remarks. First described by Hermann. Said to be a substitute for the classical and officinal drug *Colchicum*. Is it the *Buzeiden* of Avicenna II. 2, 95? There is a large yellow-flowered species on the Mozambique coast, and another with azure flowers in Senegal. *Langool* is also a name of *Commelyna salicifolia*, N. O. 248.

————— ? ————— ?

Linn. Syst.?

The corm,—Tasteless *Hermodactyl*.

Vernacular. *Sorinjan shireen*, Pers.

Habitat?

Remarks. See next.

————— ? ————— ?

Linn. Syst.?

The corm,—Bitter *Hermodactyl*.

Vernacular. *Sorinjan-tulk*, Pers.

Habitat?

Remarks. *Hermodactyl* (ἡρμωδάκτυλος) is first mentioned (Pereira) by Alexander of Tralles (A.D. 560), and Paulus Ægineta (A.D. 650), and Avicenna, Serapion, and Mesue. Two kinds are found in the bazars of Asia, and find their way into Europe, the *Tasteless* and the *Bitter*; but their botanical sources and habitat still remain undetermined, although there can be little doubt of their being *Melanths*. The *Ulfaz Udwiye* gives *Asa-da-noormus*, and *Hulbeeb* (Arab.), and *Soorenjan-hindee* (Vulgar), as synonyms for *Hermodactyls*.

N. O. 248. COMMELYNACEÆ. SPIDERWORTS.

Murdannia scapifolia. *Royle.*

Linn. Syst. ——— ?

The root.

Vernacular. *Mooslee-seah*, Hind.

Habitat. The Himalayas.

Remarks. I refer provisionally to this plant the root known in Bombay as *Suffaid-mooslie*, which is quite distinct from *Satawree*, of which *Suffaid-mooslie* is given as a synonyme in books. If in this there is no error, Bombay *Suffaid-mooslie* is the same as the *Nelepanay* root, referred

DRUGS.

by Ainslie to *Curculigo orchoides*, N. O. 238 ; and as the *Tal-moolee*, *Tal-moor*, and *Mohol* of Bengal, and *Nellatady* of the Telingas.

N. O. 251. PALMÆ. *PALMS*.

Areca Catechu. *W. Medicinal Cabbage Tree.*

Linn. Syst. Monœcia Hexandria.

The nut, and the extract from the nut.

Vernacular. *Goovaka*, Sans. *Gowa*, *Oodbeg*, Beng. *Sooparee*, Hind. Beng. Dec. *Paak*, *Camooghoo*, Tam. *Poka*, *Oka*, Tel. *Puwak*, Cey. *Tofl*, Arab. *Kwoon-ben*, Burmah. *Penang*, Malaya.

Habitat. East Indies.

Remarks. First mentioned by Avicenna and Serapion. Is one of the sources of the Catechu of commerce. The nut is the *Avellana indica* of old writers. *Sooparee* is also a name of *Rondeletia longifolia*, N. O. 115.

Calamus Draco. *W.*

Linn. Syst. Diœcia Hexandria.

The resin,—Dragon's Blood.

Vernacular. See *Pterocarpus Draco*, N. O. 74.

Habitat. Jambi, Sumatra.

Remarks. *Pterocarpus Draco* of Socotra, and *Dracæna Draco*, N. O. 242, of the Canaries, also yield Dragon's Blood.

Hyphæne thebaica. *Delile. Dodm Palm.*

Linn. Syst. Diœcia Hexandria.

The fruit.

Vernacular. *Oka-mundel*, Diu Island.

Habitat. Egypt ; the Island of Diu (introduced ?). Cultivated in Bombay as an ornament.

Remarks. This is the *κρίξ* of Theophrastus according to Fraas, and *Cucus* of Pliny according to Fœ.

Lodoicea seychellarum. *Common Seychelles Lodoicea, or Sea Cocoanut.*

Linn. Syst. Diœcia Monadelphica.

The nut,—Coco de mer, Double Cocoanut : *Sædes Cafrorum*.

Vernacular. *Ubdie narikaylum*, Sans. *Dirya-ka-nuril*, Dec. *Kad-del-tayngu*, Tam. *Samootrapoo-tenkaya*, Tel.

Habitat. The Seychelles, Maldives, and Laccadives ? Mahé (cultivated).

DRUGS.

N. O. 257. ARACEÆ. *ARADS*.

Scindaspus officinalis. *Schott. Official Scindaspus.*

Linn. Syst. Monœcia Polyandria.

The fruit.

Vernacular. *Guz-peepul*, Beng. *Auna-tippilie*, Mal. *Attie-tippilie*, Tam.

Habitat. East Indies.

N. O. 258. ACORACEÆ. *SWEET-FLAGS*.

Acorus Calamus. *W. Sweet Flag.*

Linn. Syst. Hexandria Monogynia.

The root,—Sweet Flag.

Vernacular. *Vacha*, *Golomi*, Sans. *Igr*, *Buch*, *Kusseb-bewa*, Hind. *Buch*, *Sufed Buch*, Beng. *Vyamboo*, *Vashampoo*, Mal. *Vassamboo*, Tam. *Vudza*, *Vadaga*, *Vasa*, Tel. *Wadda-kaha-væsamboo*, Cey. *Ighir*, *Akaroon*, Arab. *Vudge*, *Ugir-toorkee*, Pers. *Linhay*, Burmah.

Habitat. Nepal, Malabar, Ceylon, Bourbon, Amboyna.

Remarks. The *ἄκρον* of Dioscorides, and not, as supposed by Sprengel, the *κάλανος ἀρωματικός* of that writer, and “sweet cane” of Jeremiah vi. 20. *Buch* is a name of *Zingiber Zerumbet* (Rox.) See “*Andropogon Calamus aromaticus*” in Class “Miscellaneous.”

N. O. 265. CYPERACEÆ. *SEDGES*.

Cyperus pertenuis. *Rox.*

Cyperus rotundus. *Linn.*

Linn. Syst. Triandria Monogynia.

The root.

Vernacular. **C. pertenuis**,—*Naga*, *Nagur-mootha*, Beng. **C. rotundus**,—*Moosta*, Sans. *Mootha*, Hind. Beng. *Motha*, *Moostaka*, *Nagur-mootha*? Dec. *Shaka-tunga*, Tel. *Kalanduru*, Cey. *Sad*, Arab. *Funarus*, Yonanec.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. Probably both these fragrant roots are included among the *κύπερον* of Homer, Hippocrates, and Dioscorides. The Arabic and Yonanec synonymes also probably apply to both.

DRUGS.

N. O. 266. GRAMINEÆ. GRASSES.

Bambusa arundinacea. Schreb. *Common Bamboo Cane.*

Linu. Syst. Hexandria Monogynia.

The silicious secretion deposited in the joints of this and other species,
—Tabasheer.

Vernacular. The plant,—*Fungsha*, Sans. *Bans*, Beng. *Mandgay*, Dec. *Kull-moollah*, Mal. *Moonghill*, Tam. *Vedooroo*, *Kichakai*, Tel. *Nicee-hindee*, Pers. Tabasheer,—*Bun-lochun*, Hind. *Moonghill-ooppoo*, Tam. *Vedooroo-ooppoo*, Tel. *Una-lee*, Cey. *Teba-sheer*, Arab. *Tubsheer*, Pers. *Wah-tui-ga-kyouk*, Burmah.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. *Tabasheer* is yielded by several species, but I am unable to specify any other than the above plant. Dalzell gives, besides this plant, three other species as common to Bombay, viz., *B. stricta* (Rox.) the "*Bas*" or "*Oodha*" of the natives, of which Boar-spears are made; *B. vulgaris* (Schreb.) the "*Kulluck*" or "*Bamboo*;" and *B. arundo* (Klein.) the "*Chiwaree*" of the Ghâts, familiar to Europeans in the shape of "*Mahableschwur walking-sticks*." *Tabasheer* is an article of the greatest antiquarian interest, as Salmasius, Sprengel, and Fee are of opinion that it is referred to, and not sugar, by the ancients, Dioscorides and Pliny for example, where they mention *σάκχαρον* and *Saccharum*. Salmasius states that the *saccharum* of the ancients, as described by them, had none of the properties of sugar, and was used in ways sugar never could be; and in another place that the *σάκχαρον* of the Greeks was *tabasheer* "beyond all controversy." Against this dictum the line in Lucan has been cited—

"*Quique bibunt tenera dulces ab arundine succos,*"

as if the bamboo could be a "*tenera arundo*." But Salmasius quotes this very line, and yet goes on to show by arguments one finds it difficult to refute, although common sense would reject the conclusion, that cane sugar was unknown to the ancients. One would think Pliny's description left little room for doubt; yet Salmasius, by means of a comma, alters its whole meaning. The passage is as follows—"Saccharon et Arabia fert, sed laudatius India; est autem mel in arundinibus collectum, gummi modo candidum, dentibus fragile, amplissimum nucis avellanæ magnitudine, ad medicinæ tantum usum." But, says Salmasius, "*ita hæc distinguenda, collectum gummi modo, non ut est vulgo gummi modo candidum. Hæc omnia prorsum quadrant in tabascir, vel saccharum mambu;*"—"it is white, brittle to the teeth, is collected in reeds, is sweet," (!) "and useful in medicine." Dioscorides says that what is called *σάκχαρον* is a kind of concrete honey, found in reeds in India and Arabia Felix, in consistence like salt, and brittle between the teeth like salt. That it is *dissolved in water*, &c. &c. It is difficult to deny that sugar is

DRUGS.

not here meant, and very hard to consent that Tabasheer is. Pliny, copying from Dioscorides, as is plain, perhaps confused Tabasheer with sugar in his description, and thus has involved the subject in a way well-suited for the exercise of subtle and learned criticism. The Honorable President of the Bombay Branch of the Royal Asiatic Society has suggested to the compiler a reading of Pliny as ingenious as that of Salmاسius, and probably more just, inasmuch as it supports the common sense view in the "Sugar Controversy." Placing a full stop where the first semicolon occurs, the Honorable Mr. Frere reads the passage as follows: "Saccharon et Arabia fert, sed laudatius India. Est autem mel in arundinibus collectum, &c." As if Pliny, on mentioning, at once dismissed so familiar an article as "Saccharon," and then went on to describe in detail so rare a substance as Tabasheer must have been. Fee, Sprengel, and Humboldt simply follow Salmاسius,—Humboldt very diffidently. A passage from his "Prolegomena de distributione Geographica Plantarum" (quoted in his "Cosmos"), states an opinion all, on reading the whole controversy on sugar, will probably acquiesce in, and is on other accounts worth introducing here. "Confudisse videntur veteres saccharum verum cum Tebaschiro Bambusæ, tum quia utraque in arundinibus inveniuntur, tum etiam quia vox sansceadana *scharkara*, quæ hodie (ut Pers. *schakar* et Hind. *schukur*) pro saccharo nostro adhibetur, observante Boppio, ex auctoritate Amarasinhæ, proprie nil dulce (*madu*) significat, sed quicquid lapidosum et arenaceum est, ac vel calculeum vesicæ. Verisimile igitur vocem *scacharkara* duntaxat tebaschirum (*succur nambu*) indicasse, posterius in saccharum nostrum humilioris arundinis (*ikschu, kandeschu kanda*) ex similitudine aspectus translatum esse. Vox Bambusæ ex *mambu* derivatur; ex *kanda* nostratum voces *candis zuckerand*. In *tebaschiro* agnoscitur Persarum *schia*, h. e. lac, Sanscr. *Kschiram*." The Sanscrit name for *tabascher* is *trakkschird*, bark-milk. Herodotus, Book xiv. ch. 194, writing of the Gyzantians, observes that in their country "a vast deal of honey is made by bees; very much more, however, by the skill of men." In a note, Rawlinson states, "bees still abound in the country, and honey is an important article of commerce. A substitute for honey is likewise prepared from the juice of the palm." Sprengel states that the sugar-cane is first mentioned by Abulfaidil, 13th century, and sugar by Moses Chorenensis, A.D. 462; and notwithstanding that it must, the writer would apprehend, be mentioned in Hindoo books of a far earlier date, it is not a little remarkable that a Hindee name of sugar is *Cheene*.

N. O. 267. FILICES. *FERN*S.

Adiantum lunulatum. *Spr.*

Lin. Syst. Cryptogamia Felices.

The frond.

Vernacular. *Hunsraj, Mobarkha*, Hind. *Shuer-ul-jin*? Arab.

Habitat. India,

DRUGS.

Remarks. The *adiavrov* of Hippocrates, Theophrastus, and the ancients, is the *Venus* or *Maiden-hair* Fern of Europe; found by Dr. Leith in the Bolan Pass under the name of Gool-i-mairam. Besides this, the following ferns are found in the *bazars* of India viz. :—

Mor-punkhee—***Asplenium radiatum***.

Iskoolikundrion—***Scolopendrium*** ?

Doonditarus—***Dryopteris*** ?

Surkhush, Bitarus—***Pteris*** ?

Bisfaij, Bulookunboon—***Polypodium*** ?

Purescoshun— ——— ?

Bulootingen—***Polytrichum*** ?

These references are by Royle.

A

UNIDENTIFIED DRUGS belonging to the MUSEUM COLLECTION.

DRUGS.	REMARKS.
Anchunchuck,—seed	See Customs Tariff.
Aschir,—a grass. . . .	Andropogon, sp ?
Bul-beej,—seed. . . .	
Cubsha	See Customs Tariff.
Goa-Powder. . . .	
Gool-i-gafus	Agrimonia, sp ?
Hub-i-zulum,—fruit	Acanthaceæ ?
Humama,—plant	Saxifragaceæ ? Umbelliferae ?
Kanoocheh,—seed	Not Carpopogon pruriens.
Kirdaman,—crushed bud ?	Not Conium maculatum.
Koob-kulan,—seed	Sinapis pusilla ?
Kumur-kuss,—seed	Name also of Gum kino.
Mamerran	China. See Tariff.
Mooshk-tureh-museed,—plant	Labiatae ?
Mudun must,—tuber ?	
Ootunjun	Acanthaceæ ? Urticaceæ ?
Powder from Celebes. . . .	
Putravunttee,—kernel. . . .	
Shemby,—bark	See Customs Tariff.
Tukl-beej,—seed. . . .	
Tukmeriah,—seed	From the Persian Gulf.
Vakerao,—seed	Malvaceæ.

DRUGS.

B

DRUGS DETERMINED and UNDETERMINED wanted for the MUSEUM COLLECTION. Chiefly taken from the Great Exhibition List prepared by Dr. Royle, 1851.

. Probably many entered as undetermined, are, under unfamiliar names, identical with drugs already catalogued.

Roots.

NAMES.	REMARKS.
Aboo-kanus	Turkey.
Afeemedoon	Delhi, Surat.
Anarooli.	
Asgund	The kind "Hatrass," of Mirzapore.
Atees	The kind "Bish" of Guzerat.
Atees	The kind "Tirayamen" of Cabul.
Aveel-kusmeree.	
Bekh-atrilal.	
Bekh-kurpus	Delhi.
Bekh-mhuk.	
Bekh-unjubaz	Delhi.
Belamconda.	
Bhang-i-gundana	Allium tuberosum.
Bidhara	Delhi.
Bish	The kind "Kala-koot" of Umritsur
Bozeedan	Surat.
Bunufsha	Viola repens, Cashmir.
Burahee-kund	Hedysarum tuberosum, Cabul.
Burkuk-shirazee	Surat.
Burmooloo ?	
Chaya.	
Chirya-kund	Cashmir.
Chokka	Delhi.
Doodhee	Euphorbia tristis.
Fawania	Pæonia corallina.
Filfil moorbel	Poorab.
Gorkhe-pan.	
Gun-maturee.	
Gurbatas	Delhi.
Gushoona.	
Jamghas	Polypodium ? Surat.
Junteeana	Gentiana ? Surat.
Kacoota-kalung	Madras Presidency.

DRUGS.

NAMES.	REMARKS.			
Kala-bichwa	Polypodium.	Lucknow.		
Kamraj	Poorub.			
Kana-kuchoo	Truffle.			
Keer.				
Kibbur.				
Kitchelly-kapoor.				
Kombhugras	Delhi.			
Koondush.	Costus ?			
Koothee.				
Kreez.				
Kukoora	Momordica muricata.			
Kurkee-pona-ke-jur.				
Kurroo	Gentiana ? Himalayas.			
Kutol	Delhi.			
Mahmiran	Ranunculus.	Cashmir.		
Mahmiran-kutai.				
Moela-huldee	Poorub.			
Muleem	Himalayas.			
Moosli	Every kind procurable.			
Nisoth.				
Nur-kuchoor.				
Pata.	Sida acuta.			
Pearanga.				
Peligeree.	Thalictrum.			
Pokhur-mool	Delhi, Punjab.			
Poombee-huldee.				
Puharee-huldee.				
Pukhan-bed	Saxifraga ligulata.	Himalayas.		
Pursoona.				
Rataloo.				
Rutunjot, not Alkanet	Lithospermum ?			
Salep-hindee.				
Salsa ? and Falsa ?	Grewia ? Surat.			
Sathea	Saharunpore.			
Serab.				
Set-burwa.				
Shakakel.				
Shakakel-misree	Egypt.			
Shakakul	Cashmir.			
Shogun-mentri.				
Songhia.				
Sutawur-suffed	Delhi.			
Suttee	Globba Sindhoul.	Kangra.		
Tsuk	Euphorbia.	Cashmir.		

DRUGS.

NAMES.	REMARKS.
Turasees.	
Unduryan	Colocynthis? Arabia.
Unjbar	Cashmir.
Unjbar-roomee	Bistort.
Urkoh? Arkuree	Sindh.

Woods.

Beejesar, Bijak	Deccan.
Deodar	Pinus Deodar. Himalayas.
Lodh	Symplocos racemosa.
Nima	Simaruba quassioides.
Pudmak	Prunus Puddum. Deyrah.
Tuggur	Delhi.

Barks.

Bharungee	Verbesina prostrata?
Bhojputra	Betula Bhojputra. Himalayas.
Bhumbel.	Euonymus tingens. Himalayas.
Burkuk-shirazee.	Surat.
Dar-sheeshan	Myrica sapida. Himalayas.
Kayree.	
Kheree,—chips.	
Kilioorum	Madras.
Kirfæ	Furruckabad.
Koora	Echites. Kheree Pass.
Koorchee.	
Kunhar-kapost.	
Kusaili	Ajmere.
Lulka.	
Musag	Walnut.
Ooshk-chal.	
Roo.	
Sut-peora, Boorans	Rhododendron arboreum. Himalayas.

DRUGS.

Plant and Leaf.

NAMES.	REMARKS.
Abroon	Labiatae. Delhi.
Afeenoos. . . .	Delhi.
Akas-bel.	
Aloosureessoon	Surat.
Amareetum.	
Anarooli.	
Arzuk.	
Aspruk	Delphinium.
Ayapana. . . .	Eupatorium Ayapana.
Babai	Ocymum pilosum.
Barunjasif	Artemisia. Nujjibabad.
Barungsudab	Delhi.
Bhirmi-sugan	Delhi.
Bhirmi-vidaya	Delhi.
Bhophullee	Ajmere.
Bhuenphullee.	
Bhunug.	
Berin-dundee.	
Bomadrum.	
Boodunk. . . .	Mentha Pulegium.
Banufsuj	Viola repens. Cashmir.
Burree-boontee.	
Daod murdan	Cassia alata.
Dhool-phoollee	Euphorbia. Delhi.
Dukhun nirbisi	Of Bazars of Umritsir.
Eema wanootalee.	
Foodnuj-burree.	
Furasion piazee.	
Gao-zuban-kohee.	
Gajuba.	
Garikoon	Agaric.
Gugerun. . . .	Grewia hirsuta.
Guggoo-ghiroo.	
Gugundhol.	
Gal-miryun	Adiantum, Cap. Veneris?
Gurgur-muneek.	
Hasha	Delhi.
Hatha-joree	The kind, a Polypodium.
Hishweh.	
Hulimo	Surat.
Jownchee	Delhi.
Julneem	Delhi.

DRUGS.

NAMES.	REMARKS.
Kal-meel.	
Kamohee	Phyllanthus multiflorus.
Kapoor-ke-putta. .	Meriandra bengalensis.
Khurzeen.	
Khusfer.	
Khutso.	
Khuttoo	Delhi.
Kintooree.	
Kintooryoon	Polycarpa corymbosa. Cabul.
Kishun-gonar.	
Koorund, false.	
Kuchila-ke-mulung	Viscum monoicum. Cuttack.
Laltak.	
Lutopuree.	
Moobarka	Not Mobarka hunsraj.
Mukareh. . . .	Euryale ferox.
Nah.	
Nirgund-baburee.	
Oordabeg	Shaharunpore.
Oostookhoodoos	Prunella. Cabul.
Oostukhar	Delhi.
Parput.	
Pata	Corchorus olitorius.
Patree.	
Podenca ?	
Poonjee.	
Post-burnce	Hedysarum alopecuroides.
Purol-luttee.	
Purseecaoshan	Not Purseecaoshan.
Putol-puttur.	
Ra-senna. . . .	Salvadora lanceolata.
Sal-purnee	Shorea robusta.
Singha-koolce.	
Sitawul.	
Sudee.	
Sun-pat.	
Surphonka	The kind, a Galega.
Tootiyæ-haroonce	Herpestes monniera. Delhi.
Uftimoon	Species of Cuscuta.
Umar-bent	Delhi.
Umsookh	Surat.
Undhaolee	Delhi.
Zak.	
Zuck.	

DRUGS.

Gums, Resins, and Gum-resins.

NAMES.	REMARKS.
Aprang	Pterocarpus Draco ?
Booraga	Said to be gum of Bombax malabaricum.
Derisana. See Seriss-ke-gond.	
Huzeez-mukke	A kind of Benzoin. Surat.
Jingun-ke-gond, or Khunnee-gond	Icica resinifera. Khera Pass.
Kirasia !	Cherry Gum. Surat !
Ladun !	Labdanum. Surat !
Naguoree gond	Alalle archæa. Nagora.
Nishasteh	Mirzapore.
Pudam-ke-gond	Cerasus Puddum.
Sem-ke-gond. Gota-gond	Bauhinia gummifera. Derya.
Siriss ke-gond	Mimosa Serissa.
Toon-ke-gond	Cedrela Toona.
Ungoor-ke-gond.. .. .	Vites vinifera.
Zurdaloo.. .. .	Prunus Chooloo.

Galls.

Makee-khoord.	
Sumur-kokla	Poorub.

Flowers.

Bhai-phamba.	
Bol-ke-phool.	
Gool-gajuba.	
Goontee.	
Moondhee	Sphæranthus indicus.

Fruits and Seeds.

Ahlub	Surat.
Amchou	Bengal.

DRUGS.

NAMES.	REMARKS.			
Amgoolee	Elaeagnus conferta.			
Anak-daneh	Himalayas.			
Aod-suleeb	Iran.			
Badrung	Xanthoxylon Badruna.			
Bapchi	Ajmere.			
Bawurchee	Psoralea corylifolia.			
Binduck-hindee	Sapindus detergens.			
Bol.				
Boomadur	Absinthium, sp.			
Buryana	Sida.			
Chimoti-suffed.				
Chimpoute	Ajmere.			
Dardah.				
Dindana	Compositæ.			
Dookoo.				
Furunj-mooshk.				
Gab	Diospyros embryopteris.			
Gehoonle.				
Goondar-phul.				
Gowmadur.				
Gul-miskhun	Pterospermum.			
Gundunah	Anthericum.			
Hub-ool-koolkool	Cardiospermum Helicacabum.			
Hub-ool-musk	Abelmoschus moschatus.			
Hub-ool-triuneh.				
Hoolhool.	Cleome pentaphylla.			
Hoormal.	Corchorus capsularis.			
Indjan.				
Jamphul	Surat.			
Jeapola	Nageia Putrajiva.			
Jouz-boas	Myristica tomentosa.			
Jurjur	Moricandia tira.			
Kakleh-kubar	Alpinia ? Bengal.			
Kakshee.				
Kana-bij.				
Kanoj	Delhi.			
Kasnee-seeah	Surat.			
Khilaf	Salix ægyptiaca.			
Khoob-bazee	Malva rotundifolia.			
Khoob-kala.				
Khulmee.	Althæa rosea.			
Kinro.				
Kurmulee	Delhi.			

DRUGS.

NAMES.	REMARKS.			
Kirvia.				
Kuchorie				
Kuhodia metha.				
Kulhuttee.				
Kumangla.				
Kumazrioos.				
Kunkol-mirch.				
Kunkoth				Balanites ægyptiaca.
Kunotha				Leguminosæ.
Kunsola				Patna.
Kurhey.				
Kussoos				Cuscuta sp., not Hedera.
Kutura.				
Lajwuntee				Mimosa.
Mahleb (Gowla, By.)				Sindh.
Mahmoodah.				
Maloni-basscai				Ajmere.
Moomiyæ				Not mummy.
Mnkhareh				Euryale ferox.
Muttur-mushang.				
Narunga.				
Ooafenoos				Surat.
Oorud chulaka.				
Pearunga				Bengal.
Phulwa				Bassia butyracea.
Ra-sunna				Salvadora ? Bertholletia ?
Reez				
Ruwaseen				Æschynomene Sesban.
Sal				Shorea robusta.
Sang				Hansi.
Shah-husfur				Ocymum pilosum.
Sham-soondree.				
Shneh-dushtee				Sida indica.
Shookakæ.				
Shoshuna				Elseagnus dulcis.
Shuboo-nak				Bignonia indica.
Shuogund				Himalayas.
Siah-tal-mukhana.				
Sinjud				Elseagnus Sinjid.
Soolfa				Umbelliferæ.
Soomrakh				Compositæ.
Suhunjna-ke-beej				Malus communis.
Surawi				Celosia argentea.

DRUGS.

NAMES.	REMARKS.
Thy-gul.	
Tooree-siah.	
Tukhm gandrah	Delhi.
Tukhm kurpus.	
Tuntereeh	Rhus parviflorum.
Ufrunjeh	Urticacæ.
Ukhburoos	Coix indica.
Urjan.	
Wood.	
Wunga-tukhm	Cucurbitacæ.
Zubeel-ool-jubbul	Delphinium staphisagria.
Zuetoos	Olea Zytoon.
Zuhr.	

DIVISION I.

Class 3. A.

AGRICULTURAL PRODUCE.

a Cereals.

N. O. 266. GRAMINACEÆ. GRASSES.

Andropogon saccharatus. Rox.

Linn. Syst. Triandria Digynia.

Vernacular. *Deodhan*, Hind. *Shaloo*, Dec.

Habitat. East Indies. Cultivated throughout India during the rainy and cold seasons.

Remarks. This is thought to be the same as *Holcus saccharatus*, Linn., the *Taam* of Egypt, and which includes *H. Dochna*, Forsk., the *Dochn* of Arabia and Egypt; *H. caffrorum*, Thunb.; and *Sorghum arduini*, Jacq. *Imphee* is probably another variety: and all, perhaps, are derived from a common parent with *Sorghum vulgare*, Pers.

Eleusine Coracana. Gært. *Thick-spiked Eleusine.*

Linn. Syst. Triandria Digynia.

Vernacular. *Rajika*, *Lala*, *Sirinika*, Sans. *Maul*, Hind. *Marooa*, *Murha*, Hind. Beng. *Nanguli*, Sindh. *Mundul*, Kangra. *Natchnee*, *Nagla*, *Ragce*, Dec. *Mootamy*, *Tejellipulle*, Mal. *Raggi*, Can. *Kaywur*, *Kelwaragoo*, *Keppai*, *Kirira*, Tam. *Sodi*, *Tamidaloo*, *Ponassa*, *Chola*, *Ragalu*, *Tami*, Tel. *Kurakkan*, Cey. *Maulwah*, Pers.

Habitat. Egypt, East Indies, South America. Cultivated in India during the rains.

AGRICULTURAL PRODUCE—CEREALS.

Hordeum hexastichon. *Rem. et Schult. Winter Barley.*

Linn. Syst. Triandria Digynia.

Vernacular. *Situshooka*, Yuva, Sans. *Jow*, Hind. *Jub*, Beng. *Yoa*, Kangra. *Tose*, Nep. *Satoo*, Dec. *Barlee-arisee*, Tam. *Java*, Yavala, Tel. *Mu-yan*, Burmah. *Schæir*, Arab. *Sjweir*, Egypt.

Habitat. ? Cultivated during the cold season in favourable localities.

Remarks. Pliny informs us that *barley* "is one of the most ancient aliments of mankind." It was the original prize of the victors at the Eleusinian games. Barley is mentioned, Exod. ix. 31 ; and by Herodotus, who informs us (bk. ii. ch. 77) of the Egyptians that "their drink is a wine which they obtain from barley, οἶνος ἐκ κριθῶν as they have no vines in their country." Pereira states that Hippocrates mentions three kinds of barley, "probably *H. vulgare*, *H. distichon*, and *H. hexastichon*," species commonly cultivated in England.

Oryza sativa. *W. Common Rice.*

Linn. Syst. Hexandria Digynia.

Vernacular. *Arunya*, *Dhanya*, *Unoo*, *Tanneola*, *Ashoorrihi*, Sans. *Chawl*, Hind. Dec. *Sari*, Sindh. *Dhan*. *Pusnee*. Hind. Beng. *Payera*, Mal. *Arissee*, Nelloo, Tam. *Beeum*, *Cheni*, *Oori*, *Urloo*, *Mattakarulu*, *Neari-dhanyamu*, Tel. *Wee*, Cey. *Saba*, Burmah. *Shali*, Pers. *Roos*, *Aroos*, Egypt. *Brass*, Malaya.

Habitat. ? Cultivated in India in two crops a year, the first being sown in the rains, the second in the cold season. Cultivated also in the Eastern Archipelago, China, and Asia generally, South Europe, and Central America.

Remarks. Wild rice in India is known by the following names, *Nirara*, Sans. *Newaree*, Tel. *Ooruvee*, Cey. About fifty varieties are cultivated in this Presidency, and in Ceylon so many as 160 distinct varieties are recognized. *Oobala chowl* is rice which has been boiled in the husk. Theophrastus and Dioscorides and Pliny mention rice under the names respectively of *ῥυζον*, *ῥυζα*, and *Oryza*. "In India," says Pliny, "rice is the most favourite food of all." *Oryza nepalensis* is the *Upland Rice* of Nepal.

Panicum flavidum. *W.*

Linn. Syst. Triandria Digynia.

Vernacular. *Burti*, Poona.

Habitat. Common everywhere in India.

Remarks. I am doubtful of this identification.

AGRICULTURAL PRODUCE—CEREALS.

Panicum frumentaceum. Rox.

Linn. Syst. Triandria Digynia.

Vernacular. *Shyamaka*, Sans. *Shama*, Beng. *Soak*, Kangra. *Sawa*, *Sanwa*, Hind. *Saou*, Sindh. *Shamoola*, *Kathlee*, Dec. *Samai*, Tam. *Bontashama*, *Boragu*, Tel. *Bajri*, Pers.

Habitat. Cultivated in India in a succession of crops from June to January.

Panicum italicum. Rox.

Linn. Syst. Triandria Digynia.

Vernacular. *Kungoo*, *Priyungoo*, Sans. *Kungoo*, *Kangni*, *Rala*, Hind. Beng. *Rawla*, *Beertia*, *Kakoon*, Hind. *Kerang*, Sindh. *Korakang*, *Chennah*, Dec. *Bajiree*, Guz. *Navonay*, Can. *Tanna*, Mal. *Tenney*, Tam. *Kora*, *Koraloo*, Tel. *Tanahal*, Cey. *Gal*, Pers. *Kala-kangnee*, India (Lindley).

Habitat. Cultivated in Southern Europe, North America, and the East Indies.

Remarks. The *κείχρος* of Hippocrates, and *milium* of Pliny, according to Sprengel, both of which Fraas, however, refers to *P. miliaceum*. Sprengel also believes it to be the *ελυμον* of Galen.

Panicum miliaceum. Rox. Millet.

Linn. Syst. Triandria Digynia.

Vernacular. *Vreehib-heda*, *Unoo*, *Varaka*, Sans. *Chennah*, *Sawa*, *Sama*, Hind. Beng. *Chinee*, Sindh. *Sawee*, *Warree*, Dec. *Katacuny*, *Samai*, Tam. *Varaga*, *Varagalu*, *Boragu*, *Boragulu*, Tel. *Worga*, *Worglo*, *Dokhn*? Arab. *Arzan*, Pers.

Habitat.? Cultivated throughout India.

Remarks. The "miliun" of Pliny, according to Fraas; others refer it to his "panicum." Fraas refers the "panicum" of Pliny, as well as the *ελυμος* of Theophrastus, and *ελυμος ή μελίμη* of Dioscorides, which others have referred to *P. miliaceum*, to *Sorghum cernuum*.

Panicum miliare. Lam.

Linn. Syst. Tetrandria Digynia.

Vernacular. *Nella-shama*, *Nella-shamaloo*, Tel.

Habitat. Said by Roxburgh to be generally cultivated throughout India.

Remarks. Perhaps some of the Museum varieties of *P. miliaceum* and *P. frumentaceum* should correctly be referred to this species.

AGRICULTURAL PRODUCE—CEREALS.

Panicum pilosum. Sw.

Linn. Syst. Tetrandria Digynia.

Vernacular. *Arzan*, Hind. *Bhadlee*, By.

Habitat.? It comes to the Museum from Poona only.

Panicum ?———?

Linn. Syst. Tetrandria Digynia.

Vernacular. *Danglee*, Poona.

Habitat.? It comes to the Museum from Poona only.

Panicum ?———?

Linn. Syst. Tetrandria Digynia.

Vernacular. *Ralee*,———?

Habitat. It comes to the Museum from the Punjab.

Paspalum scrobiculatum. Rox. *Punctured Paspalum.*

Linn. Syst. Tetrandria Digynia.

Vernacular. *Korudoosha*, *Kodruva*, Sans. *Koda*, Beng. *Varagu*, Tam. *Kodra*, Kangra. *Kodaka*, *Kodru*, *Kora*, Hind. *Menya*, Guz. *Kodro*, By. *Kiraruga*, *Allu*, *Ariketu*, Tel. *Wal-amu*, Cey.

Habitat. Cultivated throughout India in the rains.

Remarks. There is a variety called *Hareek*, said by Dr. Gibson to be narcotic, but which is returned as a cereal to the Museum from several collectorates.

Penicillaria spicata. W.

Linn. Syst. Tetrandria Monogynia.

Vernacular. *Bujera*, *Bujra*, *Sazgaran*, Hind. *Muttaree*, Mal. *Cumboo*, Tam. *Peddiganti* (plant), *Gantiloo* (grain), Tel.

Habitat. Cultivated in India as a rain crop; cultivated also in Egypt.

Remarks. This plant has many synonymes, viz. *Holcus spicatus*, Linn., *Panicum spicatum*, Rox.; *Pennisetum typhoideum*, Pers. It also includes Roxburgh's *Panicum involucreatum*.

Sorghum cernuum. W.

Linn. Syst. Triandria Digynia.

Vernacular. *Koonkee*, East Bengal. *Soondia*, Broach.

Habitat.? Sent from Broach. Known also elsewhere in India.

AGRICULTURAL PRODUCE—CEREALS.

Remarks. According to Fraas, the *μῆλιος* of Theophrastus, *ἔλυσος* ἢ *μῆλις* of Dioscorides, and *Panicum* of Pliny. Others refer all these to *Panicum miliaceum*.

Sorghum vulgare. Pers. *Indian Millet.*

Linn. Syst. Triandria Digynia.

Vernacular. *Zoorna, Yavanala, Rakta-khurnaḥ*, Sans. *Joar Jaundri, Kurbi* (stalk), Hind. *Yoar, Kangra. Jowaree, Jondla*, Dec. *Jolah*, Can. *Chavela*, Mal. *Cholum*, Tam. *Jonna, Jonnalo, Ramudi-talambralu*, Tel. *Taam*, Arab. *Kaydee, Durra*, Egypt.

Habitat.? The East Indies? Cultivated widely over southern Asia and tropical Africa and America.

Remarks. This is synonymous with *Holcus Sorghum*, Linn., and includes *H. Durra*, Forsk., *S. rubrum*, W., and *S. nigrum*, Rox.; and should probably include *Andropogon saccharatus*, Rox., and its varieties. Sprengel believes it to be alluded to in Exod. ix. 32; by Theophrastus in his chapter on Cereals, bk. iv. ch. 8; and by Herodotus, bk. i. ch. 193, where he describes the vegetable products of Babylonia. It is undoubtedly the "Indian Millet" of Pliny, with tufts called *phobæ*, and is described also in Serapion, and by Fuchsius amongst the fathers of botany.

Triticum aestivum. Rox. *Summer Wheat.*

Linn. Syst. Triandria Digynia.

Vernacular. *Godhooma, Soomuna*, Sans. *Gom*, Beng. *Gioon*, Hind. *Kank?* *Gih?* Sindh. *Gawn*, Guz. *Mar-ghoom, Ghawut-ghoom*, By. *Godumbay-arisee*, Tam. *Godoomaloo*, Tel. *Burr*, Arab. *Gandum*, Pers. *Kumh?* Egypt. *Gendoom*, Malaya.

Habitat.? Baschkir's country? Cultivated in favourable localities in Hindoostan and the Deccan during the cold season.

Remarks. *Wheat* is referred to in Deut. viii. 8, but whether *Summer* or *Winter*, or *Common Wheat*, cannot well be said. Theophrastus refers to both *Triticum hybernum*, Kunth, and *Summer Wheat*, *πυρὸς χειμοσπορούμενος καὶ τρίμηνος*.

Zea Mays. Linn. *Common Indian Corn.*

Linn. Syst. Monœcia Triandria.

Vernacular. *Yavanala*, Sans. *Mokka, Bhuta*, Hind. *Chulee, Kokree*, Kangra. *Mukka-cholum*, Tam. *Mokka-jonna, Mokka-jonnalu*, Tel. *Muwa-iringu*, Cey. *Bajri*, Pers. *Jaggon*, Malaya.

Habitat. Tropical America. Cultivated now throughout the tropics.

AGRICULTURAL PRODUCE—CEREALS.

Remarks. *Fraas* identifies this with grains described by the Greeks: but how could they have known a peculiarly American plant? Undoubtedly *Tragus*, circa 1550, is the first who notices it.

_____ ? _____ ?

Linn. Syst.?

Vernacular. *Kuraj*, Poona.

Habitat. Received only from Poona.

_____ ? _____ ?

Linn. Syst.?

Vernacular. *Buntée*, Ahmedabad.

Habitat. Received only from Ahmedabad.

Remarks. Among the cereals from Ahmedabad I also received *Bowchee* but it appears not to be a grass, but to belong to some different order I have not yet been able to determine.

DIVISION I.

Class 3. A.

AGRICULTURAL PRODUCE.

β Pulse.

N. O. 74. LEGUMINOSÆ. *LEGUMINOUS PLANTS.*

Arachis hypogæa. *Linn. American Earth Nut, Manilla Gram.*

Linn. Syst. Diadelphia Decandria.

Vernacular. *Boochanaka*, Sans. *Moongphulli*, *Booe-moong*, Hind. *Booi-sing*, *Velaitee-moong*, Dec. *Vayer*, *Nelay-codalay*, Tam. *Nela-sanagalu*, *Veru-sanaga*, Tel. *Cachang-goring*, Sumatra.

Habitat. South America, the Mediterranean countries.

Remarks. The *οβγγον* of Theophrastus, spelt also *οβτρον*, and *οβτρον* according to Sprengel; and *ἀράχιδνα* according to Fraas. See "Oils and Oil-seeds."

Cajanus indicus. *Spreng. Two-coloured Pigeon Pea.*

Linn. Syst. Diadelphia Decandria.

Vernacular. *Arhuka*, *Adaki*, Sans. *Urur*, Hind. *Orol*, Beng. *Toor*, Dec. *Towaray*, Tam. *Kandaloo*, *Carpoo-woolando*, Tel. *Rata-tora*, Cey. *Shakhool*, Pers.

Habitat. East Indies.

Remarks. First described by Van Rheede. It is the *Cytisus Cajan* of Willdenow, and the *Doll-bush* of Anglo-Indians, the stalks of which are used in the preparation of gunpowder in the Government works at Mazagon. See "Miscellaneous" Class.

AGRICULTURAL PRODUCE—PULSE.

Canavalia gladiata. *DeC.* *Sabre-podded Canavalia.*

Lin. Syst. Diadelphis Decandria.

Vernacular. *Shimbee?* Sans. *Mukshun-shim*, Beng. *Bara-sim*, *Kudsummer*, Hind. *Segapoo*, Tam. *Tella-tumbetten-kaya*, *Chamma*, Tel.

Habitat. East Indies.

Remarks. First noticed by Van Rheedee. There are varieties, red, white, large and small, all from *C. virosa*, W. and A. See "Narcotics."

Cicer arietinum. *Linn.* *Common Chick Pea, Common Gram.*

Lin. Syst. Diadelphis Decandria.

Vernacular. *Chennuka*, *Sanakha*, *Harimanthaca*, Sans. *Chala*, *Boot*, *Chuna-batoola*, Beng. *But*, *Hurbury*, *Chenna*, Hind. *Chana*, Sindh. *Chana*, Guz. *Kadala*, Mal. *Cadalei*, Tam. *Sanigheloo*, *Harimandhakam*, Tel. *Nakhud*, Pers. *Hims*, Arab. *Homos*, Egypt.

Habitat. The Mediterranean countries.

Remarks. The *ἐπίβυθος* of Hippocrates and Theophrastus, the *κρός* of Theophrastus, and Dioscorides, and *ἑρερον εἶδος ἐπίβυθου* of Dioscorides. It is the *Cicer* of Pliny, who mentions a variety "*arietinum*" from its likeness to "a ram's head," and another, the "columbine" Chick-pea, or "Pea of Venus."

Cyamopsis psoraloides. *DeC.*

Lin. Syst. Diadelphis Decandria.

Vernacular. *Guvaphulli*, Guz. *Gouaree*, *Gaur*, *Mutkee*, Dec. *Koth-averay-kai*, *Sini-averai*, Tam. *Goruchikkudu*, Tel.

Habitat.? Widely cultivated throughout the Deccan.

Remarks. The *Dolichos fabæformis* of Willdenow, and *D. psoraloides* of Lamarck.

Dolichos Catjang. *W.* *Small-fruited Dolichos.*

Lin. Syst. Diadelphis Decandria.

Vernacular. *Lasunda?* Sans. *Burbutti*, Beng. *Lobeah?* Hind. *Chora*, Guz. *Lobeh?* Dec. *Tadagunnay*, *Kurson-pyro*, Can. *Alasendi?* Mal. *Caramunny-pyre*, Tam. *Duntoo-pesaloo*, *Bobra*, *Boberloo* (grain), Tel. *Lee-mæ*, Cey.

Habitat. East Indies.

Remarks. Fraas thinks this may be the *φακή ἰνδική* of Theophrastus. Van Rheedee is the first to describe it clearly.

AGRICULTURAL PRODUCE—PULSE.

Dolichos sinensis. Linn. *Chinese Dolichos.*

Linn. Syst. Diadelphia Decandria.

Vernacular. *Loobia*, Hind. *Chaunro*, Sindh. *Chowlee*, Dec. *Paru*, Mal. *Kara-mani*, Tam. *Alsanda*, *Alachandalu*, *Boberloo*? *Karamanulu*, Tel. *Wanduru-mæ*, Cey. *Lobiya*, Pers. *Ollæah*, Egypt.

Habitat. East Indies.

Remarks. First noticed by Rumphius.

Dolichos uniflorus. Lam. *Two-flowered Dolichos.*

Linn. Syst. Diadelphia Decandria.

Vernacular. *Kolutha*, *Balukula*, Sans. *Kooltee*, Hind. *Moothera*, Mal. *Koolloo*, Tam. *Woolawooloo*, Tel.

Habitat. East Indies.

Remarks. The *D. biflorus* of Willdenow. First mentioned by Plukenet.

Ervum Lens. Linn. *Lentil.*

Linn. Syst. Diadelphia Decandria.

Vernacular. *Mussoora*, Sans. *Mussoor*, India. *Ads*, Egypt.

Habitat. France. Widely cultivated in the Mediterranean countries and India.

Remarks. Referred to Gen. xxv. 24, and the *φακός* of Hippocrates according to Sprengel, and of Theophrastus, Dioscorides, and Galen, according to Fraas. See *Dolichos Catjang*. Pliny describes it under the name of "Lens," his "*Ervum*" being referred to *Vicia Ervilia* (L.), the *ερεβος* of Theophrastus and Dioscorides. The "*Ervilia*" of Pliny, or *ερχρος* of Theophrastus, is now referred to *Lathyrus Cicera* (L.). The *ἀφάκη* of Theophrastus and Dioscorides is the *Vicia Cracca* (L.), not *Lathyrus Aphaca* (L.), which, according to Fraas, is the *ερεβάκη* of Theophrastus, although Sprengel refers *ἀφάκη* to *L. Aphaca*. It is the *Cicer Lens* of Willdenow. Roxburgh mentions an *Ervum hirsutum* (Will.) cultivated in Northern India for fodder, under the names of *Mussoor-chuna* and *Jhunjhuniankari*. *Revalenta arabica* is nothing more than Lentil bread, the name being a juggle of *Ervum Lens*, notwithstanding the illustrated advertisement of negroes digging at the roots of strange palms.

Lablab vulgaris. Savi. *Black-seeded Dolichos.*

Linn. Syst. Diadelphia Decandria.

Vernacular. *Simbi*, *Simbini*, *Nispava*, *Bullar*, *Saim-ke-puttee*, *Wal-papree*, By. *Wall*, Sindh. *Mutcheh*, *Tota-pyre*? Tam. *Lobiya*, Pers. *Liblah*, Egypt.

Habitat. Egypt. Widely cultivated in India.

AGRICULTURAL PRODUCE—PULSE.

Remarks. The *Dolichos Lablab* of Linnæus, first mentioned by Avicenna and Serapion. There are numerous varieties, and the following are enumerated by Roxburgh :—

- 1st. *Annapa*, Tel.
- 2nd. *Annapa-chikurkai*, *Dolichos albus* (Lour.) and *D. bengalensis*, Linn.
- 3rd. *Geea-shim*, Beng.
- 4th. *Goordal-shim*, Beng.
- 5th. *Dolichos purpureus*, Lour., *D. Lablab*, Botanical Magazine, plate 896.
- 6th. *Bun-shim*, Beng. *Adavi-chikurkai*, Tel. *Dolichos spicatus*, Kön.
- 7th. A downy plant, with red flowers, and a dark-gray mottled seed.

Dolichos lignosus, W., I have not detected in the pulse sent from any of the collectorates of this Presidency ; but as it is probably cultivated, a list of the varieties given by Roxburgh may be of service here :—

- 1st. *Panch-shim*, Beng. *Tella-chikurkai*, Tel. *Dolichos unguiculatus*, Lour. but not Rumph. Legumes straighter than in other varieties, seeds reddish.
- 2nd. *Baga-nakhooa-shim*, Beng. Legumes curved : size of little finger.
- 3rd. *Sada-jamai-kooli-shim*, Beng. *D. cultratus* (Will.).
- 4th. *Pituli-jamai-pooli-shim*, Beng. Flowers reddish purple, not white as in previous vars.
- 5th. *Doodha-pituli-shim*, Beng. Legumes curved, and about five inches long.
- 6th. *Ganchi-shim*, Beng. *Nella-chikurkai*, Tel. Flowers red, legumes 6 to 8 inches. Seeds black, with a white eye.

Lathyrus sativus. W. Chickling Vetch.

Linn. Syst. Diadelphia Decandria.

Vernacular. *Khesaree*, *Teora*, Beng. *Kussoor*, Hind. *Matar*, Sindh. *Lang*, Guz. *Masang*, Pers. *Gilban*, Egypt.

Habitat. The Mediterranean countries. Only received from Guzerat by the Museum, but generally cultivated in Hindoostan.

Remarks. The *labupos* of Theophrastus, and “*Cicercula*” of Pliny.

Phaseolus aconitifolius. W. Aconite-leaved Kidney Bean.

Linn. Syst. Diadelphia Decandria.

Vernacular. *Vasunta*, Sans. *Moot*, Hind. Dec. *Mohar*, Sindh. *Mat*, Guz. *Tulka-pyre*, Tam. *Kooncooma-pesaloo*, Tel. *Adas*, Pers.

Habitat. East Indies.

AGRICULTURAL PRODUCE—PULSE.

Phaseolus Max. *W. Hairy-podded Kidney Bean.*

Linn. Syst. Diadelphia Decandria.

Vernacular. *Mudga-parni*, Sans. *Krishna-moog*, *Kala-moog*, Beng. *Kali-mung*, Hind. *Karuppu-payaru*, Tam. *Nella-pessara*, Tel. *Boo-mæ*, Cey. Ainslie gives the following synonymes: viz. *Masha*, Sans. *Kalie-oorud*, Dec. *Wooddoo*, Mal. *Chicuda*, Can. *Carpoo-ulandoo*, Tam. *Minamolu*, *Nulla-woodoloo*, Tel. *Mæsh*, Arab. *Benoomash*, Pers.

Habitat. Cultivated widely in India.

Remarks. This is the *Black Gram* of Anglo-Indians, and probably only a variety of *P. Mungo*, or, as Roxburgh suggests, *P. Mungo* of it. It is not recognized in Graham's, or Gibson and Dalzell's Catalogues, *Black* and *Green Gram* being included in this Presidency under *P. Mungo*, which see.

Phaseolus Mungo. *Linn. Small-fruited Kidney Bean.*

Linn. Syst. Diadelphia Decandria.

Vernacular. *Moodga*, Sans. *Mung*, *Harya-mung*, Hind. *Hali-moog*, *Hari-moog*, *Kherooya*, *Bulat*, Beng. *Mung*, Sindh. *Moog* (Green Gram), *Oorud* (Black Gram), Dec. *Pucha-payaroo*, *Oolandoo*, Tam. *Pachcha-pesulu*, *Nella-pesalu*, *Pasalu*, Tel. *Munmæ*, Cey. Ainslie gives the following synonymes: viz. *Danie-masha*, Sans. *Oorud*, Hind. Dec. *Arad*, Guz. *Moong*, Dec. *Hessar*, Can. *Ulandoo*, Tam. *Wooddooloo*, Tel.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. First mentioned by Avicenna. The *Green Gram* of Bengal. The *Black* and *Green Gram*, according to the variety, of Bombay. A comparison of the authentic synonymes of this plant with those of *P. Max*, that is of synonymes other than such as are given by Ainslie, will remove all doubt of the *Krishna-moog* of Northern India being any other than our *Oorud*. Ainslie's synonymes are confusing, especially when compared with those he gives for *P. radiatus* (*v. infra*). But I give them entire, with the sufficient precaution of giving them separately, owing to my unfamiliarity with *Mash*. It was pointed out to me at Sholapore (1856-57) by a Bengal Subadar, and it was certainly *P. radiatus* which was shown me. But neither the grain of *P. radiatus*, nor any grain named *Mash*, has been returned to the Museum from any of the Collectorates, and no one knows the name here.

Roxburgh also describes *Phaseolus aureus*, or *Sona-moog*, Beng., and *Phaseolus calcaratus*, or *Ranga-moog*, Beng., the first being largely cultivated in Bengal, and the second in Mysore.

Phaseolus radiatus. *Rox. Rayed Kidney Bean.*

Linn. Syst. Diadelphia Decandria.

Vernacular. *Masha*, *Frishya*, Sans. *Mash-kulay*, *Ticorai-kulai* (black-seeded variety), Beng. *Dord*, *Thikiree* (black), *Moong*,

AGRICULTURAL PRODUCE—PULSE.

Oorud, Hind. *Mah*, Sindh. *Ulandu*, Tam. *Minumulu*, *Karumimumulu*, *Uddalu*, Tel. *Ulundu-mæ*, Cey. The following synonyms are given by Ainslie, viz. *Harita*, Sans. *Mag*, Guz. *Harie-moong*, Dec. *Cheroo-poiaar*, Mal. *Hasaroo*, Can. *Patchay-pyre*, *Panny-pyre* (a var.), Tam. *Patsa-pesaloo*, Tel.

Habitat. China. Cultivated widely in Northern India.

Remarks. "Is the most esteemed of all the *Leguminæ*, and bears the highest price" (Roxburgh). See *P. Mungo*. This pulse is the origin of the weight *Masha*, as the seed of *Abrus precatorius* is of the weight, *Ratti*.

Phaseolus vulgaris. *W. Common Kidney Bean, Haricot nain.*

Linn. Syst. Diadelphis Decandria.

Vernacular. *Bakla*, *Loba*, Hind. *Dambala*, Ceylon.

Habitat. ? Cultivated widely over the world.

Remarks. Erroneously called *French Bean*. Is the *δαλμας* of Hippocrates and Theophrastus, and the "*Phaseolus*" of Pliny according to Fraas. According to Sprengel it is also the *σμίλαξ* of Dioscorides. *P. multiflorus* (W.) is the *Scarlet Kidney Bean*, *Scarlet Runner*, or *Haricot à rames*. None other than the above species of *Phaseolus* have been returned to the Museum, but several more are cultivated in Hindoostan, and in finishing with the genus it may be useful to enumerate them.

Phaseolus alatus, *W. P. cultratus*, Wall. *Winged Kidney Bean*.

Vernacular. *Bun-burbultee*, *Hullounda*, Hind. *Katon-paera*, Mal. *Kar-alsanda*, Tel. A native of Bengal and tropical America?

Phaseolus lunatus, *W. Scymetar-podded Kidney Bean, Duffin Bean*.

Vernacular. *Ooru-dumbala*, Cey. A native of the East Indies.

Phaseolus maximus Sloan.

No vernacular. Widely cultivated, having probably been introduced from America. There are six varieties.

Phaseolus torsus, Rox.

Vernacular. *Seeta maas* of the Newars. Cultivated in Nepaul.

Phaseolus trilobus, *W. Three-lobed Kidney Bean*. Is edible, but not cultivated.

Vernacular. *Moodga-purnee*, Sans. *Triangguli*, Sans. Hind. *Rakhal-kulay*, Hind. *Arkmutt*, *Mooganee*, By. *Pelli-pessara*, Tel. *Bin-mæ*, Cey. A native of the East Indies.

Pisum arvense. *W. Field Pea.*

Linn. Syst. Diadelphis Decandria.

Vernacular. *Keiao*, Beng. *Bisilleh*, Egypt.

Habitat. The Mediterranean countries.

Remarks. See *Pisum sativum*.

AGRICULTURAL PRODUCE—PULSE.

Pisum sativum. *W.* Common Pea.

Linn. Syst. Diadelphis Decandria.

Vernacular. *Harenso*, Sans. *Burra-mutur*, Beng. *Buttani*, *Muttur*, Hind. *Watana*, Dec. *Puttanie*, Tam. *Goondoo-sani-gheloo*, Tel. *Rutagoradia*, Cey.

Habitat. The Mediterranean countries.

Remarks. The *ἐπίβωθος* of Homer and Hippocrates, and the *ἐπίβωθος δραβιαίος* of Theophrastus, are referred to this plant by Sprengel. These Fraas refers to *Cicer arietinum*, and considers that the Common Pea is the *πίον* and *πίσσος* of Theophrastus, and probably the *ἐπίβωθος ἡμπος* of Dioscorides. Sprengel agrees with him regarding the reference of *πίσσος*; and refers the *ἐπίβωθος* of Theophrastus to *C. arietinum*.

Psophocarpus Tetragonolobus. *W.* Square-podded Dolichos,
Winged Pea, *Chevaux-de-Frise Bean*, *Pois carré*.

Linn. Syst. Diadelphis Decandria.

Vernacular. *Chandaree*, *Charputtee*, By. *Dara-dambala*, Cey.

Habitat. Sicily. Widely cultivated in the East.

Remarks. This plant is the same as *Dolichos tetragonolobus*, *W.* stated to be a native of the Mauritius. I believe it to be the same as *Tetragonolobus edulis*, Lunk, which is the same plant as *Lotus tetragonolobus*, *W.* and a native of Sicily. The flowers are white, blue, and, if the same as the Sicilian plant, reddish.

Vicia Faba. *Linn.* Garden Bean, *Faba Græca*, *Faba major*, *Faba minor*.

Linn. Syst. Diadelphis Decandria.

Vernacular. *Ful*, Egypt.

Habitat. Egypt.

Remarks. Mentioned in the Bible. The *κύαμος μελανόχροος* of Homer, *κύαμος Ἀθηναῖος* of Hippocrates, *κύαμος* of Theophrastus, and "*Faba*" of Pliny. The last writer would infer that this pulse is the Bean of Pythagoras usually referred to *Nelumbium speciosum*. The *Vicia* of Pliny is *Vicia sativa*, L. the *βίκον* of Galen, and *Faurum* of modern Egypt, by some thought the true *Faba Græca*. It is cultivated in Upper India. *Mucuna utilis*, Wall. *M. nivea*, *W. et S.* and *M. capitata*, Buch. are all cultivated in Southern India. Pliny notices the derivation of some of the most ancient surnames of the great Roman families from different pulse, as Cicero, Lentulus, Piso, Fabius.



DIVISION I.

Class 3 A.

AGRICULTURAL PRODUCE.

γ Fodder.

N. O. 13. PAPAVERACEÆ. *POPPYWORKS.*

Papaver somniferum. *Linn. Garden Poppy.*

Linn. Syst. Polyandria Polygynia.

The seed cake.

Vernacular. The plant,—*Chosa*, Sans. *Post*, Hind. *Pasto*, Beng. *Casa-Casa*, Tem. *Cassa-Cassa*, Tel. *Aboonóm*, Arab.

The seed—*Cuscus*, Vulg.

Habitat. Asia, Egypt. Cultivated in Egypt, Asia Minor, Persia, Hindoostan, and China.

Remarks. See “Drugs.”

N. O. 14. CRUCIFERÆ. *CRUCIFERS.*

Sinapis *sps. Species of Mustard.*

Linn. Syst. Tetrastynamia Siliquosa.

The seed cake.

Vernacular. *Rajika*, *Surshapa*, *Tuverica*, Sans. *Surson*, *Rai*, *Ka-lisursoon*, *Tooria*, *Bunga-surson*, Hind. Dec. *Race*, *Bun-race*, *Bul-race*, *Shwet-race*, *Sada-race*, *Jooni-race*, *Sanchi-sursoon*, Beng. *Suray-bij*, Sindh. *Kadaghoo*, Tam. *Avaloo*, Tel. *Gan-aba*, *Rata-aba*, Cey. *Khurdal*, *Kubbr*, Arb. *Sirshuf*, Pers.

Habitat. The temperate zones. Widely cultivated.

Remarks. The *ῥάπυ* of the Greeks. In India are cultivated chiefly *S. ramosa*, *Race*; *S. glauca*, *Toria*; *S. dichotoma*, *Kalie-surson*; and *S. juncea*, *Bunga-surson*, the *Khurdal*, or *Kubbr* of Arabia and Egypt.

AGRICULTURAL PRODUCE—FODDER.

N. O. 55. LINACEÆ. *FLAXWORTS.*

Linum usitatissimum. *Linn. Common Flax.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Pentagynia.

The seed cake.

Vernacular. *Atasi, Matusi, Ooma*, Sans. *Ulsi, Tisi, Musina, Musnee*, Hind. *Jowus*, Dec. *Aliverree, Allo-seroo-sanul*, Tam. *Buzruc, Kettan*, Arb. *Kutan*, Pers.

Remarks. See "Drugs," and "Oils and Oil-seeds."

N. O. 74. LEGUMINOSÆ. *LEGUMINOUS PLANTS.*

Acacia arabica. *Linn. Gum Arabic Tree.*

Linn. Syst. Polygamia Monœcia.

The pod.

Vernacular. The tree,—*Barbura*, Sans. *Kalikeker*, Hind. *Babula, Gursoonder*, Hind. Beng. *Babla*, Beng. *Babool, Kalie-keeker*, Dec. *Kurroo-vaylum*, Mal. *Nella-toomic, Tumma-chettu*, Tel. *Akakya Umgeelan*, Arab. *Mughilan*, Pers. A variety,—*Ramkanta*; and another *Eree-babool*, Dec.

Habitat. India, Arabia, Egypt, Senegal.

Remarks. *Acacia Farnesiana* is also called *Eree-babool*. See "Drugs."

Medicago sativa. *W. Lucern. Burgundy Hay.*

Linn. Syst. Diadelphia Decandria.

The herb.

Vernacular. *Valaitee-gawat*, By.

Habitat. Persia, Peru? Cultivated in India.

Remarks. The *μυδική* of the Greeks and *Medica* of the Romans, like the Citron from Media. It was introduced into Europe during the wars with Darius, as the British Expedition of 1856-57 introduced *Hurayalee* into Farz and Khuzistan. The plant has been immemorially known in Peru. *M. falcata*, W. *Yellow Medick* or *Swiss Lucern* is more hardy than *Lucern*, and might probably be advantageously attempted in India, where the soil is barren.

N. O. 120. COMPOSITÆ. *COMPOSITES.*

Carthamus tinctorius. *W. Official Carthamus.*

Linn. Syst. Syngenesia Æqualis.

The seed cake.

AGRICULTURAL PRODUCE—FODDER.

Vernacular. *Cusumbha*, *Kamalottara*, Sans. *Koosumbha*, Sans. Beng. Hind. *Kajeerah*, Beng. *Koosum*, Hind. *Seendoorkum*, Tam. *Cossumba*, Cey. *Uafur*, Arab.

Habitat. Egypt. Widely cultivated in India.

Remarks. The *κνήκος* and *κνίκος* of the Greeks.

N. O. 147. PEDALIACEÆ. *PEDALIADS.*

Sesamum indicum. *DeC.* *Indian Oily-grain.*

Linn. Syst. *Didynamia Angiospermia.*

The seed cake.

Vernacular. *Tila*, Sans. *Til*, Beng. Hind. *Krishna-til*, Hind. *Gingelie*, By. *Wull-ellu*, Can. *Schit-elü*? Mal. *Yelloo*, Tam. *Novu*, Tel. *Tel-tala*, *Tun-pat-tala*, Cey. *Duhn*, *Djyldjylan*, Arab. *Roghen*, Pers. *Sensem*, Egypt. *Benjam*, Sumatra.

Habitat. India, from whence its migrations are traced to Mesopotamia, Egypt, and the West Indies on the one hand, and to China and Australasia on the other.

Remarks. DeCandole's plant includes the *S. orientale* of Sprengel, the *Oriental* and *Indian Oily-Grain*, being varieties, not separate species. Varieties are represented in Rumph. Amboy. 5, plate 76, fig. 1; Bot. Mag. Sims, plate 1688; Van Rheede, Hort. Mal. ix plate 54, *et forte* 55. *S. laciniatum*, W. of the neighbourhood of Hyderabad in the Deccan would also appear to be only a variety.

It is the *σῆσαμον* of the Greeks, and *Sesama* of the Romans. Herodotus (Clio, xciii.) writing of the productions of the fertile plain of Babylonia observes—"I know not how to mention, although I have seen it myself, the immense height to which Millet and Sesamum will grow; for I am well aware that they who have not visited this country will deem whatever I may say on the subject a violation of probability. They have no oil, but what they extract from the Sesamum."

N. O. 266. GRAMINEÆ. *GRASSES.*

Andropogon glaber. *Rox.*

Linn. Syst. *Polygamia Monœcia.*

Vernacular. *Gundha-goorana*, Beng. *Tambut*, Dec.

Habitat. India.

Andropogon scandens. *Rox.*

Linn. Syst. *Polygamia Monœcia.*

Vernacular. *Marwail*, Dec.

Habitat. India.

AGRICULTURAL PRODUCE—FODDER.

Remarks. Grows about hedges in the rains. "Cattle are not fond of it." (Roxburgh.)

Cynodon Dactylon. *Pers.* *Creeping Cynodon.*

Linn. Syst. Triandria Digynia.

Vernacular. *Durva*, Sans. *Doorba*, *Doobla*, Beng. *Doob*, *Ghaner*, Hind. *Hurayalee*, Dec. *Arugampillee*, Tam. *Gherka*, *Ghericha*, Tel.

Habitat. Europe. India.

Remarks. The *ἄρρωστος* of the Greeks according to Fraas. "Its flowers, in their perfect state, are among the loveliest objects in the vegetable world; and appear, through a lens, like minute rubies and emeralds in constant motion from the least breath of air. It is the sweetest and most nutritious pasture for cattle; and its usefulness added to its beauty, induced the *Hindus*, in their earliest ages, to believe that it was the mansion of a benevolent nymph. Even the *Véda* celebrates it; as in the following text of the *Āt'hárvana*: 'May *Dúrvā*, which rose from the water of life, which has a hundred roots and a hundred stems, efface a hundred of my sins, and prolong my existence on earth for a hundred years!' " It is sacred also to Ganesha. *Durra* and *Doorba* must not be confounded with *Darbha*, a synonyme of the celebrated *Cusha* grass. See "Miscellaneous" Class.

Sorghum vulgare. *Pers.* *Indian Millet.*

Linn. Syst. Triandria Digynia.

The stalks,—Kurby.

Vernacular. *Zoorna*, Sans. *Joar*, *Javndri*, *Kurbi* (stalk), Hind. *Foar*, Kangra. *Jowaree*, *Jondla*, Dec. *Jolah*, Can. *Chavela*, Mal. *Cholum*, Tam. *Jonna*, *Jonnalo*, *Ramudi-talambralu*, Tel. *Taam*, Arab. *Kaydee*, *Durra*, Egypt.

Habitat. The East Indies, widely cultivated.

Remarks. See "Cereals." "The grasses, forming the greatest portion of the pasture for horses, cattle, and sheep, in most parts of the world, at the same time that they yield grain, which forms three-fourths of the food of man, are necessarily the most important class of plants in an economical and political point of view." "The cultivation of pasture-grasses having only recently formed a part of English agriculture, it cannot be expected that much attention should have been paid to the subject of hay and pasture-grasses in India, though some districts as that of HURRIANA,* like the natural pastures and meadows of the British isles, are celebrated for their pastures and herds of cattle.

* The grasses of Hurriana belong to the genera *Panicum*, *Pennisetum*, *Cenchrus*, *Chaptalia*, *Vilfa*, *Dactyloctenium*, *Chloris*, *Eleusine*, *Achras*, *Poa*, *Eragrostis*, and *Andropogon*, the grasses of the Doab only finer perhaps. Royle, Hima. Bot. p. 121, note.

AGRICULTURAL PRODUCE—FODDER.

The subject is one of the greatest importance, not only as affording pasture for horses and agricultural cattle, but also for improved breeds of sheep which India is likely to produce, and export their wool. The plains of India being subject to great heat with drought at one season, and heavy rains at another, cannot be expected to present any pasture-grounds resembling those of the best part of Europe; but the temperature of the cold weather months, especially in the northern provinces, being such as to be most favourable for the cultivation of the same cereal grasses as in Europe, it is not surprising that good grass is produced there, and that many English gentlemen prepare very excellent hay. Their rapid growth, great height, and subsequent dryness, render many of the Indian grasses unfit for pasture at the end of the year. This the inhabitants * * * remedy, by yearly burning down the old and dry grass, so as to allow the young blades which immediately sprout up to afford fodder for their cattle. But Europeans in India infinitely prefer, or indeed only give their horses, the creeping stems and leaves, scraped off the ground by the grass-cutter, of that grass which is known by the name of *doob*, or *doorba* (*Cynodon Dactylon*), and which flowers nearly all the year round, and is, fortunately, by far the most common in every part of India. * * * Cattle are also fed on chopped straw (*bhoosa*)* as well as the stalk of the *joar* (*Sorghum vulgare*) cut into small pieces, and then called *kurbee*; of this all kinds are remarkably fond. They are also fond of the straw of many other of the cultivated *Gramineæ* as *Paspalum scrobiculatum*, and *Kora*, *Penicillaria spicata*, *Panicum italicum*, *frumentaceum*, *miliare*, and *Eleusine ægyptiaca*. Buffaloes are also fond of *kans*, or *Imperata* (*Saccharum*) *spontanea*, and its varieties which are stacked for the purpose. India is not, however, destitute of pasture grasses, but they belong to genera and tribes different from those of Europe as *Panicum*, *Eragrostis* *Saccharum*, *Rottboellia*, &c.†” “The pastures of the various parts of India might probably be much, and at the same time easily improved, by the introduction of some of the pasture grasses of Brazil, which are of a gigantic stature, and perfectly tender and delicate.” (Royle.)

One of the most important subjects indeed to which the Agri-Horticultural Society of Western India could give its attention, Western India being very unfortunate in respect of all kinds of fodder. The compiler has known the whole cattle of a considerable city, having a large military cantonment in the neighbourhood, pastured nearly all the year round on a bladeless area of splintered basalt, their nutriment being derived from the use to which the ground was put by the city. Regularly each morning when the inhabitants had turned out on the plain, the cattle were turned out after them. The milk was absolutely undrinkable, and

* *Bhoosa* in this presidency is either simple bran, or a mixture of various substances, as bran of wheat, rice, chopped straw, and so forth.

† Royle also mentions *Andropogon mortini* (after General Martin), and *Ischæmum pilosum*, the latter very common in the black cotton soil. Dalzell however terms it “the greatest pest to agriculturalists.”

AGRICULTURAL PRODUCE—FODDER.

the meat only not uneatable because without it was starvation. It is such eating however that makes all the difference between an Englishman in India and an Englishman in England, and the cachectic meat of this country is owing to the inattention to pasture and hay grasses. In Bombay even, horse-dung is used as fodder for buffaloes and cows. "All flesh is grass," and no plants therefore are more worthy of experiment and improved culture in India. Linnæus, as quoted by Royle, has tersely said "*Graminea, folia pecoribus et jumentis læta pascua, semina minora avibus, majora hominibus esculenta sunt.*"

Camel fodder-plants also, in some provinces of the Empire, call for intelligent observation and culture. The compiler has not studied the subject, but submits the following list of Camel Fodder-plants from the Government records of Sindh, on the authority of the late Dr. Stocks, whose accuracy is always as conspicuous as it is rare in Indian botanical works of a late date.

Camel Fodder-plants of Sindh.

SINDEE NAME.	BOTANICAL NAME.
Aout-lanee, or Ushuk-lanee ..	Sueda sp.
Baver	Acacia farnesiana, W.
Bubber	Acacia arabica, W.
Chawr	Agiceras majus, Gatu.
Chotee-lanee, or Fysur-lanee ..	Trianthema micrantha, Stocks.
Drunoo	Crotalaria Burhia, Ham.
Fysur-lanee, <i>vide</i> Chotee-lanee. .	
Gahro-lanee	Salsola sp.
Goon	Cressa indica.
Gudha-lanee, or Put-lanee ..	Xygophyllum simplex, Linn.
Hajeroo	Mimosa tubucaulis, Lam.
Jhil	Indigofera pauciflora.
Juree	Atriplex sp.
Kandero.	Alhagi maurorum, Town.
Kharee djar, or Kuber ..	Salvadora persica, Linn.
Kharee lanee	Salsola sp.
Kip	Leptadenia jacquemontiana, DeC.
Kontee-lanee	Salsola sp.
Kotuk	Glinus lotoides, Linn.
Kuber, <i>vide</i> Kharee djar.	

AGRICULTURAL PRODUCE—FODDER.

SINDEE NAME.	BOTANICAL NAME.
Kundo	<i>Prosopis spicigera</i> .
Mitho-lanee, or Samundur-lanee	<i>Sueda</i> sp.
Moodheree	<i>Corchorus humilis</i> , Munro.
Mulleero.	<i>Amaranthus tenuifolius</i> , Rox.
Put-lanee, <i>vide</i> Gudha-lanee.	
Saduee djar	<i>Salvadora indica</i> , Royle.
Samundur-lanee, <i>vide</i> Mitho-lanee.	
Tik	<i>Eclipta prostrata</i> , Rox.
Timmer	<i>Avicenna tomentosa</i> , Linn.
Ushuk lanee, <i>vide</i> Aout-lanee.	
Waho	<i>Trianthema intermedia</i> , Stocks.
Wukkun.	<i>Zapania nodiflora</i> , Linn.

The Camel rejects the following :—

Puneer	<i>Puneeria coagulans</i> , Stocks.
Sewur, or Sihar	<i>Khazya stricta</i> , DeC.
Thuhur	<i>Euphorbia nereifolia</i> , Linn.
Uk	<i>Calotropis hamiltonii</i> , Wight.

The Camel eats the *Jowr*, *Zowr*, or *Nerium odorum*, W. *Sweet-scented Oleander*, but the plant "is nearly always fatal to him." *Prangos pabularia*, N. O. 110 (*see* "Drugs") is described by Moorcroft as affording excellent fodder for cattle in the neighbourhood of Draz. Attention has already been turned to it in India. The stalks of *Imphee* form excellent fodder, and probably this is the only service the plant will be in India.

DIVISION I.

Class 3. B.

FRUITS AND VEGETABLES.

N. O. 2. DILLENACEÆ. *DILLENIADS.*

Dillenia speciosa. *Thun. Large-flowered Dillenia.*

Linn. Syst. Polyandria Polygynia.

The calyx,—eaten as a fruit.

Vernacular. *Ruvya*, Sans. Beng. *Chalita*, Beng. *Mota-kurmul*,
By. *Syalita*, Mal. *Uvva*, Tam. Tel. *Pedda-kalinga*, Tel.
Honda-para, Cey.

Habitat. East Indies.

Remarks. First described by Van Rheede. The tumid calyces of *D. scabrella* are also eaten in Bengal and Chittagong.

N. O. 4. ANNONACEÆ. *ANONADS.*

Annona muricata. *W. Sour-sop.*

Linn. Syst. Polyandria Polygynia.

The fruit,—eaten as a fruit.

Vernacular. ?

Habitat. West Indies. Completely naturalized on the Island of
Bombay.

Remarks. First noticed by De Valdes, Piso, and Marcgravius.

Annona reticulata. *W. Netted Custard Apple.*

Linn. Syst. Polyandria Polygynia.

The fruit,—eaten as a fruit.

Vernacular. *Rama-Sita* ? Sans. *Luvunee*, *Nona*, Hind. Beng.
Ram-phul, Dec. *Rama-Sitapullam* ? Tam. *Rama-Sitapundoo* ?
Rama-phalam, Tel. *Anona*, Goa, Cey. *Manua*, *Nona*, Malaya.

FRUITS AND VEGETABLES.

Habitat. South America? Extensively cultivated in India.

Remarks. I find no earlier reference to it than that of Van Rheede.

***Annona squamosa.* Linn. Sweet-sop.**

Linn. Syst. Polyandria Polygynia.

The fruit,—eaten as a fruit.

Vernacular. *Gunda-gutra*, Sans. *Ata*, Beng. Hind. *Loona*, *Meba*, Beng. *Seetaphul*, Dec. *Anta-cheecha*, Mal. *Sitapullam*, Tam. *Sitapundoo*, *Sitaphulam*, Tel. *Atta*, Cey. *Shurifa*, Arab. *Manua-papuwa*, *Srikaya*, Malaya. *Seeree-cayoo*, Sumatra.

Habitat. South America. Extensively cultivated throughout the East.

Remarks. *Van Rheede*, so far as I can say, is the first to describe this plant. The *Ate* of the Philippines appears to be another species. *A. Cherimolia*, Mill, the *Cherimoyer* of South America, has been tried, but without success both at Bombay and Poona. It is considered one of the finest fruits in the world. *Annona senegalensis* is worth introducing. Between N. O.'s 4 and 10 we have—

N. O. 7. LARDIZABALACEÆ, *Stauntonia Nezaphylla*, the fruit of which is eaten in Japan, and that of a species of *Holbøllia* in India.

N. O. 8. BERBERIDACEÆ, species of which yield Barberries, which probably could not be acclimatized in Bombay.

N. O. 10. NYMPHÆACEÆ. *WATER-LILIES.*

***Nymphæa Lotus.* Linn.**

Linn. Syst. Polyandria Monogynia.

The root, stalk, leaf, and flower, eaten as vegetables; and the seed as a nut.

Vernacular. The red variety: *Huluka*, *Ructa-sinduka*, Sans. *Ructa-kumbala*, Beng. *Rukta-chunduna*, Hind. *Kumul*, By. *Ferra-kulwa*, Tel. *Ruta-æt-olu*, Cey. The white variety: *Koomooda*, Sans. *Shalook*, *Kyrob*, Beng. *Bhamber*, *Bhambul*, *Sarang*, *Nilofar*, *Kuwulgotta*, Hind. *Koonee*, *Poonee*, *Napa* (seeds), *Lorhee* (root), Sindh. *Koeë*, *Kumul*, By. *Tella-kulwa*, Tel. *Sudu-æt-olu*, Cey. *Nilofer*, *Naufar* (quasi, *Nymphæa Nili*), *Beshnin*, Egypt. *Nenuphar*, Thibet.

Habitat. Egypt, about the marshes of Rosetta and Damietta: East Indies.

Remarks. This species includes *N. rubra*, W. et A., and *N. pubescens*, W. et A. Does it include *N. cœrulea*, Savigny? It is said to be the λωτός described by Theophrastus, Hist. Plant. iv. 10.,

and the *δαρὸς ἐν αἰγύπτῳ* of Dioscorides, iv. 114. It is mentioned by Herodotus, bk. ii. 92, where, describing the customs of the marshmen of the Nile, he writes:—"They gather the blossoms of a certain water-lily, which grows in great abundance all over the flat country at the time when the Nile rises and floods the regions along its banks—the Egyptians call it the lotus—they gather, I say, the blossoms of this plant and dry them in the sun, after which they extract from the centre of each blossom a substance like the head of a poppy, which they crush and make into bread. The root of the lotus is likewise eatable, and has a pleasant, sweet taste : it is round, and about the size of an apple. There is also another species of lily in Egypt which grows like the lotus in the river, and resembles the rose (*ἔστι δὲ καὶ ἄλλα κρίνεα ῥόδοις ἐμφερέα*). The fruit springs up side by side with the blossom, on a separate stalk, and has almost exactly the look of the comb made by wasps. It contains a number of seeds, about the size of an olive-stone, which are good to eat : and these are eaten both green and dried." Sir J. G. Wilkinson, in a note on the above chapter, states that the Arabic name of *N. Lotus* is derived from the *pi-shneen* of the ancient hieroglyphics. The God Nofr-Atmoo bore the flower on his head, and Harpocrates the Egyptian Aurora, or Dayspring, is often represented seated on it. Garlands of Lotus were put round the necks of the guests at an Egyptian party, and it frequently occurs in the sculptures of Egypt, while *Nelumbium speciosum*, says Sir J. G. Wilkinson, never is seen. All other authorities consulted in the preparation of this Catalogue, state that it is the latter flower which is really represented, the *κύαμος αἰγυπτίος* of the Greeks, called also *κολοκασία* and *Faba Egyptiaca*. The descriptions of Herodotus and other ancient writers appear to the compiler to rather bear out Sir J. G. Wilkinson's opinion. Most probably, however, under lotus, cyamus, colocasia, and Egyptian bean, the ancients included various plants, eatable roots, and beans or nuts, which, of course, in conjunction with their loose and confused descriptions, would render absolute identification impossible. A catalogue, however, should follow authority, and accordingly *Nelumbium speciosum*, is here adopted as the mythic Lotus. Water-lilies were considered odious to Venus, as they rivalled her beauty ; and this it may be suspected, and not their chaste whiteness and habitation amongst the cool waters, as supposed by Wight, is the reason of the general belief in their imaginary qualities. *N. Lotus* is the *Lotus Egyptia* of Pliny, bk. xiii. ch. 17 ; and of Prosper Alpinus, de plant. Egypt. 2, page 49 ; the *N. seu Neuphar Egyptum* of Vesling ; *Castalia mystica* of Salisbury ; and *N. Lotus* of Linn. Forsk. Willd. Reich and Delile. The red variety is the *N. rubra* of Rox. and *Castalia magnifica* of Salisbury. The variety with hairy leaves is *N. pubescens*, Willd ; *Castalia sacra*, Salis. ; *N. Lotus*, Burmann ; *N. indica minor*, Rumphius ; and *Ambel* of Van Rhee. The *νυμφαία* of Dioscorides, *σῖδη* of Theophrastus, and *Nymphæ* of Pliny is the *N. alba*, Linn. ; and the *νυμφαία* of Theophrastus and *νυμφαία ἄλλη* of Dioscorides, *N. lutea*, Linn. ; and of these identifications there can be little doubt.

FRUITS AND VEGETABLES.

Nymphaea stellata. *W. Star-flowered-lily.*

Linn. Syst. Polyandria Monogynia.

The parts eaten, as in *N. Lotus*.

Vernacular. *Cahlura*, *Nelumbo-junna*, *Indeevura*, Sans. *Soondhi*, *Neel-podma*, *Chota-shalook* (a var.), Beng. *Neety-kulwa*, Tel. *Nil-tel-olu*, *Suda-tel-olu* (white), *Ruta-tel-olu* (red), *Ma-nel* purple), Cey.

Habitat. Malabar, Coromandel, Tranguabar, Bengal.

Remarks. This species includes *N. cyanea*, Rox. and *N. versicolor*, Rox. The latter is very like *N. Lotus*. *N. stellata* is the *Citambel* of Van Rheede.

N. O. 11. NELUMBIACEÆ. WATER-BEANS.

Nelumbium speciosum. *Will. Egyptian Lotus.*

Linn. Syst. Polyandria Polygynia.

The root, stalk, and leaf, eaten as vegetables; and the seed as a nut.

Vernacular. *Kamala*, *Pudma*, Sans. *Kummal*, *Pudum*, *Ambuj*, *Kungwel*, *Lal-Kummul*, Hind. *Pudnapodoo*, *Komol*, *Ponghuj*, Beng. *Neelofir*, Sindh. *Kungwel*, *Kungevelka*, Dec. *Tawmaray*, Tam. *Yerra-tamaray*, *Tellani-pudmam*, Tel. *Tamara*, *Bem-tamara*, Mal. *Nelun*, Cey. *Bakla-koobtee*, *Neelufir* ? Pers.

Habitat. India, Persia, Ceylon, Siam, Cochinchina, the Philippines, and Moluccas (except Amboyna), China, Japan.

Remarks. See "Drugs." The root is probably one *Colocasia* of the ancients, and the seed one *Faba Egyptiaca*. Pliny describes the *Colocasia* (bk. xxi, ch. 15); and it is evident his account confuses two plants, and perhaps three, viz. an *Arum*, and *Nelumbium speciosum*, and probably, also *Nymphaea Lotus*. In his chapter on beans (bk. xviii, ch. 12) the "*faba in Ægypto*" can be referred to more than one source, although where he adds "*nascens capite papaveris, colore roseo*," he probably means by these words *N. speciosum*. What we mean by the Egyptian bean goes also by the name of *Pythagorean*, *Coptic*, and *Pontic* bean: and is said to be the *Hub-ul-kilkil* of the Arabs, although that name is given in Bombay to Cherry-stones, and elsewhere also to Pomegranate pips. *N. speciosum* is undoubtedly the *κρίνεα ῥόδοις ἐμπερέα* of Herodotus; the *κύαμος αἰγύπτιος* of Theophrastus and Dioscorides; the *λατὸς ῥόδιδοντος* of Athenæus; the "*Colocasia quam Cyamum aliqui vocant*" of Pliny; *Nymphaea indica major*, and *Taratti*, Rumphius; *Nelumbo Zeylonensium*, Tournefort; *Cyamus mysticus*, Salisbury; *Tamara*, and *Bem-tamara*, Van Rheede; *Nymphaea Nelumbo*, Burmann; *Nelumbo*, Hermann; and *Nelumbo nucifera*, Gærtner.

In Bombay it blooms in the beginning of the rains, the flowers being beautiful beyond all description, every lively hue of "celestial rosy red," and milk white.

FRUITS AND VEGETABLES.

N. O. 15. CRUCIFERÆ. *CRUCIFERS.*

Brassica oleracea. *Linn. Common Cabbage.*

- a. capitata.* *Linn. White Cabbage.*
- β. rubra.* *Linn. Red Cabbage.*
- γ. sabauda.* *Linn. Savoy.*
- γ. sabauda gemmifera.* *Brussel's sprouts.*
- δ. sabellica.* *Linn. Borecole.*
- ε. Botrytis.* *Linn. Cauliflower.*
- ε. Botrytis cymosa.* *Brocoli.*
- ξ. caulo-rapa.* *Knol-khol, or Khol-rabi.*

Linn. Syst. Tetradymania Siliquosa.

The entire plant in almost every variety, except *β*, eaten as a vegetable : *β* eaten in pickle.

Vernacular. The Common Cabbage : *Kopee*, Beng. Hind. *Krumb*, *Kirnub*, Arab. *Kullam*, Pers.

Habitat. England.

Remarks. The Common Cabbage (the *ράφανος* of Theophrastus, *κράμβη ἡμερος* of Dioscorides, and *Brassica* and *Crambe* of Pliny), and Knol-khol are very extensively cultivated in the Western Presidency ; other varieties only about large military stations, or by enthusiasts.

Brassica campestris. *Linn.*

- a. rutabaga.* *DeC. Swedish Turnip.*

Linn. Syst. Tetradymania Siliquosa.

The root and top,—eaten as vegetables.

Vernacular. ?

Habitat. England and Sweden.

Remarks. The *βουνιὰς* of Dioscorides, and *Bunias* of Pliny. Rarely seen. The *Colza* of the Dutch is a variety of this plant.

Brassica Rapa. *Linn. Turnip.*

Linn. Syst. Tetradymania Siliquosa.

The root and tops,—eaten as vegetables.

Vernacular. *Shalgram*, Beng. Pers. *Gokhru*, Sindh. *Luft*, Arab.

Habitat. England.

Remarks. The *γογγύλη ἡμερος* of Dioscorides, and *ράπυς* of Theophrastus. *Rape* or *Coleseed* is the product of *Brassica Napus*.

FRUITS AND VEGETABLES.

Lepidium sativum. Linn. *Common Cress.*

Linn. Syst. Tetradymania Siliculosa.

The young leaf,—eaten as small salad.

Vernacular. *Aleverie*, Beng. *Haleem*, Beng. and Dec. *Ahreo*, Sindh. *Adala vitala*, Tel. *Half*, Arab.

Habitat. Persia : widely cultivated.

Remarks. The *κάρδαμον* of Hippocrates and perhaps of Dioscorides, and the *Nasturtium* and *Dittander* of Pliny. *Alleeveray* is the Tamil for Linseed. See also “Drugs,” and “Condiments and Spices.”

Raphanus caudatus. Linn. *Long-podded Radish.*

Linn. Syst. Tetradymania Siliquosa.

The root,—eaten as a salad.

Vernacular. ?

Habitat. Java.

Raphanus sativus. Linn. *Common Radish.*

α. **radicula.** DeC. *Long Radish.*

β. **oblonga.** DeC. *Turnip Radish.*

Linn. Syst. Tetradymania Siliquosa.

Vernacular. *Mooluka*, Sans. *Moola*, Hind. Beng. *Muli*, Hind. Dec. *Muri*, Sindh. *Mura*, Guz. *Moolinghie*, Tam. *Mullangi*, Tel. *Rabu*, Cey. *Fioyl*, *Bokel*, Arab. *Turb*, Pers. *Fidjel*, Egypt. *Lobak*, Malaya.

Habitat. China. Cultivated over the world.

Remarks. The *ραφανὶς* and *ραφανὶς ἀγρία* of Theophrastus and Dioscorides, and *Raphanus* of Pliny.

Sinapis *sps.* Linn. *Species of Mustard.*

Linn. Syst. Tetradymania Siliquosa.

The young leaf,—eaten as small salad.

Vernacular. *Rajika*, *Sarshapa*, *Tuverica*, Sans. *Surson*, *Rai*, *Kali-sursoon*, *Tooria*, *Bunga-surson*, Hind. and Dec. *Rae*, *Bun-raee*, *Bul-raee*, *Shwet-raee*, *Sada-raee*, *Jooni-raee*, *Sanchi-sursoon*, Beng. *Suray-bij*, Sindh. *Kadaghoo*, Tam. *Avaloo*, Tel. *Gan-aba*, *Rata-aba*, Cey. *Kurdal*, *Kubbr*, Arab. *Sirshuf*, Pers.

Habitat. The temperate zones : widely cultivated.

Remarks. The *ράπην* of the Greeks. In India are cultivated chiefly *S. ramosa*, *Rae*; *S. glauca*, *Toria*; *S. dichotoma*, *Kalie-surson*; and *S. juncea*, *Bunga-surson*, the *Khardel* or *Kubbr* of Arabia and Egypt. Besides the Crucifers above catalogued, the following might be introduced into Bombay, and some have already been on a small scale :—

FRUITS AND VEGETABLES.

Nasturtium officinale, R. Br. *Water Cress*. *Loot-putiah*, Dec.
Crambe maritima, Linn. *Sea-kail*.
Crambe tartarica, *Tartar Bread*.
Cochlearia officinalis, Linn. *Common Scurvy grass*.
Cochlearia Armoracia, Linn. *Horse-radish*.
Brassica Eruca, Linn. *Garden, or Stripe-flowered Rocket*.
Barbarea precox, R. Br. *American Cress, or Belleisle Cress*.
Barbarea vulgaris, R. Br. *Common Winter Cress*.

See also "Condiments and Spices," and "Oils and Oil-Seeds."

N. O. 16. CAPPARIDACEÆ. *CAPPARIDS*.

Capparis aphylla. *Rox.*

Linn. Syst. Polyandria Monogynia.

The berry,—eaten in pickle.

Vernacular. *Keril*, Hind. *Kirrur, Kureel, Doro* (unripe fruit),
Pukko (ripe), *Pusse* (flower), Sindh.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. With the buds of *Capparis decasnei*, the *Pancero* of Sindh would make a good succedaneum for the ordinary Capers of commerce, which are the buds of *C. rupestris*, Greece; *C. fontanesii*, Barbary; and *C. ægyptiaca*, Egypt. This last has been thought the *Esobh* of Scripture.

N. O. 17. RESEDACEÆ, *Reseda Phyteuma*, is eaten as a vegetable in the Greek Archipelago.

N. O. 18. FLACOURTIACEÆ. *BIXADS*.

Flacourtia montana. *J. Graham.*

Linn. Syst. Diœcia Polyandria.

The fruit,—eaten as a fruit.

Vernacular. ?

Habitat. Western Indies.

Flacourtia sapida. *W. Esculent Flacourtia.*

Linn. Syst. Diœcia Polyandria.

The fruit,—eaten as a fruit.

Vernacular. *Swadool-kuntuka*, Sans. *Panawla, Bowchee*, By. *Pud-da-kanrew, Nakka-neredu, Peddu-kana-regu*, Tel.

Habitat. Hindoostan.

FRUITS AND VEGETABLES.

Remarks. *Bowchee* is also the Ahmedabad name of a cereal not yet identified in the Museum Catalogue. *Flacourtia inermis*, Rox. the *Tomitomi* of the Moluccas might be introduced. The fruit of a species of *Oncoba* is eaten in Nubia, and the berries of a *Roumea* in Ceylon : various other Bixads also have indifferent fruits.

N. O. 28. CARY-OPHYLLACEÆ, *Silene inflata*, *Inflated Catchfly*, or *Bladder Campion*, the young shoots of which combine the flavour of Asparagus and Peas.

N. O. 30. MALVACEÆ. MALLOW-WORTS.

Abelmoschus esculentus. Linn. *Eatable Hibiscus*, *Ochro*.

Linn. Syst. Monadelphis Polyandria.

The fruit,—eaten as a vegetable.

Vernacular. *Gendamoola*? Sans. *Dhenroos*, Beng. *Ram-turai*, Hind. *Bendie*, Dec. *Vendah*, Mal. Tam. *Binda*, Tel. *Bamia*, Egypt.

Habitat. ? Cultivated throughout the East.

Remarks. First described by Alpinus.

Hibiscus Sabdariffa. Linn. *Indian Hibiscus*, *Rozelle*.

Linn. Syst. Monadelphis Polyandria.

The calyx,—eaten in tart and conserve.

Vernacular. *Mesta*, Beng. *Polechee*, Mal.

Habitat. East Indies.

Remarks. First described by Clusius.

N. O. 31. STERCULIACEÆ, *Durio zibethinus*, Rox., the *Durian* of the Eastern Archipelago.

N. O. 32. BYTTNERIACEÆ, the fruit of *Guazuma ulmifolia*, is eaten in Brazil.

N. O. 33. TILIACEÆ. LINDENBLOOMS.

Grewia asiatica. W. *Asiatic Grewia*.

Linn. Syst. Polyandria Monogynia.

The fruit,—eaten as a fruit.

Vernacular. *Phulsha*, Hind. Beng. Dec. *Pharaho*, Sindh.

Habitat. East Indies. Much cultivated in Guzerat.

Remarks. Chiefly used in the preparation of *Phalsi* sherbet. The *Gangree* of Sindh is a fruit obtained from *G. salicifolia*, Stocks, *G. rigida*, Stocks, and *G. affinis*, Stocks ; and *Gangro* from an undetermined *Grewia*. See "Substances used in Infusion and Decoction."

N. O. 37. OLACACEÆ, the fruit of *Ximenia elliptica*, is eaten in Fiji.

FRUITS AND VEGETABLES.

N. O. 40. AURANTIACEÆ. CITRONWORTS.

Egle Marmelos. *C. de S.* Thorny Bengal Quince.

Linn. Syst. Polyandria Monogynia.

The fruit,—eaten as a fruit.

Vernacular. *Vilva*, *Shreephula*, Sans. *Bael*, *Shreephula*, Hind. *Corvalum*, Mal. *Vilva-marun*, Tam. *Maredoo*, *Bilvamu*, *Maluramu*, Tel. *Beli*, Cel.

Habitat. East Indies.

Remarks. First described by Bontius. The ternate leaf of this tree is a symbol of the Hindoo Triad.

Bergera königii. *W. et A.*

Linn. Syst. Decandria Monogynia.

The leaf,—used as a garnish, in curries chiefly.

Vernacular. *Kristna-nimba*, Sans. *Karia-phullee*, Beng. *Bursunga*, Hind. *Koodianeemb*, By. *Kari-bepon*, Mal. *Karipilli*, *Karaway-pillay*, Tam. *Karivepa*, Tel. *Watu-karapincha*, Cey. *Karay-paak*, Vulg.

Habitat. Cultivated in India.

Remarks. First described by Rumphius.

Citrus Aurantium. *Risso.* Sweet Orange.

Linn. Syst. Polyadelphia Polyandria.

The fruit,—eaten as a fruit.

Vernacular. *Narunga*, Sans. *Naringee*, Hind. *Kumla neeboo*, Beng. *Kitchlee*, Tam. *Kichili*, *Kittali kaya*, Tel. *Dodan*, Cey. *Narunj*, Arab. *Narindj-helu*, Egypt. *Jarok-manis*, Malaya.

Habitat. China? Cultivated in India, South Europe, Azores, and West Indies.

Remarks. See “Drugs.”

Citrus Bergamia. *Risso.* Bergamot Citrus.

Linn. Syst. Polyadelphia Polyandria.

The fruit,—eaten in pickle: the juice,—used as a general flavouring agent.

Vernacular. *Nimbooka*, Sans. *Nemboo*, Hind. *Neboo*, Beng. *Lemboo*? Dec. *Eroomitchee-narracum*, Mal. *Elemitichum*, Tam. *Nemma pandoo*, *Gajanimma*, Tel. *Dehi*, Cey.

Habitat. South Europe; India.

Remarks. The *C. acida* of Rox.

FRUITS AND VEGETABLES.

Citrus Decumana. *W. Shaddock.*

Lin. Syst. Polyadelphia Polyandria.

The fruit,—eaten as a fruit.

Vernacular. *Paravata*, Sans. *Batavineboo*, Beng. Hind. *Chakotra*, Hind. *Bambele-narunga*, Mal. *Bambalinas*, Tam. *Eda-pundoo*, Tel. *Maha-naram*, *Jamboola*, Cey. *Poomplemoos*, Malaya.

Habitat. India, China, Japan.

Remarks. Derives its English name from Captain Shaddock, R.N., who introduced it into the West Indies.

Citrus medica. *Risso. Citron.*

Lin. Syst. Polyadelphia Polyandria.

The rind,—eaten in conserve.

Vernacular. *Begapoor*, Sans. *Leemoo*, Hind. *Beg-poor*, Beng. *Lungamoo*, *Bijapuramu*, *Madiphulla chettu*, *Dabba chettu*, Tel. *Sidaran*, Cey. *Utruj*, *Ooturuj*, Arab. *Toorunj*, Pers. *Limun malehh*, Egypt. *Jarok*, Malaya.

Habitat. Asia. In ancient times it derived its name from Media, and is now found wild along the base of the Himalayas. Pliny says that in his day it would grow nowhere but in Media.

Remarks. The *μῆλον μηδικόν* of Theophrastus, and *Malum citreum* of Pliny. See also "Drugs."

Feronia elephantum. *C. de S. Indian Elephant Apple.*

Lin. Syst. Decandria Monogynia.

The fruit,—eaten as a fruit.

Vernacular. *Kupittha*, *Bhu-Kupittham*, Sans. *Kuth-bel*, *Booien-kavite*, *Kawtha*, *Koeet*, Hind. *Kuth-bel*, Beng. *Kaweet*, Dec. *Velanga*, *Pitavoola*, *Vullam*, *Nilavoola*, *Cootievella*, Tam. *Nelavellaga*, *Yelanga*, Tel. *Dewul*, Cey.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. See also "Drugs."

Triphasia Aurantiola. *Lour. Three-leaved Triphasia.*

Lin. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

The fruit,—eaten in conserve.

Vernacular. *China narangi*, Hind. Beng.

Habitat. China. Completely naturalized in Bombay.

Remarks. *Cookia punctata*, the *Wampee* of China, and *Citrus Limonium*, *Risso*, the *Lemon*, have both been introduced into Bombay, but without success. *Glycosmis citrifolia*, bears delicious berries.

FRUITS AND VEGETABLES.

N. O. 42. GUTTIFERÆ. *GUTTIFERS.*

Garcinia Mangostana. *W. Common Mangosteen.*

Linn. Syst. Dodecandria Monogynia.

The fruit,—eaten as a fruit.

Vernacular. *Mungeestun*, By. *Manggusta*, Malaya. *Manggis*, Java, Bali, and Sunda. *Manggos*, Lampung. *Manggis*, Bugis.

Habitat. Malaya.

Remarks. First described by Garcias, but is supposed by Sprengel to be the *Nux Henden* of Avicenna, Serapion, &c. Has been successfully introduced by the Honorable Mr. Frere and Mr. Rustomjee Janisetjee Jejeebhoy into Bombay.

Garcinia purpurea. *Rox.*

Linn. Syst. Dodecandria Monogynia.

The fruit,—eaten as a fruit; and the rind,—used as a garnish, in curries chiefly.

Vernacular. *Kokum*, By. *Brindao*, Goa.

Habitat. Ravines of Concan.

Remarks. First described by Van Rheedee. *G. cornea*, *G. kydiana*, and *G. pedunculata* have also eatable fruits. *Mammea americana*, the *Mammee-apple* or *Wild Apricot* of South America; *Clusia flava*, the *Yellow-flowered Balsam Tree*, or *Mountain* or *Wild Mango*; and *Grias cauliflora*, the *Stem-flowering Anchovy-Pear* of Jamaica; and *Xanthochymus pictorius*, H. K., of the East Indies, should all be tried in Bombay. The large berries of *Platonia insignis* are eaten in Peru, as also are its seeds which taste like almonds.

N. O. 45. MALPIGHIACEÆ, yields *Malpighia glabra*, and *M. puniceifolia*, *Smooth-leaved* and *Pomegranate-leaved Barbadoes Cherries*; and *Nitraria tridentata* of Tunis, the true Lotus tree, of the Lotophagi; and *N. schoberi*, the berry of which is the chief luxury of the tribes of the Caspian desert. See also "Condiments and Spices" and "Oils and Oil-seeds," and "Drugs."

N. O. 48. SAPINDACEÆ. *SOAPWORKS.*

Nephelium Litchi. *Don.*

Linn. Syst. Octandria Monogynia.

The fruit,—eaten as a fruit.

Vernacular. *Litchi*, China, Beng. Hind.

FRUITS AND VEGETABLES.

Habitat. China, Western India *teste* Dalzell. Common in the gardens of Bombay.

Remarks. *N. Longanum* is the *Longan* of China ; and *N. lappaceum*, the *Rambutan* of the same country. The *Longan* does not produce an eatable fruit in this Presidency, a strong fact for Darwin. *N. pinnatum*, Chamb. is the *Dawa* of Fiji. *Cypania sapida*, the *Akee* of Africa, introduced into the West Indies by Bligh, has been tried in Bombay and failed. *Pierardia sativa*, the *Rambeh*, *P. dulcis* the *choopa*, and *Hedycarpus malaynus*, the *Tampiu* of Malaya are fruit trees of this order. The fruit of *Schmidelia edulis* is eaten in Brazil, that of *Sapindus senegalensis* in Senegal, of *S. esculentus* in Artaô, of *Melicocca bijuga* in the West Indies, and of *Pap-pea capensis* at the Cape. The succulent aril of *Schleichera trijuga*, the *Koosimb* of Bombay, and of *Paullinia subrotunda* are edible. The leaves of *Cardiospermum Helicacabum*, a plant indigenous to this Government, are eaten in the Moluccas.

N. O. 49. RHIZOBOLACEÆ presents us with *Caryocar butyrosom*, the *Souaria*, *Suwarrow*, or *Surwha Nut-tree* of Demerara.

N. O. 50. MELIACEÆ, *Milnea dulcis*, *Lansium domesticum*, the *Lansium*, and a species of *Sandoricum* the *Santoor* of the Malay Archipelago, yield edible fruits.

N. O. 53. VITACEÆ. VINEWORTS.

Vitis vinifera. *W. Common Grape.*

Lin. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

The fruit,—eaten as a fruit, and in conserve, and pickle.

Vernacular. *Draksha*, Sans. Beng. *Drakhyaluta*, Beng. *Dakh*, *Anoor*, Hind. *Kodrimoondrie*, Tam. *Dracha Kisumisu-chettu*, Tel. *Wæl-midi*, *Oowus*, Cey. *Kerm* (vine), *Anub* (grape). *Umaseen* (juice), *Meweez*, *Zebeeb* (raisin), Arab. *Ungoor*, Pers. *Booangoor*, Malaya.

Habitat. Persia. Cultivated through the old world from India to the 51° North.

Remarks. First mentioned by Moses in the history of Noah. Is the *ἄμπελος οἰνοφόρος* of the Greeks and the *Vitis Sativa* of Pliny. Homer mentions the vine in his description of the garden of Alcinous, *Odys.* vii., and elsewhere.

Herodotus (*Euterpe*, ch. 77) says the Egyptians “have no vines in their country.” *Raisins* are dried grapes, *Currants* the dried *uvæ* of a small *Corinthian* variety.

N. O. 54. GERANIACEÆ, *Geranium parviflorum* has a root eaten in Australia ; and *Pelargonium triste*, tubers eaten at the Cape of Good Hope.

FRUITS AND VEGETABLES.

N. O. 56. OXALIDACEÆ. OXALIDS.

Averrhoa Bilimbi. *W. Bilimbi.*

Lin. Syst. Decandria Pentagynia.

The fruit,—eaten as a fruit, and in pickle.

Vernacular. *Kurmurunga?* Sans. *Kamarunga*, Beng. Hind. *Anvulla*, By. *Wilumpi*, Mal. *Bilimbi*, Tam. *Bilin*, Cey. *Blimbing*, Malaya. *Bessee*, Sumatra.

Habitat. East Indies.

Remarks. First described by Bontius.

Averrhoa Carambola. *W. Carambola.*

Lin. Syst. Decandria Pentagynia.

The fruit,—eaten both as a dessert and tart fruit.

Vernacular. *Meetha-kamarunga*, Hind. Beng. *Kumruck*, Dec. *Kurmul*, By. *Tamara-tonga*, *Kamaranga*, Mal. Cey. *Tamartam*, Tam. *Blimbing-manis*, Eastern Archipelago.

Habitat. East Indies.

Remarks. First unequivocally described by Garcias ab Orto, and Bontius.

Oxalis corniculata. *L. Procumbent Oxalis.*

Lin. Syst. Decandria Pentagynia.

The leaf,—eaten as a small salad, garnish, and potherb?

Vernacular. *Amla-lonika*, *Amlika*, *Ambashta*, *Chookrika*, *Shooklika*, Sans. *Amrool*, Beng. Hind. *Ambuti*, Hind. Dec. *Pooliaray*, Tam. *Pulla-chinta*, Tel. *Hememdab*, *Hemda*, *Homadmad*, Arab.

Habitat. Great Britain, Egypt, India. *O. Acetosella* is the common *Oxalis* of England; and *A. crenata* of Lima yields eatable tubers; as also *O. deppei*.

N. O. 58. TROPEOLACEÆ, *Tropæolum majus*, *Great Indian Cress*, and *T. tuberosum* yield eatable tubers in Peru.

N. O. 62. ZYGOPHYLLACEÆ, *Zygophyllum Fabago*, the *Bean Caper*, so called from its buds, like the unripe fruit of *T. majus*, is used as a substitute for Capers.

N. O. 68. CELASTRACEÆ, the drupes of *Elæodendron Kubu*, are eaten at the Cape of Good Hope.

FRUITS AND VEGETABLES.

N. O. 70. RHAMNACEÆ. *RHAMNADS*.

Zizyphus Jujuba. *Lam. Blunt-leaved Zizyphus.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

The fruit,—eaten as a fruit, and in pickle and conserve.

Vernacular. *Koli, Kurkhunda, Fadari, Phenila?* Sans. *Kool, Budree, Narikelee-kool*, Beng. *Bier, Bair, Beri, Nazuc, Jharberi*, Hind. *Perintoddalei, Elentha*, Mal. *Elandei*, Tam. *Rengha, Reyghoo*, Tel. *Maha-debara, Ilanda, Masan*, Cey. *Sidr, Nabik*, Arab. *Konar*, Pers.

Habitat. North Africa, Arabia, India.

Remarks. First unequivocally described by Van Rheede. *Z. Lotus*, has been thought the Lotus of the Lotophagi, now referred to *Nitraria tridentata*, N. O. Malpighiaceæ. *Z. xylopyra*, W. the *Gootee*, and *Z. rugosa*, Lam. the *Toorun* of this Presidency, have both palatable fruit. *Hovenia dulcis* has, like the Cashewnut, a succulent peduncle, much esteemed as a fruit in China.

N. O. 71. ANACARDIACEÆ. *ANACARDS, or TERE-BINTHS.*

Anacardium occidentale. *W. Common Cashew.*

Linn. Syst. Enneandria Monogynia.

The fruit,—eaten as a nut; and the succulent peduncle, as a fruit.

Vernacular. *Beejara-sala*, Sans. *Hijilee-badam*, Beng. *Cajoo*, Dec. *Parunkimanwah, Peiteira-manjo*, Mal. *Moondri*, Tam. *Jidi-memidi, Muntamamedi*, Tel. *Watu-caju*, Cey. *Cadju*, Malaya. *Jamboo-eerong*, Sumatra.

Habitat. South America. Naturalized in Malabar, Coromandel, Chittagong, Trichinopoly.

Remarks. First described by Thevetius.

Buchanania latifolia. *Rox.*

Linn. Syst. Decandria Pentagynia.

The kernel,—eaten as a nut.

Vernacular. *Piyala*, Sans. Beng. *Peeyar, Cheroonjie*, Hind. *Pyal, Charolee*, By. *Moræda, Mowda, Kat-mango, Tumbi*, Tam. *Tsa-roo-mamadi, Tsa-roo-puppoo*, Tel.

Habitat. Belgaum, Malabar, Coromandel.

FRUITS AND VEGETABLES.

Glycyarpus racemosus. *Dalz.*

The fruit,—eaten as a fruit.

Vernacular. *Amberee*, By.

Habitat. The Western Ghats.

Mangifera indica. *Linn. Common Mango.*

Linn. Syst. Polygamia Monœcia.

The fruit,—eaten as a fruit.

Vernacular. *Amra*, Sans. *Am*, Hind. Beng. Dec. *Mava*, Mal. *Mammarum*, Tam. *Makandamu*, *Mavi*, *Mamadichettoo*, *Tiyamamidi*, Tel. *Etamba* (wild), *Amba* (cultivated), Cey. *Mangga* (wild), Sunda. *Mampalam*, Malaya. *Palam*, Java. *Kapalam*, Lampung.

Habitat. East Indies. Cultivated near Muscat, and throughout the East, and in the West Indies; all the cultivated varieties appearing to have originated in India.

Remarks. First described by Garcias ab Orto, Bontius, and Kamel. The Archipelagic names of the cultivated Mango are all, according to Crawford, derived from the Sanscrit “Maha-pahala.” Through the agency of Europeans, however, the corrupted form of the Sunda name for the wild Mango, is becoming prevalent throughout the East, from the Philippines to Madagascar, and has extended even to the West Indies. The Mangos of Mazagon were once celebrated.

Semecarpus Anacardium. *Linn. Marking nut.*

Linn. Syst. Polygamia Diœcia.

The kernel,—eaten as a nut.

Vernacular. *Nrooskura*, *Bullatakee*, Sans. *Bhela*, *Belawina*, *Bhelaman*, *Bhelawan*, Hind. *Biboo*, By. *Gheru*, Can. *Kampira*, Mal. *Shayngcottay*, *Shayrangcottay*, Tam. *Nellajidi*, *Jeedighenzadoo*, *Bhallataki*, *Bhallatamu*, *Tummeda-mamidi*, Tel. *Kiribadulla*, Cey. *Chaibin*, Pegu.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. The *ξανθοβάλανος* of Galen. See “Fruits and Vegetables,” “Oil and Oil-seeds,” and “Miscellaneous Class,” and “Woods.”

Spondias mangifera. *W. et A.*

Linn. Syst. Decandria Pentagynia.

The fruit,—eaten as a fruit.

FRUITS AND VEGETABLES.

Vernacular. *Amrataka*, Sans. *Amra*, Beng. Hind. *Ambara*, Hind. *Ran-amb*, *Jungli-am*, Dec. *Cat-ambolam*, Mal. *Caat-maavu*, Tam. *Amatum*, *Adivie-mamadie*, Tel. *Æmbærælla*, Cey.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. Several species of *Spondias* have edible fruits as *S. purpurea* and *S. Mombin*, the *Hog Plums* of the West Indies; *S. Birrea*, of Abyssinia; and *S. dulcis*, the *Otaheite Apple*. *Pistacia vera*, Linn. a native of Persia, yields the Pistachio nuts of commerce. It is the *πιστάκη* of the Greeks and *Pistacia* of the Romans.

N. O. 72. AMYRIDACEÆ. *AMYRIDS*.

Garuga pinnata. *H. K. Wing-leaved Garuga.*

Linn. Syst. Decandria Monogynia.

The fruit,—eaten as a pickle.

Vernacular. *Toom*, Beng. Hind. *Koorak*, *Khanghur*, Dec. *Garugo*, *Kalugudu*, Tel.

Habitat. East Indies.

N. O. 74. LEGUMINOSÆ. *LEGUMINOUS PLANTS*.

Adenanthera pavonina. *W. Yellow-flowered Adenanthera.*

Linn. Syst. Decandria Monogynia.

Vernacular. *Koochunduna*, Sans. Hind. *Ructa-chunduna*, *Ranjuna*, Beng. *Mandateea*, Can. *Manseni-kotta*, Tel. *Mansiadi*, Cey.

Habitat. East Indies.

Remarks. The seeds are said to be eaten in South America, but the statement seems incredible.

Agati grandiflora. *Desa.*

Linn. Syst. Diadelphia Decandria.

The leaf, the pod, the flower,—eaten as vegetables.

Vernacular. *Agastia*, *Buka*, Sans. *Buka-agusta*, Beng. *Augusta*, By. *Agati*, Tam. and Mal. *Anisay*, Tel.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. See “Fruits and Vegetables” and “Gums and Resins.”

FRUITS AND VEGETABLES.

Tamarindus indica. Linn. *Common Tamarind.*

Linn. Syst. Monadelphia Triandria.

The pulp of the pod,—eaten in conserve and pickle.

Vernacular. *Umlika, Tintiree, Tintili*, Sans. *Nuli, Ambli*, Hind. and Beng. *Amlee, Tentool*, Beng. *Balam-pollie*, Mal. *Pollium*, Tam. *Chinta*, Tel. *Maha siyambala*, Cey. *Amblic, Tamar-hindee, Homar*, Arab.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. First mentioned by the Arabians, Mesue, Serapion, Avicenna (Pereira). The *δύσρωικα* of Theophrastus (Sprengel). See "Fruits and Vegetables," "Condiments and Spices," and "Woods."

Trigonella Fœnum-Græcum. Linn. *Common Fennugreek.*

Linn. Syst. Diadelphia Decandria.

The herb,—used as a garnish in curries.

Vernacular. *Methee, Moothee*, Hind. *Methee-shak, Methika*, Beng. *Mathee*, Dec. *Mentia*, Can. *Vendiam*, Tam. *Mentluoo*, Tel. *Oolowa*, Cey. *Helbeh*, Arab. *Shimlet*, in the *Ulfaz Udwiye*h.

Habitat. The Mediterranean countries. Cultivated widely in India.

Remarks The *βούκεας* of Hippocrates according to Sprengel. The other vegetables of this order common in this Presidency are given under "Agricultural produce—Pulse." The following not yet introduced are deserving of attention :—

Apios tuberosa, of Canada.

Bauhinia esculenta, of the Cape of Good Hope, the Yam-like root of which is eaten.

Dolichos bulbosus (?) of Polynesia.

Dolichos Soja, Soy of East Indies.

Geoffroya superba, Humb. et Bonp., of the Amazons.

Glycine subterranea, Voandzou of Madagascar.

Hymenæa Courbaril, Leathery-leaved Locust Tree of America.

Inga dulcis, Sweet Inga of East Indies.

Lathyrus tuberosus of Holland and Siberia, the tubers being the *Glandes Terræ* of old Pharmacologists.

N. O. 75. MORINGACEÆ. MORINGADS.

Moringa pterygosperma. Gært. *Smooth Horse Radish Tree.*

The root,—used as garnish; and the leaf, flower, and pod,—eaten as vegetables.

FRUITS AND VEGETABLES.

Vernacular. *Sigroo*, *Sobhanjum*, Sans. and Beng. *Shajina*, Beng. *Moongay*, *Sujna*, Hind. *Sainga*, *Saigut*, By. *Mooringay*, Mal. *Nugga*, Can. *Moorunga*, Tam. *Moorungay*, *Moonaga*, Tel. *Merikoolu*, *Ganmurunga*, Cey.

Habitat. The two Indies, Africa.

Remarks. The seed of this plant are the *Ben-nuts* of old writers, and the *Hib-ool-ban* it is said of the Arabs; and, according to Lindley, the *Ben-oil* of watchmakers and jewellers is obtained from them. *Moringa aptera*, however, is the Arabian and African species, and within the writer's observation no oil is obtained from *Saigut* seeds in the Bombay Presidency. The "*Myrobalanum*" or "*unguent acorn*" of Pliny, and the *βάλανος* of Theophrastus and the Greeks are referred to the *M. pterygosperma*. I would take the liberty to suggest, however, that the seeds of *M. aptera* are truly meant by Pliny and other classical writers. Pliny mentions "*Balanus*" wood as inferior to that of the *Persea*, but "very durable." The wood of the *Saigut* is worthless. DeCandolle doubts the distinctness of the two species of *Moringa* under comment; and it may be that the Indian *Moringa*, although it has not the hard wood and oil-seed of the Arabian, African, and West Indian plants, is yet specifically identical with them. *M. aptera* is the *Yessur* of the Arabs, the long pod of which they call *Hab-ghálee*. The seeds of neither plant have any connexion with modern Myrobalans, which see below N. O. 81. The root is an efficient substitute for *Horse Radish*. See also "Fruits and Vegetables," and "Gums and Resins."

N. O. 76. ROSACEÆ. ROSEWORTS.

Amygdalus Persica. *W.* *Common Peach.*

Linn. Syst. Icosandria Monogynia.

The drupe,—eaten as a fruit.

Vernacular. *Tuffah-parsee*, *Khowkh*, *Fersik*, Arab. *Kalloo*, *Kardee*. *Aroo*, Pers.

Habitat. Persia. Well-established in all first-class gardens in the Deccan.

Remarks. The *μηλέα περσική* of Theophrastus and Dioscorides and *Persica* of Pliny. See "Drugs," N. O. 62. *Balanites ægyptiaca*.

Eriobotrya japonica. *Lind.* *Common Loquat.*

Linn. Syst. Icosandria di Pentagynia.

The fruit,—eaten as a fruit.

Vernacular. *Loquat*, China, By.

Habitat. China.

Remarks. Well established about Belgaum.

FRUITS AND VEGETABLES.

Fragaria elatior. *Ehrh. Hautboy Strawberry.*

Fragaria vesca. *Linn. Wood Strawberry.*

Linn. Syst. Icosandria Polygynia.

The succulent receptacle,—eaten as a fruit.

Vernacular?

Habitat. Britain.

Remarks. Well established in all first-rate Deccan gardens. This is a most profitable fruit to rear; a bed of a few square yards brings in from £15 to £20 the season. *F. vesca* is the Fraga of the Romans.

Parinarium excelsum. *Sals. Guinea Plum.*

Linn. Syst. Heptandria Monogynia.

The fruit,—eaten as a fruit.

Vernacular.

Habitat. Sierra Leone?

Remarks. Naturalized in Goa.

Pyrus Malus. *Apple.*

Linn. Syst. Icosandria di Pentagynia.

The fruit,—eaten as a fruit.

Vernacular. *Seba*, Sans. *Seb*, *Seo*, Hind. *Tuffah*, Arab. *Seeb*, Pers.

Habitat. Britain.

Remarks. The *μηλέα* of Homer and Theophrastus. Pliny describes several varieties. It is very widely naturalized in India, but does not bear well. Besides the above the following Roseworts deserve attention, many of them being familiar importations from Persia and elsewhere:—

Amygdalus Persica, *W.* var. β *Nectarina*, the *Nectarine*. Vernacular. *Shuft aloo*, *Moondla aroo*, Pers.

Chrysobalanus Icaco, *Cocoa-plum* of West Indies.

Chrysobalanus luteus, *Cocoa-plum* of Sierra Leone.

Cydonia chinensis, Thouin. *Chinese Quince*.

Cydonia vulgaris, *Common Quince*. See "Drugs."

FRUITS AND VEGETABLES.

Mespilus germanica, *Common Eatable Medlar*. Vernacular. *Ukaj Shejerut ul dub*, Arab. *Keel*, Pers. *Laroos*, Vulg. *Tò μεσπίλον ἐν Ἑλλάδι* of Dioscorides; and *Mespilus*, var. *Letania* of Pliny.

Poterium Sanguisorba, *W.*, *Common Burnet* of Britain.

Prunus Armeniaca, *Common Apricot*. Vernacular. *Khoobanee*, Hind. *Zurd-aloo*, *Chooloo*, *Chinaroo*, *Badam-kohee* (the kernel), Himalayas. *Pistah*? By. *Burkook*, Arab. *Mishmish*, Pers. *Bakur-kohanee*, Bokhara. *Μηλία ἀρμενική* of Dioscorides; and *Præcocia minor* and *Malus Armeniaca* of Pliny.

Prunus Cerasus. *Common Cherry*. See "Drugs."

Prunus domestica, *W.* *Common Plum*. Vernacular. *Aroo*, Hind. *Bargug*, *Ejass* (a var.), *Idrick* (a var.), *Shahlooj* (a yellow var.), Arab. *Aloo*, *Aloo-cheh* (a small var.), *Shah-aloo* (a yellow var.), *Konar*? (*Zizyphas Jujuba*?) Pers. The *προύμη* of Theophrastus; *συρπική κοκκυμηλία* of Dioscorides; and *Prunus* of Pliny.

Pyrus communis. *Common Pear*. Vernacular. *Umrood*, *Kumusra*, Arab. *Kummitri*, Egypt. *Nashpatee*, Pers. The *ῥύχη* of Homer and Theophrastus; *ἄπιος* of Theophrastus and Dioscorides, and *Pyrus* of Pliny.

Pyrus domestica. *True Service Apple*. The *οἶη* and *οἶα* of the Greeks, and *Sorbus* of Pliny.

Rubus fruticosus. *Common Bramble*.

Rubus Idæus, *Raspberry*. The *βάρος ῥοδοφύης* of Theophrastus; *βάρος ἰδαία* of Dioscorides; and "Rubus, called by the Greeks *Idæus*" of Pliny.

Rubus rotundifolius (*Zurd-anchoo*), *R. fruticosus*, *R. lasiocarpus* (*Kul-anchoo*), and *R. concolor*, are all found in Cashmere and yield good fruit. The fruit of *Rubus tiliaceus* of Smith, is eaten in the Fiji Islands. *Fragaria nubicola*, Wall. of the Himalayas resembles the European Strawberry. The Bissehur Peach (*Bhemee*) is Royle's *Persica saligna*. *Cerasus Puddam* of the Himalayas (the source of *Pudmak* bark) is used to flavour brandy. The *Aloobokhara* cultivated about Guznee is referred by Lindley to *Prunus bokhariensis*, Royle. Royle states *Kokamalis* (*κοκκυμηλία*) is its Yonanee synonyme in Persian works on *Materia Medica*. The plum of Irki, Royle referred to *P. Aloocha*, and the plum of Ladak is Roxburgh's *P. trifolia*. *Pyrus sinica*, the *Sand Pear* of China, is cultivated in Northern India, and the indigenous species of the Himalayas, *Pyrus lanata*, *P. crenata*, and *P. Pashia* are all edible, the fruit of the two former being called *Paltoo* by the natives (Royle). These Rose-worts, no less than the better known species previously enumerated, might be tried in Bombay. *Rubus lasiocarpus* indeed is indigenous to this Presidency.

N. O. 78. LYTHRACEÆ, the leaves of *Pemphis acidula* are used as a potherb along the shores of tropical Asia.

FRUITS AND VEGETABLES.

N. O. 81. COMBRETACEÆ. *MYROBALANS*.

***Terminalia bellerica*. Rox.**

Linn. Syst. Polygamia Monœcia.

The kernel,—eaten as a nut.

Vernacular. *Vibheetakee*, *Buhira*, Sans. *Bulla*, *Beheyra*, Hind. *Buhura*, Hind. Beng. *Boyra*, Beng. *Bherda*, *Yehela*, *Bullah*, Dec. *Tamkai*, Tam. *Toandi*, *Tadi*, Tel. *Tani*, Mal. *Booloo*, Cey. *Pangah*, Pegu. *Beyleluj*, Arab. *Beyleleh*, Pers.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. See also “Tans” and “Woods.”

***Terminalia Catappa*. Linn. Broad-leaved *Terminalia*.**

Linn. Syst. Polygamia Monœcia.

The kernel,—Malay Almond, eaten as a nut.

Vernacular. *Inguddi*, *Hinghoodie*, Sans. *Badamie*, Hind. *Budam*, Hind. and Beng. *Jungli Badam*, *Badumie-hindee*, Dec. *Adamarum*, Mal. *Nattoovadamcottay*, Tam. *Vodamovettilla*, *Badamchettu*, Tel. *Cotumba*, Cey. *Cutappa*, Malay.

Habitat. Malaya. Cultivated in India.

Remarks. First described by Van Rheede. He figures also (Part 5. Tab. 47) *Colubrina asiatica* (*W. et A.*), N. O. Rhamnaceæ, under the name of *Katapa*. See also “Woods.”

***Terminalia chebula*. Rox. Oval-leaved *Terminalia*.**

Linn. Syst. Polygamia Monœcia.

The kernel,—eaten as a nut.

Vernacular. *Haritika*, Sans. *Hur*, *Harkara*, *Huldah*, *Hura*, *Umbedhur* ? Hind. *Huritukee*, Beng. *Heerda*, *Huldah*, Dec. *Arulay*, Mysore. *Kodorka*, Mal. *Kadukai*, Tam. *Karakbia*, *Sringi-tige*, Tel. *Araloo*, Cey. *Kayoo-bin*, Pegu. *Heliluj-kabulee*, Arab. *Helilehkeelan*, Pers. The unripe dry fruit is known by the following names, *Kurkadaga*, Sans. *Zengi-har*, Beng. *Singi*, Tam. *Ahleluj-aswud*, Arab. *Helileh-seeah*, Pers.

Habitat. Cabul, India.

Remarks. First described by Avicenna, and again by Bryenius, 17th century. See “Drugs,” “Tans,” and “Woods.”

N. O. 82. MALASTOMACEÆ. *Mouriria Puse*, has a small edible fruit.

N. O. 83. ALANGIACEÆ, the fruit of *Nyssa capitata*, is called the *Ogeechee Lime* because substituted for Limes. Other plants of the order also yield eatable fruit.

FRUITS AND VEGETABLES.

N. O. 85. MYRTACEÆ. MYRTLE BLOOMS.

Jambosa malaccensis. *W. et A. Malay Apple.*

Linn. Syst. Icosandria Monogynia.

The fruit,—eaten as a fruit.

Vernacular. *Malacca-jamrool*, Hind. *Namball-paio*, Mal. *Jamboomalacca*, Tam. *Watu-jambu*, Cey. *Jambu-king*, Malaya.

Habitat. East Indies.

Remarks. First mentioned by Van Rheede.

Jambosa vulgaris. *W. et A. Narrow-leaved Eugenia.*

Linn. Syst. Icosandria Monogynia.

The fruit,—Rose Apple, eaten as a fruit.

Vernacular. *Jambu ? Raja-jambu*, Sans. *Gulab-jam*, Hind. Beng. Dec. *Jumboonavel*, Tam. *Jumbooneredie*, Tel. *Rata-jambu*, Cey. *Goolab-jaman*, Pers.

Habitat. East Indies.

Remarks. First described by Garcias ab Orto.

Psidium Guayava. *Raddi.*

Linn. Syst. Icosandria Monogynia.

The fruit,—eaten as a fruit.

Vernacular. *Peyara*, *Anjeer*, *Lal-payara* (red), Beng. *Suffrijam* (white), *Anrut* (white), *Lal-suffrijam* (red), Hind. *Jam*, Dec. *Malacka-pela* (red), Mal. *Coia*, Tam. *Jama*, Tel. *Suda-pera* (white), *Ratu-pera* (red), Cey. *Jambu*, Malaya.

Habitat. West Indies. Naturalized throughout the East Indies.

Remarks. First noticed by De Valdes. *P. cattleyanum* of South America has purple fruit.

Punica Granatum. *Linn. Pomegranate.*

Linn. Syst. Icosandria Monogynia.

The fruit,—eaten as a fruit.

Vernacular. *Darimba*, Sans. *Anar*, *Gulnar*, Hind. *Dalim*, *Darim*, *Darmee*, Beng. *Madala*, Mal. *Madalum*, *Magilan*, Tam. *Dadima-pandoo*, *Puvvu danimma*, Tel. *Delumghedie*, Cey. *Ruman*, *Rana*, *Kilkul*, Arab. *Anar*, Pers. *Delema*, Malay. *Gangsalan*, Java.

Habitat. Northern Africa, Armenia, Mazanderan, Bokhara, Cabul, Cashmere. Cultivated widely in Asia.

FRUITS AND VEGETABLES.

Remarks. Mentioned in the Bible (as Numb. xx. 5). Hippocrates calls the rind *σίδειον* and the grains *κόκκωνες*. It is the *Punicum Malum*, *Granatum*, and *Balaustium* of Pliny. He mentions a seedless variety, *Apyrenum*, as the most agreeable. The famous pomegranate of *Balabagh*, in Mazanderan, is also without seed, and is probably identical with the *Apyrenum* of the ancients.

Syzygium Jambolanum. *W. et A.*

Linn. Syst. Icosandria Monogynia.

The fruit,—eaten as a fruit.

Vernacular. *Jaman*, Hind. *Kalajam*, Beng. *Jambool*, Dec. *Perinjara*, Mal. *Nawel*, Tam. *Naredoo*, Tel.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. The berry of *Eugenia caryophyllæum* is eaten in Ceylon. *E. cotinifolia* is the *Cayenne Cherry*, and *E. pseudo-Psidium* the *Bastard Guava* of the West Indies. *Eugenia Richii*, A. gray, produces edible fruit in Fiji.

N. O. 87. LECYTHIDACEÆ presents us with *Bertholletia excelsa*, the *Brazil* or *Castanha-nut* tree, and *Lecythis ollaria*, the tree which yields the *Sapucaya* or *Monkey-pot nut*, the finest of all nuts.

N. O. 88. BARRINGTONIACEÆ. The fruit of *Gustavia speciosa* is eaten by children in South America. It turns them bright yellow, but within 24 hours they are restored to their natural complexion. It would be pleasant to introduce this fruit for the mere sake of deceiving the standing Medical Committee. The fruit of *B. elcelsa*, Blume, is eaten in Fiji.

N. O. 90. HALORAGACEÆ. *HIPPURIDS.*

Trapa bispinosa. *W. et A.*

Linn. Syst. Terandria Monogynia.

The fruit,—eaten as a nut.

Vernacular. *Seringata*, Sans. *Panee-phul*, Beg. Hind. *Singara*, Hind. *Shingaree*, Dec. *Karim-polam*, Mal.

Habitat. India.

N. O. 92. CUCURBITACEÆ. *CUCURBITS.*

GOURDS.

Citrullus vulgaris. *Schrad.*

Linn. Syst. Monoclia Monadelphis.

The fruit,—eaten as a vegetable.

Vernacular. *Meho*, Sind. *Dilpasand*, *Kachreh*, Pers.

Habitat. Cultivated in Sind and Goozerat.

Remarks. *Cucumis Citrullus*, Linn. *C. fistulosus*, Stocks. The parent of the *Water Melon*?

FRUITS AND VEGETABLES.

Coccinia indica. *W. et A.*

Linn. Syst. Dicoelia Monadelphia.

The fruit,—eaten as a fruit and vegetable.

Vernacular. *Vimbika*, Sans. *Beemboo*, *Tela-koocha*, Beng. *Bhimb*, Hind. *Golaro*, Sind. *Covel*, Mal. *Cova*, Tam. *Kaydunda*, *Turulliamook-mool*, Tel.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. *Momordica monadelphia*, Rox.

Cucumis Melo. *W. et A.* *Melon.*

Linn. Syst. Monœcia Monadelphia.

The fruit,—eaten as a fruit.

Vernacular. *Kurbooja*, Beng. Hind. *Gidhro*, Sind. *Baka-coy*, Mal. *Molam*, Tam. *Rata-komadu*, Cey. *Beteekh* (Musk-melon), Arab. *Kirboozeh*, Arab. *Labofrangee*, Malaya.

Habitat. Persia? Cultivated over the world.

Remarks. The Cucumbers of Numb. xi. 14; the *σίκυος πέπων* of Hippocrates, the *σίκυος* of Theophrastus and Aristotle, according to Sprengel, and *σίκυη* vel *σίκυα* of Theophrastus, according to Fraas; the *σίκυς* of Dioscorides, according to Sprengel, and the *πέπων* of that writer according to Fraas; and the “Melon” of Pliny. According to Fraas, *C. sativus* is the *σίκυος* of Theophrastus, *Cucurbita Pepo* being the *σίκυα* of Theophrastus according to Sprengel.

Cucumis pubescens. *W.* *Pubescent Cucumber.*

Linn. Syst. Monœcia Monadelphia.

The fruit.

Vernacular. *Bun-gumuk*, Hind. *Chibbur*, Sind. *Kodi-budinga* or *-budama*, *Nella-budinga* (a var.), Tel. *Kækeri*. Cey. *Raushanak*, Pers.

Habitat. Levant, Coromandel, Bengal.

Remarks. The parent of the Melon? It is the same as *C. maderaspatanus*, Rox., *C. turbinatus*, Rox., and *C. cicatrisatus*, Stocks.

Cucumis sativus. *W.* *Common Cucumber.*

Linn. Syst. Monœcia Monadelphia.

The fruit,—eaten as a salad, and vegetable.

Vernacular. *Sookasa*, Sans. *Susha*, Beng. *Keera*, Hind. *Keera-kankurai*, Dec. *Mullen-belleri*, Mal. *Mooloo-velleri*, Tam. *Rata-kækeri*, *Pipingya*, Cey. *Kusud*, Arab. *Fukus*, Egypt. *Antimun*, Eastern Archipelago.

FRUITS AND VEGETABLES:

Habitat. East Indies. Cultivated over the world.

Remarks. The *κολοκύνθης* of Theophrastus, Hippocrates, and Aristotle, and *κολοκύνθη* of Dioscorides, according to Sprengel; and *σίκνος ὠμός* of Hippocrates, *σίκνος* of Theophrastus and *σίκνος ἡμέρος* of Dioscorides, according to Fraas.

Cucumis utilissimus. *W. et A.*

Linn. Syst. Monœcia Monadelphia.

The fruit,—eaten as a vegetable.

Vernacular. *Kankoor*, *Kurktee*, Beng. *Kakrie*, Hind. *Dos-kay*, *Pandili-dosa*, *Nakka dosa*, Tel.

Habitat. East Indies?

Cucurbita Citrullus. *W. et A.* *Water Melon.*

Linn. Syst. Monœcia Monadelphia.

The fruit,—eaten as a fruit.

Vernacular. *Chaya-pula*, *Kuttoo-toobie*, Sans. *Titu-lao*, Beng. *Turbooj*, *Turmoos*, *Samauka*, Beng. Hind. *Hindano*, *Cauho*, Sindh. *Pitcha*, *Shakara-koomatei*, Tam. *Darboojie*, Tel. *Pitchaghedie*? *Komadu*, Cey. *Beteekh-zichee*, Arab. *Hinduwaneh*, *Tarboozeh*, Pers. *Mandekee*, *Samangka*, *Pataka*, Malaya. *Lamuja*, Lampung.

Habitat. South Europe. Cultivated widely.

Remarks. The *πέπων* of Theophrastus, and *ἔρεπος πέπων* of Hippocrates, according to Sprengel. Fraas does not recognise it in the writings of the ancients.

Cucurbita Lagenaria. *W.* *Bottle Gourd, False Calabash.*

Linn. Syst. Monœcia Monadelphia.

The fruit,—eaten as a vegetable.

Vernacular. *Ulavoo*, Sans. *Lao*, *Kudoo*, *Toomba*, Beng. *Hurrea-kuddoo*, Sind. Dec. *Irav*, Sindh. *Bella-schora*, Mal. *Shorakai*, Tam. *Anapa-kai*, *Ala-buru*, *Anuga-kaya*, *Gubba-kaya*, *Kundamuga*, *Nelanuga*, Tel. *Diya-laba*, Cey. *Kaddu*, Pers. *Dubba-dibbe*, *Quara-tauvil*, *Quara-m'dauer*, Egypt.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. Lindley states that some sailors were once poisoned by beer which had been standing in a hollowed bottle gourd; and that "there is reason to believe that some, if not all the edible sorts (of Cucurbits), owe

FRUITS AND VEGETABLES.

their freedom from poisonous properties to cultivation, for some in a wild state are found to possess them in much activity." Livingstone, it will be remembered, mentions that the *Kengwe* or *Keme* (*Cucumis caffer*) of the Kalahari desert bears both sweet and bitter gourds. *Momordica Balsamina* also while eaten in some countries, is poisonous in others. *Cucumis caffer* bears large edible tubers.

Cucurbita Melopepo. *W.* *Squash Gourd, Red Gourd, or Melon Pumpkin.*

Linn. Syst. Monœcia Monadelphica.

The fruit,—eaten as a vegetable.

Vernacular. *Suphuree-Koomra*, Beng. Hind. *Schakeri-schora*, Mal. *Pusani-kai*, Tam. *Gumudi, Kushmandamu, Bagala*, Tel.

Habitat. Levant. Widely cultivated.

Remarks. First mentioned by Avicenna. Is the *C. maxima* of many botanists.

Cucurbita ovifera. *W.* *Egg-shaped Gourd, Vegetable Marrow.*

Linn. Syst. Monœcia Monadelphica.

The fruit,—eaten as a vegetable.

Vernacular.

Habitat. Astracan. Widely cultivated.

Remarks. A variety is called *Succade Gourd*.

Cucurbita Pepo. *W.* *Pumpkin, or White Gourd.*

Linn. Syst. Monœcia Monadelphica.

The fruit—eaten as a vegetable.

Vernacular. *Kurkuroo*, Sans. *Koshnanto*, Beng. *Koomra*, Beng. Hind. *Pandree-chickee*, By. *Cumbulam*, Mal. *Boorda-gomodoo, Cumbuly, Budadi-gumadi, Potti-gumadi, Tel. Alu-puhul*, Cey.

Habitat. Levant. Cultivated widely.

Remarks. The σίκνα of Theophrastus according to Sprengel; and κολοκύνθη of Hippocrates and Theophrastus, and κολοκύνθα of Dioscorides, according to Fraas. See *Cucumis Melo*, and *C. sativus*. *Cucurbita Pepo* var. *Calypeatus* is the *Turban Pumpkin*. This is the Melon, or Million of old English horticulturists,—the true Melon being their Musk Melon.

FRUITS AND VEGETABLES.

Luffa acutangula. *W. et A. Acute-angled Cucumber.*

Linna. Syst. Monoclea Pentandria.

The fruit,—eaten as a vegetable.

Vernacular. *Damargava*? Sans. *Jinga*, Beng. Hind. *Turi*, Hind. Sindh. *Toorai*, Dec. *Peechenggah*, Mal. *Peekunkai*, Tam. *Bira kaya*, Tel. *Djini*, Malaya.

Habitat. India. Egypt?

Remarks. First described by Rumphius; and Alpinus? and is the *Marvellous Apple* of old Herbalists. Is the *Cucumis acutangulus* of Ainalie.

Luffa Pentandria. *W. et A.*

Linna. Syst. Monoclea Pentandria.

The fruit,—eaten as a vegetable.

Vernacular. *Doondool-ghoosa*, Beng. *Palo*, Nep. *Purula*, Hind. *Turi*, Sindh. *Goosalee-toorai*, Dec. *Nuni-beera*, Tel. *Khiyar*, Pers.

Habitat. East Indies.

Momordica Charantia. *W. et A. Hairy Momordica.*

Linna. Syst. Monoclea Monadelphia.

The fruit,—eaten as a vegetable, and pickle.

Vernacular. *Karavulli*, Sans. *Kurilla*, *Oochi*, *Poti-kakar*, Beng. Tel. *Carela*, Hind. *Karelo*, Sindh. *Purwod*, *Karaila*, Dec. *Pandi-pavel*, Mal. *Pava-kai*, Tam. *Kakerkai*, *Potti*—, *Tella*—, and *Ura-kakara*, Tel. *Karawila*, Cey. *Karelah*, Pers.

Habitat. East Indies.

Remarks. First described by Van Rheede.

Momordica dioica. *W. et A.*

Linna. Syst. Monoclea Monadelphia.

The fruit,—eaten as a vegetable.

Vernacular. *Vahissee*, Sans. *Kurtoli*, Dec. *Erimapasel*, Mal. *Agokara*, *Angakara*, *Poogakaratha*, Tel. *Tumba-karawilla*, Cey.

Habitat. India.

FRUITS AND VEGETABLES.

Momordica Balsamina. *Linn. Balsam-apple.*

Linn. Syst. Monœcia Monadelphia.

The fruit,—eaten as a pickle.

Vernacular. *Kurelo-jangro*, Sindh. *Mokah*, Arab. *Balesan*, Egypt.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. First mentioned by Dodonæus.

Telfaria pedata. *W. et A.*

Linn. Syst. Dioecia Pentandria.

The seed,—eaten as a nut.

Vernacular. ?

Habitat. Zanzibar.

Remarks. Was introduced from Zanzibar by Nimmo, but has died out. The seeds are as fine as almonds, and yield an abundance of fine bland oil. It would be a great benefit to re-introduce it; and all the Cucurbits deserve attention as a source of valuable oil.

Trichosanthes Anguina. *W. Common Snake Gourd.*

Linn. Syst. Monœcia Monadelphia.

The fruit,—eaten as a vegetable.

Vernacular. *Pottola?* Sans. *Chichinja*, *Jijinga*, *Jinga*, Beng. *Purnoar*, Hind. *Kadotri*, *Rebhri*, Sindh. *Chichonda*, Dec. *Poodalungai*, Tam. *Poalkaya*, *Potlakaya*, *Podi-wilanga*, *Patola*, Tel. *Podi-wilanga*, Cey. *Petalu-ular*, Malaya.

Habitat. East Indies.

Remarks. First described by Breynius, and Micheli. *Sechium edule*, the *Chocho*, belongs to this order, and should be introduced.

N. O. 93. PAPAYACEÆ. PAPAYADS.

Carica Papaya. *W. Common Papaw.*

Linn. Syst. Dioecia Decandria.

The fruit,—eaten as a fruit.

Vernacular. *Papeya*, *Papaya*, Beng. Hind. Dec. *Pappoia*, *Umboalay*, Mal. *Puppali*, Tam. *Bopai*, *Madanaanapa*, *Madhurnakam*, *Boppayi*. Tel. *Pæpol*, Cey. *Papa*, Malaya. *Gadang-castila*, Bali.

Habitat. East Indies, Confederate States of America, Brazil. The fruit of *Pangium edule* is eaten in Japan and the Eastern Archipelago.

FRUITS AND VEGETABLES.

N. O. 95. PASSIFLORACEÆ. *PASSIONWORTS.*

Passiflora quadrangularis. *W. Square-stalked Passion-flower.*

Linn. Syst. Monadelphia Pentandria.

The fruit,—eaten as a fruit.

Habitat. Jamaica. Cultivated in Bombay.

Remarks. This is the *Granadilla* of the West Indies, but has not yet fruited in Bombay. *P. maliformis*, *P. edulis*, *P. laurifolia*, and other species, all furnish dessert fruits, as also do *Tacsonia mollissima*, *T. tripar-tita*, and *Paropsia edulis*.

N. O. 97. PORTULACACEÆ. *PURSLANES.*

Portulaca oleracea. *H. S. Small Purslain.*

Linn. Syst. Decandria Monogynia.

Vernacular. *Lonika*, *Loonia*, Sans. *Mooncha*, *Loonia*, *Khursa*, *Kurfa*, Hind. *Moonya*, Hind. and Beng. *Buro-loonia*, Beng. *Karie-cheera*, Mal. *Dooda-gorai*, Can. *Caril-keeray*. *Puopoo-keeray*, Tam. *Peda-pail-kuru*, *Boddu-pavili-kura*, *Ganja-pavili-kura*, Tel. *Genda-kola*, Cey. *Buklut-ul-hukema*, Arab. *Turuck*, *Kherefch*, Pers.

Habitat. The temperate zone.

Remarks. The ἀνδράχην of Theophrastus and Dioscorides, and *Porcilaca* of Pliny. The ἀνδράχην of Theophrastus, or ἀνδράχλη as it is sometimes called, is the *Arbutus Andrachne* according to Sprengel, and has been confounded by ancients and moderns with Purslain. *Andrachne telephioides*, N. O. Euphorbiaceæ, is so called merely from resembling Purslain. Between this order, and the next furnishing our Indian fruits and vegetables, there are three deserving of notice.

N. O. 99. CRASSULACEÆ, *Rhodiola rosea*, is eaten as a vegetable in Greenland.

N. O. 100. FICOIDEÆ, *Mesembryanthemum edule* affords an edible leaf, and *M. aloides*, an edible root at the Cape; *M. geniculiflorum* is also eaten as a potherb in Africa, and the seed is ground into flour: and the fruit of *M. æquilaterale* (*Pigfaces*, or *Canagong*), is eaten in Australia: *Lewisia rediviva* is eaten in Canada and Maine under the name of *Spatulum*.

N. O. 101. TETRAGONIACEÆ, *Tetragonia expansa* is New Zealand spinach, and *Sesuvium repens* and *S. portulacastrum* furnish potherbs in tropical Asia.

N. O. 102. CACTACEÆ, *Cactus Opuntia* has a fruit often eaten.

FRUITS AND VEGETABLES.

N. O. 103. GROSSULARIACEÆ.

Ribes Grossularia. *W.* *Rough Gooseberry.*

Ribes Uva-crispa. *W.* *Smooth Gooseberry.*

Ribes nigrum. *W.* *Black Currant.*

Ribes rubrum. *W.* *Red Currant.*

———— *a album,* *White Currant.*

N. O. 110. UMBELLIFERÆ. *UMBELLIFERS.*

Apium graveolens. *W.* *Celery.*

Linna. Syst. Pentandria Digynia.

The stalk,—eaten as a salad.

Vernacular. *Kerafe,* Egypt.

Habitat. Britain. Naturalized in India.

Remarks. The σέλινον of Theophrastus and the Greeks, the wild plant being their ελειοσέλινον.

Coriandrum sativum. *Linna.* *Common Coriander.*

Linna. Syst. Pentandria Digynia.

The herb,—eaten as a garnish, chiefly in curries.

Vernacular. *Dunya, Dhanyaca,* Sans. Hind. Ben. Dec. *Danga,* Mal. *Cottimbirry,* Can. *Cottamillie,* Tam. and Tel. *Cotumbaroo,* Cey. *Kuzeerah,* Arab. *Kushneez,* Pers. *Kurbara,* Egypt. *Metty,* Malay.

Habitat. Southern Europe, Tartary. Cultivated in India.

Remarks. Mentioned by Moses, Hippocrates, Theophrastus, Dioscorides, and Pliny, being the κορίαννον and κόριον of the Greeks. See also "Condiments and Spices."

Daucus Carota. *W.* *Carrot.*

Linna. Syst. Pentandria Digynia.

The root,—eaten as a vegetable.

Vernacular. *Grinjuna, Canjara,* Sans. *Gager,* India. *Gazeragedda,* Tel. *Istufeen, Juzir-ul-bostanee,* Arab. *Zardak,* Pers. *Djazar,* Egypt.

Habitat. Britain. Thrives luxuriantly in Mysore, the Southern Mahratta country, and Sholapoor and Poona Collectorates.

Remarks. The σταφυλίνος άγρίος of Theophrastus according to Fraas; and the *Staphulinos* of Pliny probably.

FRUITS AND VEGETABLES.

***Pteroselinum sativum.* W. Parsley.**

Lin. Syst. Pentandria Digynia.

The leaf,—used as a garnish.

Vernacular. *Kussah*, *Yukhsis* (a var.), Arab. *Karefs*, Pers. *Bagdunis*, Egypt.

Habitat. Sardinia. Cultivated over the world.

Remarks. The *περυσέλιον* of Dioscorides, and *Apium* of Pliny. The following Umbellifers might also be naturalized in India, many of them being already cultivated by amateurs:—

Anesorhiza Capensis. Cape of Good Hope (root).

Angelica Archangelica. W. Garden Angelica.

Arracacha esculenta. The *Arracacha* of Peru.

Bunium Bulbocastanum. W. Great Earth Nut.

Bunium ferulaceum. Topana of Greece (tubes).

Chærophyllum sativum. P. S. Garden Chervil.

Crithmum maritimum. W. Sea Samphire. The *κρίθμον* of Hippocrates and Dioscorides, and *Baticula* of Pliny.

Eryngium campestre. W. Field Eryngo.

Eryngium foetidum. W. Stinking Eryngo, the *Culantra* of Panama.

Fœniculum capense. Cape of Good Hope (root).

Ligusticum Levisticum. W. Common Lovage. The *λιγυστικόν* of Dioscorides according to Sprengel; and *Ligusticum* of Pliny.

Ligusticum scoticum. W. Scotch Lovage.

Myrrhis odorata. P. S. Sweet-scented Myrrh. The *μυρρίς* of Dioscorides: and Myrrhis of Pliny.

Pastinaca sativa. W. Garden Parsnip. The *σίσαρον* of Dioscorides according to Sprengel, and his *ελαφοβοσκον* according to Fraas; and the *Pastinaca* of Pliny.

Sium Sisarum. W. Skirret. The *σίσαρον* of Dioscorides according to Fraas, and his *ελαφοβοσκον* according to Sprengel; and the *Siser* of Pliny.

Smyrnum Olusatrum. W. Common Alexanders. The *ιπποσέλιον* of Hippocrates, Theophrastus, and Dioscorides; and *Olusatrum*, *Smyrnum*, and *Hipposelinum* of Pliny.

Besides these, *Anise*, *Common Cumin*, *Common Dill*, *Common* and *Sweet Fennel* might also be cultivated as garnishing herbs. The *Yampa*

FRUITS AND VEGETABLES.

of North America, a much esteemed vegetable, is the root of *Common Dill*. See "Drugs" and "Condiments and Spices." The three following orders present edible species not indigenous to India :—

N. O. 111. ARALIACEÆ. *Aralia edulis*, China and Japan. *Casimiroa edulis*, *Zapote blanco* of Mexico. *Gannera scabra*, Chili. *Helwingia ruscifolia*, Japan.

N. O. 112. CORNACEÆ. *Cornus mascula*, *Cornelian Cherry*.

N. O. 113. CAPRIFOLIACEÆ. *Lonicera cœrulea*, Kamtchatcha (berries). *Sambucus nigra*, *Common Elder*; and *S. nigra* var. *a. viridis*, *Green-fruited Elder*.

N. O. 115. CINCHONACEÆ. CINCHONADS.

Mussaenda frondosa. Linn.

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

The white leaf of the calyx,—eaten as a vegetable.

Vernacular. *Bebina*, Hind. *Sarwud*, *Bhootcase*, *Lanchout*, By. *Belila*, Mal. *Vella-ellay*, Tam.

Habitat. Concans, Malabar, Travancore, Coromandel, Nepaul.

Remarks. First described by Van Rheede.

Vangueria spinosa. Hort. *Prickly Vangueria*.

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

The fruit,—eaten as a fruit,—query narcotic?

Vernacular. *Pindeetuka*, Sans. *Muyuana*, *Muduna*, *Moina*, Hind. Beng. *Mainful*, Beng. *Aloo*, By. *Voa-vanguier*, Madagascar.

Habitat. Madagascar; Western India.

Remarks. Largely consumed by the labourers on the railway works in the hot season. See "Narcotics." The fruit of *Morinda citrifolia*, the *Aal* of this Presidency, is eaten in Australia, but is unfit for use here. *Coprosma microphylla* of this order is one of the plants called *Native Currants* in Australia. See N. O. 132 and 189. *Genipa americana* yields the *Genipap* of South America: *G. brasiliensis* is also eaten, and the fruit of *Sarcocephalus esculentus* is the native Peach of Sierra Leone.

N. O. 117. VALERIANACEÆ, *Fedia cornucopiæ*, *Red Fedia* of South Europe, and *Valeriana edulis*, *Kooyah* of North America: and the leaves of species of *Valerianella*, the *Mâche* of France, and *Lamb's Lettuce* of England are eaten.

FRUITS. AND VEGETABLES.

N. O. 120. COMPOSITÆ. COMPOSITES.

Carthamus tinctorius. *W. Officinal Carthamus.*

Linn. Syst. Syngenesia Equalia.

The herb,—eaten as a vegetable.

Vernacular. *Cusumbha*, *Kamalottara*, Sans. *Koosumbha*, Beng. Hind. Tel. Dec. *Kajeerah*, Beng. *Koosum*, Hind. *Seendoorkum*, Tam. *Cossumb*, Cey. *Ufsur*, Arab.

Habitat. Egypt. Widely cultivated in India.

Remarks. The *κνήκος* of Hippocrates, Theophrastus, and Dioscorides. Safflower is cultivated in India chiefly for its flower and its seed. See “Oils and Oil-seeds” and “Dyes and Tans.”

Cynara Scolymus. *W. Garden Artichoke.*

Linn. Syst. Syngenesia Equalia.

The immature flower head, and bottom (receptacle),—eaten as a vegetable.

Vernacular. *Kunjir*, Hind. Pers. *Kharchiof*, *Hirshuf*, Arab. *Charsjuf*, Egypt.

Habitat. South Europe. Widely cultivated.

Remarks. The *σκόλυμος* of Dioscorides, Fraas conjectures.

Helianthus tuberosus. *W. Jerusalem Artichoke.*

Linn. Syst. Syngenesia Frustranea.

The tuber,—eaten as a vegetable.

Vernacular. *Bhramoka*, *Soorjya-mookhee*, Beng.

Habitat. Brazil. Widely cultivated.

Remarks. First described by Columna. *Jerusalem (Artichoke)* is a corruption of *gira sole*, the Italian for *turn* and *sun*.

Lactuca sativa. *De C. Garden Lettuce, Cos Lettuce.*

Linn. Syst. Syngenesia Polygamia-æqualia.

The herb,—eaten as a salad.

Vernacular. *Kahoo*, Hind. *Salada*, Cey. *Chaff*, Egypt.

Habitat. India ? Widely cultivated in Europe.

Remarks. The *ἐπίδαξ* of Greeks and Romans. Dioscorides mentions *ἐπίδαξ ἡμερος* and *ἐπίδαξ ἀγρία*. The first is considered the *Garden* and the second the *Strong-scented Lettuce*. Musa the brother of Euphorbus is

FRUITS AND VEGETABLES.

said to have saved the life of Augustus by prescribing Lettuce *ad libitum*. See "Drugs." The following edible Composites also deserve attention in India :—

Artemisia Absinthium. W. *Common Wormwood*. The ἀψινθιον of the Greeks.

Artemisia Dracunculus. W. *Tarragon*. Tarchon, Arab.

Calendula officinalis. W. *Common Marygold*. *Caltha luteola* of Virgil and *Caltha* of Pliny according to Salmasius and Sprengel.

Carduus Marianus. Linn. *Our Lady's Thistle*.

Carduus virginianus. ? Thistle of the Rocky Mountains.

Cichorium Endivia. W. *Endive*. According to Sprengel the σέρis κηπευτή στενοφύλλος, and according to Fraas the θριδακώδεστερα σέρis of Dioscorides.

Cichorium Intybus. Linn. *Wild Succory*. The κιχώριον of Theophrastus ; and, according to Sprengel, the θριδακώδεστερα σέρis ; and, according to Fraas, the σέρis κηπευτή στενοφύλλος of Dioscorides.

Crepis parviflora. ? Used as a salad.

Cynara Cardunculus. W. *Cardoon*. Perhaps the κάρτος of Theophrastus.

Inula Helenium. W. *Elecampane*. The ἑλένιον of Hippocrates and Dioscorides ; and *Helenium* of Pliny.

Leontodon Tarazacum. W. *Common Dandelion*, *Deus Leonis* ; probably one ἀφάκη of Theophrastus.

Onopordum Acanthium. Linn. *Woolly Cotton Thistle*. The ἀκανθος of Theophrastus ; but not the *Onopordum* of Pliny.

Scolymus hispanicus.

Scorzonera hispanica. W. *Garden Viper's Grass*.

Scorzonera deliciosa. ? *Scorzonera of Sicily*.

Spilanthes oleracea. W. *Esculent Spilanthes*.

Tanacetum vulgare. W. *Common Tansy*.

Tragopogon porrifolius. W. *Salsafy*. The τραγοπώγων of Theophrastus and Dioscorides : and *Come* of Pliny.

N. O. 122. GOODENIACEÆ. GOODENIADS.

Scævola Taccada. Rox.

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

The leaf,—eaten as a vegetable.

Vernacular. ?

Habitat. East Indies.

Remarks. Four orders must be here parenthetically noticed.

FRUITS AND VEGETABLES.

N. O. 124. CAMPANULACEÆ.

- Campanula Rapunculus.* W. *Rampion.*
Canarina Campanula.
Cyphia glandulifera. Tubers eaten in Abyssinia.
Cyphia digitata. Tubers eaten at the Cape.
Phyteuma spicatum.
Specularis speculum.
Specularis pentagonia.
Specularis linarioides.
Wahlenbergia sp.

N. O. 128. VACCINIACEÆ.

- Oxycoccus macrocarpus.* Ph. *Large-fruited Cranberry* of America.
Oxycoccus palustris. P. S. *Common Cranberry.*
Vaccinium Myrtillus. L. *Bilberry*, or *Blæberry.*
Vaccinium uliginosum. ? *Black or Bog Whortleberry* of the Highlands.
Vaccinium Vitis Idæa. L. *Red Whortleberry* or *Cowberry.*
 Fraas considers *V. Myrtillus*, the ἀμπελος παρὰ Ἰδης of Theophrastus.

N. O. 129. ERICACEÆ.

- Arbutus Unedo.* W. *Common Strawberry tree.*
Arctostaphylos alpina.
Brossœa coccinea.
Gualtheria antipoda. }
Gualtheria hispida .. } *Tasmania.*
Guæltheria procumbens.
Gualtheria Shallon.

N. O. 132. EPACRIDACEÆ.

- Astroloma humifusum*, Tasmanian Cranberry.
Leucopogon richiei, one of the plants called *Native Currants* in Australia. See N. O.'s 115 and 190.
Lissanthe sapida, Australian Cranberry.
Styphelia adscendens.

FRUITS AND VEGETABLES.

N. O. 133. EBENACEÆ. *EBENADS.*

Diospyros chloroxylon. *Rox.*

Lin. Syst. Polygamia Dioecia.

The fruit,—eaten as a fruit.

Vernacular. *Ninei*, By.

Habitat. India.

Diospyros exculcata. *Ham.*

Lin. Syst. Polygamia Dioecia.

The fruit,—eaten as a fruit.

Vernacular. *Timboornee*, By.

Habitat. India.

Diospyros glutinosa. *Rox.*

Lin. Syst. Polygamia Dioecia.

The fruit,—eaten as a fruit.

Vernacular. *Sindica*. *Timbiri*, Sans. *Gab*, Beng. *Gaub*, Hind. *Timbooree*, Dec. *Panitigika*. Mal. *Panichekai*, *Toombikai*, Tam. *Tumika*, Tel. *Maha-timbiri*, Cey.

Habitat. India.

Diospyros Goindu. *Dalz.*

Lin. Syst. Polygamia Dioecia.

The fruit,—eaten as a fruit.

Vernacular. *Goindu*, By.

Habitat. Western India.

Remarks. See N. O. 153. *D. Kaki* is the *Keg-fig* or *Japan Date Plum*; *D. virginiana*, the *Persimmon*, or *American Date Plum*; *D. Lotus*, the *European Date Plum*, and *διόσπυρος* of Theophrastus according to Sprengel. *Euclea ovata*, the *Kan Apple* of the Cape, has also edible fruit.

N. O. 135. SAPOTACEÆ. *SAPOTADS.*

Achras Sapota. *W. Common Sapota.*

Lin. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

The fruit,—eaten as a fruit.

Vernacular. *Kowut*, By. *Ratamee*, Cey.

Habitat. South America. Completely naturalized in Bombay.

FRUITS AND VEGETABLES.

Remarks. *A. mammosa*, W. of South America has a fruit called Marmalade. It is also called *Mammee Apple*, a name also given to *Mammea americana*, N. O. 42. *A. Zapotilla* is the *Naseberry*.

Bassia latifolia. *Roz. Broad-leaved Bassia.*

Linn. Syst. Dodecandria Monogynia.

The enlarged calax,—eaten as a fruit.

Vernacular. *Mudhooka*, *Madooka*, Sans. *Mahwa*, *Muhooa*, *Moula*, Beng. Hind. *Mowa*, *Mowrah*, Dec. *Poounum*, Mal. *Caat*, *elloopei*, Tam. *Ipie*, Tel.

Habitat. East Indies.

Remarks. *B. butyracea* has an oily fruit, used as butter in Nepal.

Mimusops hexandra. *Roz.*

Linn. Syst. Octandria Monogynia.

The fruit,—eaten as a fruit *teste* Dalzell.

Vernacular. *Kernee*, By.

Habitat. India.

Mimusops Kaki. *W. Obtuse-leaved Mimusops.*

Linn. Syst. Octandria Monogynia.

The fruit,—eaten as a fruit.

Vernacular. *Ksheerike*, Sans. *Ksheerni*, Beng. *Kheeri*, *Chirni*, Hind. *Boasoo*, *Manil-kara*, Mal.

Habitat. East Indies.

Remarks. The fruit of *M. Elengi* is eaten in some countries, but though the tree is common in this Presidency its fruit here is unpalatable. The *Bully* or *Bullet* tree of Guiana is a species of *Mimusops* with a delicious fruit. It is quite distinct from the *Black Bully* of America, which is *Achras Sapota* of this order. *Chrysophyllum Canito* of this order is the well known *Star-apple* of the West Indies.

N. O. 136. MYRSINACEÆ. Lindley states that the fruit of *Reptonia buxifolia* is exposed for sale in the bazars of Cabul under the name of *Goor-goora*.

N. O. 138. OLEACEÆ, *European Olive* (*Olea europæa*), the *Zait* of the Hebrews, and *elaia* and *ἀγριελαία* of the Greeks.

FRUITS AND VEGETABLES.

N. O. 139. SALVADORACEÆ. *SALVADORADS.*

Salvadora persica. *Linn.*

Linn. Syst. Tetrandria Monogynia.

The fruit,—eaten as a fruit.

Vernacular. *Kubur, Khareedjar, Kharee-peero* (fruit), Sindh.

Habitat. Western Asia.

Remarks. Royle has proved this to be the “Mustard-tree” of Scripture. In Sindh, *Peero* with a prefix, is the name of three different fruits, viz. :—

Salvadora indica, Royle. *Meetha-peero*, also *Sadneejar*.

Solanum incertum, Don. *Ka(n)-peeroo(n)*.

Phyllanthus multiflorus? *Peeka-peero*, also *Kamohee*.

N. O. 141. APOCYNACEÆ. *DOGBANES.*

Carissa Carandas. *Rox. Jasmine-flowered Carissa.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

The fruit,—eaten as a tart fruit, and conserve.

Vernacular. *Krishnapak-phula, Sushenas, Avigna, Karamurdaca*, Sans. *Kurumcha, Paniamala*? Beng. *Kurunda*, Hind. *Keelay*, Mal. *Kalaka*, Tam. *Waka, Pedda-kalevie, Oka, Vakudu*, Tel. *Maha-karamba*, Cey.

Habitat. East Indies.

Remarks. First described by Garcias ab Orto. *Oka* is also the Telunga for *Acacia Catechu*, and *Oka-mundel* the designation in this Presidency of the *Doum Palm*.

Carissa lanceolata. *Dalz.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

Vernacular.

Habitat. Western India.

Carissa spinarum. *Don. Spiny Carissa.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

The fruit,—eaten as a tart fruit and conserve.

Vernacular. ?

Habitat. East Indies.

Remarks. This species is not indigenous to Bombay as *C. Carandas* is; but is completely naturalized. The fruit of *C. edulis*, and *C. tomentosa* are eaten in Abyssinia. The latter is indigenous in Western India, but its fruit is not palatable.

FRUITS AND VEGETABLES.

Roupellia grata. Wall. *Grateful Cream Fruit.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

The fruit,—eaten as a fruit.

Vernacular. ?

Habitat. Sierra Leone.

Remarks. Flowers richly in Bombay, but has not yet fruited.

N. O. 142. LOGANIACEÆ. *LOGANIADS.*

Strychnos Nux-vomica. Linn. *Poison Nut.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

The fruit,—eaten as a fruit.

Vernacular. *Veeshamoostie*, *Kulaka*, Sans. *Koochila*, Hind. Beng. *Kajra*, By. *Kariram*, Mal. *Yettie-marum*, Tam. *Moostighenza*, *Musadi*, Tel. *Koodakad-doorutta*, Cey. *Kha-boung*, Pegu.

Habitat. Concans, Travancore, Ceylon, Coromandel.

Remarks. See "Drugs." There can be no doubt, that this fruit is commonly eaten in the Concans, for the sake of the pulp enclosing its deadly seeds. Livingstone (Missionary Travels, ch. xiii.) states that the villagers of the Banyeti eat a variety of the *Nux-vomica*. "The pulp between the nuts is the part eaten, and is of a pleasant juicy nature, having a sweet acidulous taste. The fruit resembles a large yellow orange, but the rind is hard, and, with the pips and bark, contains much of the deadly poison. * * * The nuts swallowed inadvertently cause considerable pain, but not death; and to avoid this inconvenience the people dry the pulp before the fire, in order to be able the more easily to get rid of the noxious seeds." Burton also (Lake Region of Africa, ch. iii.) states that the *Nux-vomica* is eaten in Africa. The fruit is of an "*agro dulce* flavour, with a suspicion of the mango:"—and the nuts are swallowed with impunity, being too hard to digest. The pulp of the fruit *Strychnos Potatorum*. Rox. *Clearing Nut* is also eaten in India.

N. O. 146. CRESCENTIACEÆ, the pulp of *Crescentia Cujete* is eaten by the negroes, as that also of *Tanacetium Jarowa* : *Parmentiera edulis* also yields an edible fruit in Mexico.

N. O. 147. PEDALIACEÆ, the fleshy roots of *Craniolaria annua*, preserved in sugar, are eaten by the creoles.

N. O. 151. CONVULVULACEÆ. *BINDWEEDS.*

Calonyction muricatum. Don.

Linn. Syst.

The tumid peduncles, with the unripe seed vessel, eaten as a vegetable.

Vernacular.

Habitat. India.

FRUITS AND VEGETABLES.

Convolvulus Batatas. *W.* *Tuberous Bindweed, Sweet Potato.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

The tuber,—eaten as a vegetable.

Vernacular. *Sharkara-kanda, Ruktaloo, Sans. Lal- and Suffaid-sukur-kundoo-aloo. Beng. Pendaloo, Hind. Gagar-lahori, Sindh. Rattaloo, Sakur-kund, Dec. Ghenasa, Can. Kappa-kalenga, Mal. Sukkaray-vullie, Tam. Sukkara-vella, Chilla-gada, Grasugade, Mohanam, Chiragadam, Genusugada, Tel. Batala (suda, white; retu, red; kaha, yellow), Cey. Zardak-lahori, Pers. Batatas, Malaya and Mexico?*

Habitat. East and West Indies.

Remarks. First described by De Valdes, Van Rheede, and Rumphius. It is the *Potato* of Shakspeare and old English writers. The “Kissing Comfits” of Falstaff were conserved Sweet Potatoes, and Eryngo root. *C. braziliensis* also has an edible root, and the root of *Ipomœa macrorhiza* is farinaceous.

N. O. 153. CORDIACEÆ. *SEBESTENS.*

Cordia angustifolia. *Don.* *Narrow-leaved Cordia.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

The fruit,—eaten as a fruit.

Vernacular. *Goond, Goondnee, Gondî, Hind. Liyar, Sindh. Nar-roovalli, Chinna botuku, Tam. Nukkeru, Tel.*

Habitat. Deccan.

Remarks. *Gondni* is the name also of a species of *Bulrush*; and *Goindu* of *Diospyros Goindu*, Dalzell, N. O. Ebenaceæ. See “Fruits and Vegetables,” and “Woods.”

Cordia Myxa. *Linn.* *Smooth-leaved Cordia.*

Cordia latifolia. *Rox.* *Broad-leaved Cordia.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

The fruit,—Sebesten plum.

Vernacular. **C. Myxa.**—*Bukampadaruka, Buhoovaruka, Sans. Lusora, Hind. Buhoorai, Beng. Lesooroo, Sindh. Bookhur, Dec. Vidi-marum, Mal. Tam. Nekra, Nakeru, Iriki, Peddabotuku, Tel. Lotu, Cey. Sepistan, Arab. Sepistan, Pistan-sug, Pers. Mochajet, Egypt. Kendal, Java. C. latifolia.*—*Sheloo, Sans. Bhokur, Buralesoora, Hind. Burobuhooari, Beng. Gedooroo, Sindh. Burgoond, Vurgoond, Guz. Bokhur, Dec. Kicha-virigi-chettu, Tel. Sepistan, Arab. Sepistan, Pistan-sug, Pers.*

FRUITS AND VEGETABLES.

Habitat. *C. Myra*, Egypt, Arabia, Persia, Goozerat, Silhet.
C. latifolia, India within and beyond the Ganges.

Remarks. The fruit of the latter is larger than that of the former species, and both constitute the *Sebestena* of old Pharmacopeiæ. *C. Myra* has been considered the *Persea* of the ancients already shown to refer to *Balanites ægyptiaca*: it is very probably the *Myra* and *Egyptian-plum* of Pliny, and certainly it afforded the wood of the Egyptian mummy cases. There is just a chance that it also may have been the *Persea* of Dioscorides, although the probability is that it is not, and that he, like Pliny, in describing the *Persea*, confounded it with the *Persica* or Peach. Sprengel refers the *Persea* to *Cordia Sebestena*, a species peculiar to the Antilles, and which Linnæus most unfortunately named after a renowned product of the old world. The seeds of *Cordia Myra* are sold under the name of *Chakoon-ke-benge*. *Cordia subcordata*, Law, produces an edible kernel in the Fiji Islands. Under N. O. 154. BORAGINACEÆ, the leaves of *Symphytum officinale* may be substituted for Spinage, and its blanched sprouts for Asparagus. See "Drugs" and "Woods."

N. O. 157. SOLANACEÆ. NIGHTSHADES.

Lycopersicon esculentum. *Don.* *Love Apple, Tomato.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

The fruit,—eaten as a salad and sauce.

Vernacular. *Wall-wangee*, By. *Seemie-takalie-pullam*, Tam.
Maha-rata-tamattie, Cey. *Tamattie*, Malaya.

Habitat. South America. Cultivated widely.

Remarks. First described by Anguillara; but Fraas considers it may be the *λυκopersιον* of Galen. It is the *Amorous* or *Golden Apple* of the Herbalists.

Physalis peruviana. *W.* *Eatable Winter Cherry.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

The fruit,—eaten as a fruit, tart fruit, and conserve.

Vernacular. *Tapureea Tapeeriya*, *Tophlee*, Beng. *Macao*, Hind.
Budda-busara, *Pambudda*, Tel.

Habitat. South America. Cultivated widely.

Solanum Melongena. *W.* *Egg Plant.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

The fruit,—eaten as a vegetable.

Vernacular. *Vartta*, Sans. *Bong*, *Bartakoo*, *Mahotee*, *Hingolee*,
 Sans. Beng. *Begoon*, Beng. *Baingan*, *Badanjan*, Hind.
Wangan, Sindh. *Wangee*, By. *Valoothala*, Mal. *Kattrikai*,

FRUITS AND VEGETABLES.

Valoothalay, Tam. *Wangkai*, *Chirivanga*, *Niru-vanga*, *Metta-vanke*. Tel. *Wambatu*, Cey. *Badangan*, Arab. Pers. *Trong*. Malaya. *Badingan*, Sumatra. A long variety,—*Kootee*, Sans. *Gooti-begoon*, Beng. *Kodivelung-kattrikai*, Tam. *Neerwanga*, Tel. Another variety,—*Deergavartaka*, Sans. *Buri-byingun*, Dec. *Kaliana-katrikai*, Tam. *Kodikaloo-vankaia*, Tel.

Habitat. Africa. Cultivated round the globe.

Remarks. The σπύχος of Theophrastus, and *Megilana* of the Abbess Hildegard according to Sprengel. The long variety Roxburgh makes a distinct species, *S. longum*. In Bombay there are several varieties, viz. *Doorlee-wangee*, round Brinjal; *Ban-wangee*, common, large Brinjal; and *Yel-wangee*, long, white Brinjal, of which a sub-variety is striped red (Graham). *S. ovigerum*, *S. nigrum*, *S. quitdense*, *Quito Orange*, *S. laciniatum*, *Kangaroo Apple*, and *S. æthiopicum* (cultivated in China), have all edible berries. *S. oleraceum*, and *S. anthropophagorum* are eaten as potherbs in the Fiji Islands. The Thorns of Prov. xv. 19, Briar of Micah vii. 4, Cockle of Job xxxi. 40, and Wild Grapes of Isaiah v. 2, are supposed to refer to species of *Solanum* (Balfour). The Rev. Dr. Wilson (Lands of the Bible, ch. xiv.) found *S. sanctum* Linn., in Palestine, where the Arabs call it *Leimún Lút*, a Lot's Lemon; and Dr. Wilson believes it to be the "vine" (Deut. xxxi. 32)

"which grew
Near that bituminous lake where Sodom stood."

Hasselquist (Lands of the Bible), under the names of "*Mala insana*," and "*Poma sodomitica*," refers this berry to *S. Melongena*. The true *Mad-Apple* however is *S. insanum*, called, according to Dr. Wilson, *Aneb-edh-dhib*, or *Grape of the Wolf*, by the Arabs. Dr. Robinson (Lands of the Bible) believes the *Calotiopsis gigantea*, our *Ak* or *Mudar*, to be the Apple of Sodom; but he can hardly have seen the true *Ak*, as Dr. Wilson writes of it as having a fruit of a "yellowish colour," and "certainly like an apple or orange in size and form." The passage in Deuteronomy is:—"Their vines are of the vineyard of Sodom, and of the suburbs of Gomorrah; their grapes are grapes of gall, and their clusters most bitter;" and probably refers to the austerity of the fruits of the plain of the present Salt Lake, rather than to any particular plant. The fruit of *Solanum Melongena* (*Brinjal*) is undoubtedly the *Mad Apple*, *Rage Apple*, or *Malam insanam* of the Herbalists.

***Solanum tuberosum*. W. Potato.**

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

The tuber,—eaten as a vegetable.

Vernacular. *Alu-guddalu*, Tel. *Rata-innala*, Cey.

Habitat. Peru. Its cultivation has spread from this over the whole earth, to Spitzbergen, Kamtschatka, and Tasmania.

FRUITS AND VEGETABLES.

Remarks. The *Papas* of Peru. It was introduced into Spain early in the 15th century, and from thence passed into Italy, and Austria. The colonists sent out to Virginia by Raleigh are supposed to have introduced it into England on their return home in July 1586. Gerarde figures it in his Herbal, 1597; but mentions it as having been then used like the Sweet Potato as a confection (Loudon). See *Convolvulus Batatas*, N. O. 151. For the genus *Capsicum*, see "Condiments and Spices."

N. O. 160. SCROPHULARIACEÆ. *Mimulus guttatus* furnishes eatable leaves.

N. O. 161. LABIATÆ. LABIATES.

SWEET HERBS.

Remarks. See "Condiments and Spices." The tubers of *Ocymum tuberosum* are eaten in Java and might be tried here.

N. O. 170. AMARANTACEÆ. AMARANTHS.

Amarantus oleraceus. W. Eatable Amaranth.

Linn. Syst. Monœcia Pentandria.

The herb,—eaten as a vegetable.

Vernacular. *Shada-nuteeya*, Beng. *Tamdoolja*, *Maat-tambree*, Dec. *Tota-kura*, *Erra-tota-kura*, *Tella-tota-kura*, *Mokka*, *Peruga-tota-kura*, Tel. *Sudu-tam-pala*, Cey. *Schedach-nindi*, Arab.

Habitat. East Indies.

Amarantus polygamus. W. Hermaphrodite Amaranth.

Linn. Syst. Monœcia Pentandria.

The herb,—eaten as a vegetable.

Vernacular. *Shakinee?* *Champa nuteeya*, *Poorika*, Beng. *Chundisag*, *Chuolee*, Hind. *Cholai-bajee*, Guz. *Choolae*, *Ragghereek-bajee?* Dec. *Molay-keeray*, Tam. *Erra-doggali-kura*, *Dagla-kura*, *Mola-kura?* Tel. *Sulu-koora-tampala*, Cey.

Habitat. East Indies.

Amarantus tricolor. W. Three-coloured Amaranth.

Linn. Syst. Monœcia Pentandria.

The herb,—eaten as a vegetable.

Vernacular?

Habitat. East Indies.

FRUITS AND VEGETABLES.

Amarantus tristis. *W. Round-headed Amaranth.*

Linn. Syst. Monœcia Pentandria.

The herb,—eaten as a vegetable.

Vernacular. *Jillaka?* Sans. *Maut-ke-bajee?* Dec. *Kuppei-kirei*,
Aray-keray? Tam. *Quoi-tota-kura*, *Tantakura?* Tel.

Habitat. China. Cultivated in India.

Amarantus viridis. *W. Green Amaranth.*

Linn. Syst. Monœcia Pentandria.

The herb,—eaten as a vegetable.

Vernacular. ?

Habitat. Brazil. Cultivated in India.

Remarks. *A. frumentaceus*, *A. Anardhana*, and *Achyranthes Lappaca*, are cultivated in the east as corn crops. See "Starches."

N. O. 171. CHENOPODIACEÆ. *CHENOPODS.*

Beta vulgaris. *W. Common Beet.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Digynia.

The root,—eaten as a salad.

Vernacular. *Sulk*, Arab. *Paluk?* *Chukundier*, Pers. *Sælk*,
Sælg, Egypt.

Habitat. South Europe. Widely cultivated.

Remarks. The *σεύθλον*, *τεύθλον*, and *τεύθλις* of Hippocrates, Dioscorides, and Theophrastus, and *Beta sylvestris* of Pliny. The *τεύθλιον μέλαν* of Theophrastus, and Black Beet of Pliny is a cultivated variety. *Beta Cicla*, *W. White Beet*, the *τεύθλιον λεύκον* of Theophrastus, and White Beet of Pliny, is a distinct species. It is frequently seen in India, and is the *Sicula* of Catullus. (Loudon.)

Chenopodium viride. *Rox.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Digynia.

The herb,—eaten as a vegetable.

Vernacular. *Beto-sag*, *Betoya*, Beng. *Chakweet*, By. *Rockeb-el-djammel*, Arab.

Habitat. ? Cultivated in the Deccan, Bengal, and Arabia.

Remarks. *C. Bonus-Henricus*, *W. English Mercury*, is cultivated as Spinage at home, and has been successfully raised in Bombay.

FRUITS AND VEGETABLES.

Spinacia oleracea. *W. Common Spinage.*

Linna. Syst. Dicoela Pentandria.

The herb,—eaten as a vegetable.

Vernacular. *Paluk, Isfanaj*, Hind.

Habitat.? Cultivated in all temperate regions of the old world.

Remarks. The *Pinnis* of Bengal and Hindoostan, *Paluk* of Sindh, *Dumpa-bachchali* of Telingana, and *Isfanaj* of Persia would appear to be *S. tetrandra*, Rox. *Atriplex hortensis*, *W. Garden Orache*, *Mountain Spinage*, the ἀνδράφαξις of the Greeks, and *Atriplex* of Pliny, a native of Tartary, has been successfully grown in Bombay. *Thelygonum cynocrambe*, the κυνοκράμβη of Dioscorides is sometimes used as a potherb.

N. O. 172. BASELLACEÆ. *BASELLADS.*

Basella alba. *W. White Malabar Nightshade.*

Basella cordifolia. *W. Heart-leaved Malabar Nightshade.*

Basella lucida. *W. Shining Malabar Nightshade.*

Basella rubra. *W. Red Malabar Nightshade.*

Linna. Syst. Pentandria Trigynia.

The herb,—eaten as a vegetable.

Vernacular. **B. alba**,—*Kalumbi*, Sans. *Suffet-pooi*, Beng. Hind. *Bayl-ke-butcha-ke-baji*, Dec. *Mayal-ke-bajee*, *Wahlea*, By. *Codipassalei-keeray*, Tam. *Tynghe-batsali-koora*, *Alla-batsalla*. *Alubach-chali*, *Karu-bachchali*, Tel. *Sudu-niwiti*, Sans. **B. lucida**, and **B. cordifolia**?—*Oopodaki*, Sans. *Pooi*, Beng. Hind. *Coot-toopassalei-keray*, Tam. *Pedda-batsalla*, *Poti-batsali-koora*, Tel. *Ma-pat-niwiti*, Cey. **B. rubra**,—*Pootika*, Sans. *Racta-bun-pooi*, *Pooi*, Beng. *Yerra-batsalla*, Tel. *Rat-niwiti*, Cey.

Habitat. East Indies.

Remarks. The above four plants are probably varieties of one another, and not separate species. *B. nigra*, *W.* is cultivated in China.

N. O. 174. PHYTOLACCACEÆ, *Phytolacca decandra*, the *Pocan* of the United States, although poisonous, is, when boiled, substituted for Asparagus with impunity. *P. acinosa* is eaten in the Himalayas.

N. O. 176. POLYGONACEÆ. *BUCKWHEATS.*

Rumex vesicarius. *Linn. Bladder Dock.*

Linna. Syst. Hexandria Trigynia.

The herb,—eaten as a garnish.

Vernacular. *Chuko*, Sindh. *Chucaka-ke-baji*, Dec. *Ambarce-chucka*, By. *Soori*, Cey. *Turshak*, Pers. *Humbæjt*, Egypt.

FRUITS AND VEGETABLES.

Habitat. Africa. Cultivated in the Deccan.

Remarks. *R. Patientia*, W. *Patience* of Italy, the *λάπαθον κηρευτὸν* of Theophrastus, and Dioscorides, and *Rumex sativus* of Pliny; *R. sanguineus*, W. *Bloody-veined Dock* of England; *R. scutatus*, W. *French Sorrel*; *R. acetosa*, W. *Common Sorrel*; and *R. acetosella*, W. *Sheep's Sorrel* of Britain, are all used either as Spinage plants or Salad. For *Fagopyrum esculentum* of this order, see "Starches." *Coccoloba uvifera*, W. is the *Round-leaved Sea-side Grape* of the West Indies. Between this order and the next, yielding indigenous fruits and vegetables, the following call for attention:—

N. O. 177. **BEGONIACEÆ.**

Begonia malabarica, and *B. tuberosa* both eaten as potherbs.

N. O. 178. **LAURACEÆ.**

Persea gratissima, W. *Avocado* or *Alligator Pear* of the West Indies. *Annona palustris*, W. *Cork Wood* of West Indies, yields the *Alligator Apple*, an austere, narcotic fruit.

N. O. 181. **MONIMIACEÆ.**

The *Boldu* of Peru, which yields an aromatic fruit belongs to this order.

N. O. 182. **PROTEACEÆ.** *Brabejum stellatum*; the seeds are roasted and eaten like chestnuts, and the shell forms a substitute for Coffee.

N. O. 183. **ELÆAGNACEÆ.**

Hippophæe rhamnoides, W. *Common Sea Buckthorn* of Northern Europe, the berries of which are much eaten by the Tartars, and from which the fishermen of the Gulf of Bothnia prepare a rob, used with fresh fish. (Loudon.) *Elæagnus orientalis* is the *Zinzeyd* of Persia. *E. arborea* and *E. angustifolia* are eaten in Nepaul.

N. O. 185. **THYMELIACEÆ.**

Inocarpus edulis, the *If*, *Maipe*, and *Kata* of Tâhiti, or Otaheite Chestnut.

N. O. 189. **SANTALACEÆ.**

Fusanus acuminatus, the *Quandong* or Australian Peach, the seeds of which are also edible; and *Leptomeria acida*, one of the Native Currants of Australia. See N. O.'s 115 and 132. *Cervantesia tomentosa* of Peru is valued for its almondlike seed.

N. O. 195. **EUPHORBIACEÆ. SPURGEWORTS.**

Cicca disticha. W. *Long-leaved Cicca.*

Lin. Syst. Monoclea Tetrandra.

The fruit,—eaten as a pickle.

FRUITS AND VEGETABLES.

Vernacular. *Hurfarori*, *Chelmeri*, Hind. *Cheramella*, *Huriphul*, *Nubaree*, Beng. *Urfalayoorie*, Dec. *Nelli*, Mal. *Cherambola*, Goa. *Arunelli*, Tam. *Cheremin*, Malaya.

Habitat. Cultivated throughout India.

Remarks. First described by Van Rheede.

Phyllanthus Emblica. *W.* *Shrubby Phyllanthus.*

Linna. Syst. Monœcia Monadelphica.

The fruit,—eaten as a pickle.

Vernacular. *Amulki*, *Umrta*, Sans. *Amla*, Beng. *Aoula*, *Anooli*, *Amlaki*, *Doongra*, *Aunwerd*, Hind. *Nelle*, Mal. *Nellie-kai*, Tam. *Usereke*, *Woosheriko*, Tel. *Awusada-nelli*, Cey. *Amluj*, Arab. *Amuleh*, Pers. *Boa-malacca*, Malaya.

Habitat. East Indies.

Remarks. The *μυροβαλανους ἐμπλέτης* of Myrepsicus according to Sprengel. Compare its synonymes with those of *Cicca disticha*. Under N. O. 199. Urticacæ, we have *Gunnera scabra* used for tarts like the stalk of species of Rhubarb.

Trewia nudiflora. *Rox.*

Linna. Syst. Diœcia Polyandria.

Vernacular. *Petaree*, By.

Habitat. India.

N. O. 200. ARTOCARPACEÆ. *ARTOCARPADS.*

Artocarpus integrifolia. *W.* *Jaca.*

Linna. Syst. Monœcia Monandria.

The compound fruit, eaten as a fruit; and the seed, used as a nut.

Vernacular. *Kantal*, *Kental*, Beng. *Phunus*, Dec. *Tsjacka*, *Pilavoo*, Mal. *Pila*, Tam. *Panasa*, Tel. *Kos*, *Heralee*, *Gediya* (the fruit), *Wakara* (a var.), *Wæla* (a var.), Cey. *Booa-nanca*, *Sukun*, *Kluwi*, *Tambul*, Malaya. *Chopada*? Sumutra.

Habitat. East Indies.

Remarks. First noticed by Zannoni. The *Champada* of the Archipelago is smaller, but far superior in quality. *A. incisa*, W., *True Bread Fruit* of the South Sea Islands, has been successfully reared in Bombay, but has not yet fruited.

FRUITS AND VEGETABLES.

Artocarpus Lakoocha. *Rox.*

Linn. Syst. Monœcia Monandria.

The fruit,—eaten as a fruit.

Vernacular. *Lakoocha*, Sans. *Dephul*, Beng. *Lowi*, By.

Habitat. India.

Ficus Carica. *W.* *Common Fig.*

Linn. Syst. Polygamia Dioecia.

The closed, succulent receptacle,—eaten as a fruit.

Vernacular. *Adamvara*, Sans. *Doomoor*, Beng. *Unjeer*, Dec. *Semicattie*, Tam. *Maydipoondoo*, Tel. *Rata-attikka*, Cey. *Tin*, Arab. Egypt. ● *Unjeer*, Pers.

Habitat. South Europe. Widely cultivated; and very successfully in the Deccan.

Remarks. Mentioned frequently in the Bible, the “wild fig” of our translation however being *Ficus Sycomorus*, the *συκάμυρος ἐν αἰγύπτῳ* of Theophrastus, and which must not be confounded with the *Sycamine tree* of the Bible, the *Morus nigra*, Linn., or *Common Mulberry* of Italy, probably one *συκάμυρος* of the Greeks. The fig is the *ἐπίπεδος* of Homer, and one kind of *συκὴ* probably of Theophrastus and Dioscorides. Pliny mentions several varieties of “Ficus.” This fruit has played a great part in the history of man. The figs of Athens are said to have tempted Xerxes to the invasion of Athens, and with fig-leaves our first parents first clothed themselves. Pliny however tells the most striking anecdote in the history of the fig. “Cato, burning with mortal hatred to Carthage, anxious too for the safety of his posterity, and exclaiming at every sitting of the senate that Carthage must be destroyed, one day brought with him into the Senate-house a ripe fig, the produce of that country; exhibiting it to the assembled senators, ‘I ask you,’ said he, ‘when do you suppose this fig was plucked from the tree?’ All being of opinion that it had been but lately gathered,—‘Know then,’ was his reply, ‘that this fig was plucked at Carthage the day before yesterday—so near is the enemy to our walls!’” Immediately after this the third Punic war commenced, and thus at last, as Pliny says, that mighty city, the rival of Rome for the sovereignty of the world during a period of a hundred and twenty years, fell by a fig! The term sycophant has its origin in the fig. Figs, Olives, Wine, and Honey were the staple products of Attica, and it is said that, with the view of increasing the stock of Figs, their exportation was forbidden; and hence those who, for a reward, gave information of their being smuggled away were called *συκοφάντης*. No such prohibition however existed during the period of Attica of which we have trustworthy record, and the more probable account (Boeckh) is that during some famine the sacred fig-trees were

FRUITS AND VEGETABLES.

robbed, and a fig itself being worthless, and the punishment for the sacrilege severe, odium was attached to those who informed against the thief. The word once stamped with their meanness, would only be too applicable to a frequent trait of human nature ever to fall out of circulation.

Morus indica. *Rox.*

Linn. Syst. Monœcia Tetrandria.

The compound fruit,—eaten as a fruit.

Vernacular. *Tula*, Sans. *Toot*, Beng. Hind. Dec. *Coomblie*, Tam. *Rata-cembilla*, Cey. *Babesaran*, Malaya.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. *M. nigra*, W. is the *Common Mulberry* of Europe; *M. alba*, W. the *White Mulberry* of China; *M. tartarica*, W. the *Tartarian Mulberry*; and *M. rubra*, W. the *Red Mulberry* of the West Indies. Between this and the next Indian order, the following edible species deserve attention. The seeds of *Antiaris toxicaria*, the *Upas* of Java are edible, as are also those of an *Artocarpus*, and of the *Musanga*, both trees of the Gold Coast. *Brosminum alicastrum* also yields edible nuts.

N. O. 201. ULMACEÆ.

Celtis australis, W. *European Nettle tree*, said by some of the ancients to be the Lotus of the Lotophagi.

Celtis occidentalis, W. *American Nettle tree*, *Hackberry*.

Celtis aculeata of Carribee Islands.

N. O. 202. STILAGINACEÆ. The Currant like drupes of many plants of this order are eaten.

N. O. 212. CORYLACEÆ.

Castanea vesca, W. *Common Chestnut*. The καστανάικον κάρυον of the Greeks probably, and *Nux Euboicæ* and *Glans Sardianæ* of some writers.

Corylus Avellana, W. *Common Hazel*. The θαρίαί κάρυαι of Hippocrates, ἡ ἡρακλεωτική of Theophrastus according to Fraas; *Nux Pontica* of Pliny. *Filberts* and *Cobs* are varieties.

Vernacular. *Filberts*,—*Bundook*, Arab. *Sindook*, Vulg.

Fagus ferruginea, W. *American Beech*.

N. O. 215. JUGLANDACEÆ.

Carya sulcata, W. } *Hickory nuts* of North America.

Carya alba, W. }

Carya glabra, W. *Hog nut* of North America.

Carya olivæformis, W. *Pekan nut* of North America.

FRUITS AND VEGETABLES.

Juglans regia, W. *Common Walnut*. The *καρύα περσική* of Theophrastus according to Sprengel; the "Glans Jovis" of the Romans; and *Egoz* of the Hebrews.

Vernacular. *Unkotha*, Sans. *Akrot*, Hind. Dec. *Jowz*, *Ukrufus*, Arab. *Charmaghz*, *Geerdigan*, *Jowz-roomee*, Pers.

Juglans cinerea, W. *Butter nut* of North America.

N. O. 220. CONIFERÆ.

Araucaria bidwillii, Hook. *Bidwell's Araucaria* of Moreton Bay.

Araucaria imbricata, W. of Chili.

Pinus fremontiana, Endl. *Nut Pine* of North America.

Pinus Pinea, W. *Stone Pine*. See "Drugs."

N. O. 221. TAXACEÆ.

Salisburia adiantifolia, L. T. *Maiden-hair-Fern-leaved Salisburia* of Japan.

N. O. 222. GNETACEÆ.

Gnetum Gnemon; the seeds are eaten in Abyssinia, and its leaves also as Spinage.

N. O. 223. CYCADACEÆ.

Cycas angulata of Australia.

N. O. 224. DIOSCORIACEÆ. YAMS.

***Dioscorea aculeata*.** W. *Prickly-stemmed Yam*.

Linn. Syst. *Dioscia Hexandria*.

The tuber,—eaten as a vegetable.

Vernacular. *Mou-aloo*, Hind. Beng. *Kata-kelenga*, Mal. *Kantoo-kelangoo*, Tam. *Kaku-kukulala*, Cey.

Habitat. East Indies.

Remarks. *Goa Potato* of Bombay butlers.

***Dioscorea alata*.** W. *Wing-stalked Yam*.

Linn. Syst. *Dioscia Hexandria*.

The tuber,—eaten as a vegetable.

Vernacular. *Kam-aloo*, Beng. Hind. *Kastje-kelenga*, *Perinvullie-kelenga*, Mal. *Yamskalung*, Tam. *Rosakenda*, Cey.

Habitat. India.

FRUITS AND VEGETABLES.

Dioscorea bulbifera. *W. Bulb-bearing Yam.*

Linn. Syst. Dicoelia Hexandria.

The bulb on the stem, and the root,—eaten as vegetables.

Vernacular. *Caroo-karinda*, By. *Katu-katsjil*, Mal. *Panu-kodol*, Cey.

Habitat. East Indies.

Dioscorea pentaphylla. *W. Five-leaved Yam.*

Linn. Syst. Dicoelia Hexandria.

The tuber,—eaten as a vegetable.

Vernacular. *Kanta-aloo*? Beng. Hind. *Shendorvail-chand*, *Oolsee*, By. *Nureni-kelangu*, Mal.

Habitat. East Indies.

Dioscorea sativa. *W. Common Yam.*

Linn. Syst. Dicoelia Hexandria.

The tuber,—eaten as a vegetable.

Vernacular. *Perinvullie-kelengu*? Mal. *Yamskalung*? Tam. *Rata-kodol*, Cey.

Habitat. West Indies; widely cultivated.

Dioscorea triphylla. *W. Three-leaved Yam.*

Linn. Syst. Dicoelia Hexandria.

The tuber,—eaten as a vegetable.

Vernacular. *Mar-chaina*, By. *Tsiagri-nuren*, Mal.

Habitat. Malabar.

Remarks. *Dioscorea bulbosa*, Rox. is also cultivated in India. The Fijians eat the tubers of *D. nummularia*, *D. alata*, and *D. aculeata*. In England the stems of *Tamus communis*, *W. Common Black Bryony*, the ἀμπέλος μελάνα of Dioscorides, have been used as Asparagus; those of *T. cretica* are also used in Greece: and at the Cape *Testudinaria elephantipes*, Burch. *Common Elephant's foot*, or *Hottentot's Bread*, is eaten by the Hottentots. What is commonly called Caffre Bread belongs to N. O. 223. See "Starches."

N. O. 229. HYDROCHARIDACEÆ, *Euclea ovata*, has a fruit, eaten at the Cape.

N. O. 235. MUSACEÆ. *MUSADS.*

Musa paradisiaca. *W. Common Plantain.*

Linn. Syst. Hexandria Monogynia.

The fruit,—eaten as a fruit, and bread stuff.

FRUITS AND VEGETABLES.

Vernacular. *Kadali*, Sans. *Kach-kula*, Beng. Hind. *Maos-kella*, *Kayla*, Hind. *Kail*, *Maos*, Dec. *Vellacoy*, Mal. *Valei*, Tam. *Komarettei*, *Arittie*, *Bouta-ariti*, *Chakrakelei*, *Kommuariti*, *Nalla-ariti*, Tel. *Anawalu-kesul*, *Khel-khang*, Cey. *Pesang*, Malaya. *Gadang*, Java. *Mowz*, Arab.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. The name of this delicious and uncloying fruit has been derived from *Musa*, the physician of Augustus, and brother of Euphorbus, after whom Juba called the virulent gum-resin Euphorbium. It is almost self-evident however, that it is derived neither from the physician of Augustus, nor from the Muses, but is simply the Arabic *Muza*, taste, signifying that the plantain is the delight of the palate as *Opium* is the juice, *Bark*, the bark, *par excellence*. *Musa* itself is referred by Lassen to *Moko* the Sanscrit for plantain. Humboldt states that Sanscrit books give two other names, viz. *bhanuphala*, (sun fruit) and *varana buscha*; and with reference to the "arbori nomen pale, pomo arienæ" of Pliny, quotes from Lassen to the effect that "the Romans mistook the word *phala*, fruit, for the name of the tree; whilst *varana*, changed in the mouth of the Greek to *ourana*, was transformed into *ariena*. The Arabic *mauza* is probably from *Moko*, and *bhanu* seems to approach *banana*." Pliny, copying from Theophrastus, says of the *pala* tree, that its leaf resembles "the wing of a bird, being three cubits in length, and two in breadth. It puts forth its fruit from the bark, a fruit remarkable for the sweetness of its juice, a single one (branch?) containing enough to satisfy four persons." Again, that the sages of India live upon its fruit, called *ariena*. There can be no doubt of the plantain being meant. But *Banana* can scarcely come from *bhanu*, the *Banana* being the *M. sapientum* of the West Indies. It has been thought by some to be the "tree of life" of the garden (*παράδεισος ἐν Ἐδὲν—Paradisum voluptatis*) of Eden, and by others, who distinguish between the two, "the tree of knowledge of good and evil." St. Pierre in his way observes that the violet cone at the end of a branch of plantains, with the stigmas peering through like gleaming eyes, might well have suggested to the guilty imagination of Eve the semblance of a serpent, tempting her to pluck the forbidden fruit it bore, as an erect and golden crest. The grape, shaddock, cherry, apple, and many other pleasant fruits, have also been thought the "forbidden fruit;" the last from the passage of the Canticles, ch. viii. 5, "I awakened you under an apple tree; 'twas there your mother lost her innocence;" "as if," says Calmet, "Solomon had here intended to speak of the fall of the first woman." Observing parenthetically that the "tree of life" is probably one with "the tree of knowledge of good and evil," it appears to the writer absurd to attempt to identify it. Neither cherries, apples, figs, grapes, shaddocks, nor plantains can confer immortality and omniscience; and if ever a tree is found that can, there will probably be no place for it either in the system of Linnæus or of Jussieu. There are some very peculiar stories about

FRUITS AND VEGETABLES.

these figurative trees, for any who may choose to search for them. The original habitat of the common plantain was probably from the Valley of the Euphrates, along the whole of the Sub-Himalayan tract, before the Deccan was joined to Asia by the formation of the alluvial plain of Hindoostan. The succulent herbaceous stem of this plant, crowned with large translucent green leaves, polished, parallel veined, and arranged as in the palms, render it one of the most grateful objects on which the eye can rest in the tropics, especially when in contrast with other vegetable forms. Its golden fruit, in handsome clusters,—each a weight for a man,—contains every element of animal food mixed with fragrant principles in such proportion, that at once it possesses all the wholesomeness and uncloying taste of the finest wheaten bread, and the attraction of the most delightful confection. Moreover it is more easily cultivated, and more prolific than even the potato, and is almost the only tropical fruit without stone or core of any sort, and which can be eaten unaided by any instrument without inconvenience, and indeed most conveniently. Well may it have been the primeval food of man, as certainly it has been associated with the Arian race from its earliest records; but the first chapters of Genesis are probably allegorical (Philo, St. Ambrose, Origen), (as strangely those will not admit who insist on the spiritual sense of Solomon's Epithalamium), and if any real plant was present to the mind of the writer, it was possibly the same as the *Som* of the Vedas, and *Hom* of the Zend Avesta.

Of this order *M. maculata* and *M. sylvestris*, *Heliconia humilis*, and *Ravenala speciosa*, have edible seeds, or fruits. The *Ensate* of Abyssinia mentioned by Bruce is a Musad. The following also may be mentioned:—

N. O. 236. IRIDACEÆ.

Barbiana hypogæa of the Cape has edible roots.

Gladiolus edulis, *Eatable Corn-flag* of Cape of Good Hope.

Trichonema edule, Socotra.

N. O. 237. AMYRILLIDACEÆ.

Alstræmeria salsilla, *Eatable rooted Alstræmeria* of Peru.

Gethyllis edulis, also of the Cape, has edible roots.

N. O. 238. HYPOXIDACEÆ.

Curculigo stans, the roots are eaten in the Marianne Islands.

N. O. 239. HÆMODORACEÆ.

Anigozanthus floridus, *Hæmodorum paniculatum*, *Hæmodorum spicatum*; the roots of all three eaten by the natives of Swan River.

FRUITS AND VEGETABLES.

N. O. 241. BROMELIACEÆ. *BROMELWORTS.*

Ananassa sativa. *Schult. Common Pine Apple.*

Lin. Syst. Hexandria Monogynia.

The mass of succulent bracts,—eaten as a fruit.

Vernacular. *Ananas*, Dec. Tel. *Pooreethee*, *Koida-cheeka*, Mal. *Anasa*, Tam. *Annasi*, Cey. *Anannas*, Arab. *Nanas*, Malaya, Java. *Manas*, Bali. *Lanas*, Madura. *Kamas*, Lampang. *Pandang*, Celebes. *Pina*, Phillippines. *Nanas*, Peru.

Habitat. Peru. Grows luxuriantly in parts of the Concan; and is a weed in Malaya and the Eastern Archipelago generally. Père Du Tertre calls it the "*King of Fruits*" because of its incomparable qualities "for which reason the KING of KINGS hath placed a crown upon the head of it."—"The flavour partaketh of the peach, the apple, the quince, and the muscadine together."

N. O. 242. LILIACEÆ. *LILYWORTS.*

Allium Ceba. *W. Common Onion.*

Lin. Syst. Hexandria Monogynia.

The bulb,—eaten as a vegetable, and garnish.

Vernacular. *Palandu*, *Latarka*, Sans. *Pulantoo*, Beng. *Peeaj*, Hind. Beng. *Kembally*, Can. *Venggayum*, Tam. *Wolliguidda*, Tel. *Loono*, Cey. *Bussul*, Arab. *Bawangmera*, Malaya.

Habitat.? Cultivated over the world.

Remarks. Mentioned Numb. xi., and is the *κρόμμυον* of Theophrastus and Dioscorides, and *Cepa* of Pliny. The following species of the genus are also more or less cultivated at large European stations, viz.:—

Allium Ascalonicum, W. *Shallot*, a native of Palestine, the *ἀσκαλόνιον* *κρόμμυον* of Theophrastus; *Ascalonia* of Pliny; *Ascalonitas* of the Capitularies of Charlemagne; and, according to Sprengel, the "Garlic" of Numb. xi. 11.

Allium Porrum, W. *Leek*, a native of Switzerland, the *πράσον* of Theophrastus and Dioscorides; *Allium Capitatum* of Pliny; *Porrus* of the Capitularies of Charlemagne; and *Leek* of Numb. xi. 11. Vernacular. *Puroo*, Beng. *Khorat*, By. *Koornas*, Arab. Gun-Pers. *Korrat*, Egypt. [*dena*,

Allium Schœnoprassum, W. *Chives*, a native of Britain; the *σκόροδον* *σχιστόν* of Theophrastus according to Sprengel; and the *Britta* of the Capitularies of Charlemagne.

FRUITS AND VEGETABLES.

Allium Scorodoprasum, W. *Rocambole*, a native of Denmark, the *σφουσκόροdon* of Dioscorides according to Fraas, and his *σκοροδοπράσον* according to Sprengel, which Fraas makes *A. descendens*.

Allium sativum, W. *Garlic*, will be mentioned under "Condiments and Spices."

Asparagus officinalis. W. *Chard*, *Common Asparagus*.

Linn. Syst. Hexandria Monogynia.

The young shoot,—eaten as a vegetable.

Vernacular. *Hilyoon*, *Nagdown*, Hind. *Yeramy*, *Marchoobeh*, Arab. *Margeeah*, Pers.

Habitat. England.

Remarks. The young shoots of the Hop may be eaten like Asparagus. The following edible Lilyworts are also deserving of attention in India:—

Camassia esculenta, Lind. *Quamash* of Columbia, the bulb of which baked, form the chief winter food of the Indian tribes of that territory.

Cyanella lineata of the Cape of Good Hope, where its bulb is eaten.

Dracæna ferrea, Linn. The root is eaten by the Polynesians.

Dracæna terminalis, or *Cordyline Ti*, the *Ti* of Australasia, which supplies at once food, sugar, and an intoxicating drink.

Lilium kamschaticum;

Lilium Pomponium, W. *Scarlet Pompon*;

Lilium spectabile, Link. *Showy Lily*;

Lilium tenuifolium, Fis. *Slender-leaved Lily*; have all bulbs eaten as food in Siberia.

Ornithogallum umbellatum, W. *Common Star of Bethlehem* is deserving of note also, as its bulb is supposed to be the *Chirionim* or *Pigeons' Dung* of 2 Kings, vi. 25. (Balfour.) According to Fraas it is the *βόλβωη* of Theophrastus; *ὀρνιθόγαλον* of Dioscorides; and *Bolbine alba* of Pliny.

N. O. 245. PONTEDERIACEÆ, *Monochoria vaginalis*, when young is eaten as a potherb in India.

N. O. 251. PALMÆ. *PALMS*.

Borassus flabelliformis. W. *Fan-leaved Borassus*, *Palmyra*.

Linn. Syst. Dioclea Hexandria.

The nut,—eaten as food in innumerable forms; and the germ.

FRUITS AND VEGETABLES.

Vernacular. *Tala*, Sans. *Tal*, Beng. Hind. *Tarie*, Hind. *Tar*, Dec. *Ampana*, *Carimpana*, Mal. *Panang-kulloo*, Tam. *Putootoadi*, *Tati-kulloo*, *Penty*, Tel. *Tal-gaha*, Cey. *Dom* (Forsk.), *Tafi*, Arab. *Lontar*, Malaya.

Habitat. East Indies.

Remarks. Crawford, Tennant, and other writers state that the germ of this nut pushed to the first stage of growth, dried in the sun, constitutes a palatable vegetable; and that the same sun-dried and reduced to powder forms a flour held in the greatest esteem by the Dutch for its delicacy.

Cocos nucifera. *W. Common Cocoa-nut.*

Linn. Syst. Monoclea Hexandria.

The nut,—eaten in many ways.

Vernacular. *Narikela*, Sans. *Narikel*, Beng. *Narel*, Hind. *Tenga*, Mal. *Taynga*, Tam. *Tenkaia*, *Narikadam*, *Kobbari*, Tel. *Pol*, *Nawasi*, *Tambili*, Cey. *Jowz-hindee*, *Nardjil*, Arab. *Nur*, Malaya. *Kalapa*, Java.

Habitat. East Indies?, possibly Central America.

Remarks. The first distinct mention of this plant is by the Arabs (Abuzeidi and Wahebi); and later it is described also by De Valdes (Sprengel). In Seeman's delightful book on "Palms," he tells us that the people of Ceylon attribute the discovery of the Cocoanut tree to a miracle. One of their great kings fell sick of a skin disease, and having suffered long of his physicians, and being nothing bettered, gave himself up to the will of God. In this pious state of mind he fell asleep beneath the *Bogaha* (*Urostigma religiosum*), the holy tree with the long-pointed leaf, and dreamed a dream of a tropic sea lying calm and blue beneath a tropic sun, a tranced sea of sapphire. And by its shores were groves of trees, strange to the dreamer. Their branches did not grow out on all sides as in the holy *Bogaha*, but they grew in a crown at the top of a trunk of great height; and the father of the god Boodh, the god which loves the shade of the *Bogaha*, stood before the dreamer, and pointing towards the groves of strange trees, said, "in that direction lies your remedy. One hundred hours' journey will bring you to those trees which thou hast seen in thy dream, and which thou shalt in their reality see, and eat of their fruit to thy healing. But as only on the top it is produced, by fire it must be obtained." And the king set out from Kandy, and in an hundred hours came to the coast of Ceylon, near Point de Galle, and saw the tropic sea, and the groves of heavenly trees, and ate of their fruit, and was healed. And on the face of a high rock of granite by the sea, he cut a large figure of himself seen by those who pass that coast to this day, for, said he, "I am a man of a small stature, and thus will show the greatness of my gratitude." This Cingalese story is one

FRUITS AND VEGETABLES.

of many like it common among the people of the tropics, and but expresses the many uses of the Cocoanut.

"The Indian nut alone is clothing, meat and trencher, drink and can, Boat, cable, sail, mast, needle, all in one."

The very form of this palm might have led tradition to give to it a divine origin. Every plant is indeed beautiful, and when looking at any one of them, it is difficult to allow that it is excelled in beauty by any other, for the humblest can give the fullest pleasure to the mind. But in the abstract review of plant forms, the palms claim the prize above all as the loftiest and most stately. The Royal Palm of Havanna (*Oreodoxa regia*) is considered a rival by many. The trunk, dull white, smooth, and perfectly upright, is gracefully spindle-shaped, like a colossal Havanna cigar: and on it rises a second column, formed by the long closely-clasp leaf stalks, as of polished green marble. The fronds, by reason of the stiff midrib, have a slight curve only. But the leaflets flutter in the slightest breeze, like those of the *Bamboo*; and this fluttering of the leaves, in contrast with the immobility of the trunk and the stiffness of the midribs, has a singular effect. But although the double shaft of the *Oreodoxa* is perfect as a piece of architecture, the Cocoanut excels it in glory of form, while its majesty and grace are enhanced also by the associations of its exceeding usefulness. As goodness of soul shining through a beautiful face makes it yet more beautiful, so the wisdom and beneficence of the Creator shown forth in the Cocoanut give to it a glory in the highest. The Palms, as an order, are remarkable for their economic value, illustrating how Nature when she restricts the flora of a country can endow it with all the more usefulness to man. Within the Arctic circle mosses and lichens supply him not only with food, but with scents and dyes; and in the tropics the palms can satisfy every want, and almost every luxury. In our own seas sugar is obtained from the Palmyra, Cabbage Palm, Cocoanut, Date, and Gomuti; starch from the Palmyra, Cabbage Palm, Sago Palm, and Gomuti; oil from the Cocoanut; fibre from the Cocoanut and Gomuti; and toddy from the Palmyra, Cabbage Palm, Date, Cocoanut, Gomuti, and Nipa: and nearly all of these species have an eatable fruit and "cabbage." But great as are the gifts of the order, the Cocoanut alone concentrates them all in itself. It is possibly a native of Central America spread by ocean currents and cultivation almost universally along the intertropical shores of the old world and the new. In the East it is especially abundant in Ceylon, Sumatra, Java, and the Eastern Archipelago in Malabar and Coromandel; and hence I have referred its habitat to the East Indies. Along the western side of the Bay of Bengal it is found so high as Calcutta. It is said also to have reached Mocha, but it will not grow in Egypt: and thus its northern migration stops at the equatorial limits of the European grains. In the Southern hemisphere it is not known below the Sandwich Islands.

The *network*, at the base of the fronds, is used as a strainer, and for clothing. The *cabbage*, or tender leaf, boiled, is a delicate vegetable; and is

FRUITS AND VEGETABLES.

also pickled and conserved. The *leaves* plaited, form "cadjans," used for fencing, roofing, matting, umbrellas, and cloaks, or rather portable sentry boxes. The alkaline ash obtained by burning worn-out "cadjans" is used for washing clothes. The *midrib* of the leaves is used for yokes, fishing-rods, pailings, stakes, wattling, brushes, combs, &c. The *sap* constitutes "toddy," a grateful and slightly aperient drink, and from it is also prepared "arak" and vinegar. The *spathe* or *flower sheath* is made into cases for knives and boxes. The *flowering stalk* and *immature nuts* are valued in native medicine for their powerful astringent properties: the *young husk* of the fruit is conserved; the *mature husk* affords "coir." The *shell* is made into drinking cups, "hookas," bottles, knife-handles, musical instruments, &c. Heated over the fire an empyreumatic oil drops from it, which is one of the best remedies for the obstinate herpes and eczema of India. It was this empyreumatic oil and the change of air which probably cured the royal sufferer of the Cingalese legend. Reduced to powder it is used as a toothpowder, and also as an antiseptic and disinfectant. The *milk* is a harmless drink, and also one of the best recipes for freckles. The *kernel* is one of the most delicious of nuts. It is universally used throughout India in cookery and confectionery. From the *fire-dried kernel*, or "copra," oil is expressed. The *oil-cake* is a valuable fodder for cattle. The young trunk is used for water channels. The gum which flows from it is rubbed on the hair to keep it smooth. The old trunk is one of the most valuable of timbers used in building and also in cabinet work, being in fact the Palmyra or Porcupine wood of cabinet-makers. It is easy after this enumeration of the uses of the Coccoanut tree to understand the love of the Cingalese for it. Sir Emerson Tennant states that in a case decided in the district court of Galle, the subject in dispute was a claim to the 2520th part of ten of these trees, illustrating at once the preciousness of the inheritance and the minute subdivision of property in Ceylon.

Coccoanut planting along the coasts of the Concans and Canara would prove a good investment for capital. But the habits of the tree must be carefully attended to. It is littoral, and will not thrive beyond the influence of the sea breeze. It is indeed found so far inland in Africa as Timbuctoo, and so far south as the Sandwich Islands, and as high north as Mocha, but stunted and unproductive. In the Sandwich Islands the small nuts are esteemed by the natives the greatest of luxuries; and man there, as elsewhere, having the making of the laws, the women were forbidden to eat them under pain of the vengeance of their gods. But it came to pass that a little girl ate of a nut, even before an idol, and no judgment came upon her, and the people from that hour left their false gods and turned to Christianity. And the women now, I have no doubt, get all the nuts, and make the poor men crack them.

Growing, and even producing fruit, is, however, not the same as thriving, and to thrive, the Coccoanut requires a tropical sun, a saline atmosphere, sandy porous soil, and abundance of fresh water. The best sites for

FRUITS AND VEGETABLES.

plantations along the Concans would be those flanked by rivers. But there must be other conditions of success also not yet found out, for the Cocoanut does not grow at all on either side of the isthmus of Panama.

Hyphæne thebaica. Mart. Doum Palm, Gingerbread Tree.

Linn. Syst. Diœcia Hexandria.

The nut,—eaten as a fruit.

Vernacular. *Oka-mundel*, Diu Island.

Habitat. Egypt.

Remarks. This is the *κείξ* of Theophrastus according to Fraas, and *Cucus* of Pliny according to Fœe.

Phoenix dactylifera. Linn. Common Date Palm.

Linn. Syst. Diœcia Triandria.

The berry,—eaten as a confection, conserved in its own sugar.

Vernacular. *Kurmah*, *Chuhara*, Hind. *Temr*, *Nukhel*, *Rutub* (the fruit), *Ustek-khurma* (the stone), Arab. *Khurma*, Pers.

Habitat. The Levant.

Remarks. The *Thamar* of the Bible, which gave its name to *Thamar* or *Tadmor*, until it was changed to Palmyra after the conquests of Alexander; and wherever the palm is mentioned in the Bible, the date tree is meant. The dates of Palestine were famous in ancient times, especially those of Jericho, which is spoken of (Deut. xxx. 3) as "the city of palm trees." The Greeks called the tree *φοινίξ* from *Phœnicia*, whence the best dates as already stated were brought, distinguishing the female as *ἡ φοινίξ βάλανιφόρος*, and the male as *ὁ φοινίξ ἔρσην*. The male flowers they called *ἐλάτη* (the name also of a Pine) and *σπάθη*, and the fruit *φοινικοβάλανος*; although from Pliny's description of the Phœnico-balanus, or palm acorn, it is not clear whether he means the Date, or the fruit of *Hyphæne thebaica*, or even of *Elæis guineensis*, W. or *Guinea Oily Palm*, which is found in Upper Egypt. Homer in his hymns celebrates the sacred palm of Delos, which sprung from the ground on the birth of Apollo, and again refers to it in the *Odyssey* at the conclusion of the address of Ulysses to Nausicaa. Solomon it will be remembered in the *Song of Songs* compares his spouse to a palm (*i. e.* date) tree; and Madame de Staël remarks that "the compliment would be very agreeable to a beautiful woman;" as the two wisest men of antiquity would seem to have been aware. Calmet considers the comparison very just, because the palm tree with some of its branches hanging down like arms and some stuck up like the head, and its long trunk, resembles the human figure, as repre-

FRUITS AND VEGETABLES.

sented by the Egyptian sculptors. The Reverend Father appears to accept the comparison too literally, unless he implies that statuesque is meant. The meaning here, however, as in Homer, is obviously "full of dignity and grace" as the palm, "the prince of vegetation" of Linnæus, in the form of which there lies an inexpressible elegance and grandeur, fresh in its impression on the mind after years of familiarity as when first seen. The ancients carried the Palm-branch before their conquerors, the kings of Syria received a golden Palm-branch in tribute, and the Jews laid them on the altar of Jehovah in the Temple of Jerusalem. They symbolize all human pomp and victory, and Christ, entering Jerusalem to triumph over the world, trod under foot the palm branches cast down before him by the multitude. Herodotus mentions the date tree in several places. Thus bk. i. ch. 193, among the products of the plain of Babylonia, the inhabitants of which obtained from it bread, and wine (*toddy*), and sugar (*jagry*). Bk. ii. ch. 86, describing the practice of the Egyptian embalmers of washing the corpse after removing the brain and bowels, with palm wine. Bk. iv. chs. 172 and 182, referring to the date harvest of the Nasamonians: and bk. iv. ch. 194, in which he writes of the country of the Gyzantians, there "a vast deal of honey is made by bees, very much more however by the skill of men." Pliny states that Judæa was renowned for its dates even more than for its perfumes. The Date will not mature its fruit where the temperature sinks below 84°, nor will the Vine ripen where the mean annual temperature is above 84°. The conditions of both meet in Palestine. The date is also found in Egypt and Barbary, and throughout Mesopotamia. The Date of the Deccan is *Phœnix sylvestris*, Rox. *Khurjjooree*, Sans. *Sendhi*, *Kajar*, Hind. *P. farinifera*, W. *Small Date Palm* of Coromandel, *Sirrooetchum*, Tam. *Chittaeita*, Tel. has a floury drupe eaten as a bread-stuff without preparation. See "Narcotics," "Sugars," and "Starches."

N. O. 253. JUNCAGINACEÆ. The root of *Potamogeton natans* is said to be eaten in Siberia.

N. O. 255. PANDANACEÆ. SCREW PINES.

Pandanus odoratissimus. W. *Green-spined Screw Pine.*

Linn. Syst. Dioecia Monandria.

The pulp of the fruit, and the tender leaf, as succedanea in times of famine.

Vernacular. *Cetaca*, Sans. *Ketukee*, Sans. Beng. *Kea*, Beng. *Keura*, *Ketgi*, *Gagandhool*, Hind. *Talum*, Tam. *Mugali*, Tel. *Wæta keyiya*, Cey. *Leram*, Nicobar. *Cadhi*, Arab. *Pandang*, Malaya.

Habitat. East Indies.

FRUITS AND VEGETABLES.

Remarks. First mentioned by Serapion. The fruit is stated to be eaten in the Nicobars, and in times of famine in the Eastern Archipelago. The fruit produced in Bombay is not edible. N. O. 256. Typhaceæ. furnishes *Typha latifolia*, W. *Great Cat's tail*, and *T. angustifolia*, W. *Lesser Cat's tail*, both used in Britain like Asparagus. From *Typha elephantina*, the *Boree* of Sindh, and from *T. utilis* the *Hunga-hunga* of New Zealand are prepared. See "Starches."

N. O. 257. ARACEÆ. ARADS.

Amorphophallus campanulatus. Blume. *Campanulate Amorphophallus*.

Linn. Syst. Monœcia Polyandria.

The corm,—eaten as a vegetable.

Vernacular. *Kundah*, Sans. *Ol*, Hind. *Soorun*, By. *Karuna*, Mal. Tam. *Muncha-kunda*, Tel.

Habitat. East Indies.

Arum Colocasia. W. *Egyptian Arum*.

Linn. Syst. Monœcia Polyandria.

The corm,—eaten as a vegetable.

Vernacular. *Kuchoo*, *Kuchwee*, Sans. *Goori-kuchoo*, *Ashoo-kuchoo*, *Kala-kuchoo*, *Char-kuchoo*, and *Bun-kuchoo*, Beng. *Chama-kura*, Tel. *Gahala*, *Tadala*, *Habarala*, Cey. *Kalkas*, Kur, Arab.

Habitat. The Levant. Found in the Concan.

Remarks. Certainly included by Pliny within his description of Colocasia. The ancient Egyptian name would seem to have been *Aron*, whence the Greek ἀρον, applied to many species of this genus. The reader is referred for details to Salmasius, "De Homonymia," cap. cxiv. De nymphæa, and cap. cxv. De colocasia et fungis. *Arum maculatum*, W. *Common Arum* of Britain is the source of Portland Sago, and, according to Lindley, is "universally cultivated in India, and known there under the names of *Kuchoo* and *Gaglee*." I am not aware of this. *A. trilobatum*, W. of Ceylon, and the West Indies? has edible corms, as has also *A. esculentum*? of Canada, the *Eddoe* or *Coco* of the West Indies according to Simmonds. *Arum indicum*, Lour. is the *Man-kuchoo* or *Manguri* of Bengal. *A. nymphaeifolium*, Rox. the *Sar-kuchoo* of Bengal, Royle considers only a variety of *A. Colocasia*, or *Colocasia antiquorum*, as sometimes called, and *A. Egypticum* by Rumphius, "Amb. v. fig. 109." *Caladium aquatile*, and *C. vicorum* of the latter botanist are also only varieties according to Roxburgh.

FRUITS AND VEGETABLES.

Caladium grandifolium. *W.* *Great-leaved Caladium.*

Linna. Syst. Monœcia Polyandria.

The root and leaf,—eaten as vegetables.

Vernacular, *Aloo*, By.

Habitat. Caracas. Common in Bombay.

Caladium ovatum. *W.*

Linna. Syst. Monœcia Polyandria.

The leaf,—eaten as a vegetable.

Vernacular. *Aloo*, By. *Maha-Ketala*, Cey.

Habitat. Concan?

Caladium sagittifolium. *W.* *Arrow-leaved Caladium.*

Linna. Syst. Monœcia Polyandria.

The root and leaf,—eaten as a vegetable.

Vernacular. *Aloo*, By.

Habitat. West Indies. Common in Bombay.

Remarks. *C. grandifolium* and *C. sagittifolium*, though frequently met with in Bombay, are not commonly eaten, although edible, the latter being greatly prized in the West Indies. *Caladium Seguinum*, W. or *Dum Cane* of America is used in the West Indies and South America to set sugar; and two years ago the writer failing to bring some (*Imphee*?) syrup to a good grain, found that the native sugar-makers of Poona use the stalks of the three species of *Caladium* here catalogued for the purpose. The natives of Bombay could not have learnt this from the West Indies, and such remarkable coincidences of which Botany offers many instances, deserve the attention of philologists. Of this order also *Colocasia himalensis* forms the principal food of some of the hill tribes of the Himalayas; and *Colocasia macrorhiza* yields the celebrated *Tarak* or *Kopeh* root of Polynesia and Australasia, now being cultivated in Britain. According to Simmonds the tuber of *C. costatum* is eaten by the natives of the Pedir coast. Other species are also nutritive. Of N. O. 258. *Acoraceæ*, *Calla palustris* of Lapland has edible rhizones.

N. O. 260. NAIADACEÆ. *NAIADS.*

Aponogeton monostachyon. *W.* *Simple-spiked Aponogeton.*

Linna. Syst. Hexandria Trigynia.

The tubers,—eaten as a vegetable.

Vernacular?

Habitat. East Indies.

FRUITS AND VEGETABLES.

Remarks. *A. distachyon*, W. *Broad-leaved Aponogeton* of the Cape, has also edible roots, and those of *Potamogeton natans*, W. *Broad-leaved Pondweed*, are eaten in many countries. Of N. O. 265. Cyperaceæ, *Scirpus tuberosus*, is the *Pi-tsi* or *Water Chestnut* of China; *Cyperus esculentus*, W. the *Rush-nut* of South Europe; and *C. usitatus* of the Cape, and *C. bulbosus*, have also edible roots. For *Carex indica*, see "Starches."

N. O. 266. GRAMINEÆ. GRASSES.

CEREALS.

Remarks. See "Agricultural produce—Cereals." Although few of them are Eastern products, the edible species of the following cryptogamic orders are enumerated for the purpose of completing the list of "Fruits and Vegetables." They are chiefly taken from Balfour's "Class Book of Botany."

N. O. 267. FILICES.

Marattia-alata, W., of Jamaica and Polynesia.

Pteris esculenta, Suz. *Esculent-Brake* of Australasia.

Cibotium billardieri? .. }
Alsophila?..... } of Tasmania.

The leaves of many ferns are eaten in Polynesia.

N. O. 273. LICHENES.

Cetraria icelandica, Ach. *Iceland Moss*.

Cetraria nivalis, Ach. *Snow Cetraria* of North Europe.

Lecanora esculenta.

Lecanora affinis.

Stricta pulmonacea, Ach. *Liverwort Stricta*. The Kirghiz Tartars also eat an undetermined lichen under the name of Earth-bread.

N. O. 274. FUNGI.

Agaricus species, furnishing "Mushrooms;" principally *A. campestris*, Linn. *Common Mushroom* of English meadows; *A. Georgii*, Sowerby, *St. George's Agaric*, and *A. Prunulus*, Cæsalp. *French Mushroom*.

Boletus esculentus, Per. of Britain.

Cyttaria darwinii of Terra del Fuego.

Cyttaria berteroi of Chili.

Egidia hispidula of China.

Morchella esculenta, Pers. *Esculent Morel* of Europe.

Mylitta australis of Tasmania, weighs from 1 lb. to 11 lbs., and is called "Native bread."

FRUITS AND VEGETABLES.

Tuber æstivum of France.

Tuber cibarium, Sibth. *Common Tuffee* of Europe.

Tuber melanospermum of France.

N. O. 276 ALGÆ.

Chondrus mamillosus }
Chondrus crispus. . . } *Carrigeen Moss*.

Fucus, species.

Laminaria saccharina, *Tangle*. This is said to find its way into India from the Caspian, being said to be the *Geelur-ke-putta* of the Bazar, used only in medicine here.

Laminaria esculenta, *Badderlocks* of Scotland; also known under the name of *Tangle*.

Nostoc commune of Arctic regions.

Porphyra laciniata, }
Porphyra vulgaris, } *Slouk* of Scotland, *Laver* of England.

Rhodymenia palmata, *Dulse* of Scotland, *Dillisk* of Ireland.

Alaria esculenta of Ireland, Faroe Islands, Denmark, Scotland, and Ireland.

Laminaria potatarum of Australia is food and furniture to the indigenes.

Suhria vittata of the Cape.

Nostoc edule of China.

Uva latissima, *Green laver*.

Uva compressa of Sandwich Isles.

Sargassum cuneifolium of Sandwich Isles.

Laurencia pinnatifida, *Pepper Dulse*.

Sargassum acanthocarpum }
Sargassum pyriforme } *Asia*.
Laminaria bracteola }

D'Urvillæa utilis of Chili.

Gigartina speciosa of Swan River.

Gelidium corneum, forming the Bird's nests eaten by the Chinese.

Gracilaria lichenoides, *Ceylon Moss*.

Gracilaria spinosa, *Agar-Agar* of the Eastern Archipelago and China.

1

2

3

4

z

5

DIVISION I.

Class 3. C.

SUBSTANCES, NOT NARCOTIC, USED IN INFUSION, DECOCTION, OR OTHERWISE IN SOLUTION OR MIXTURE WITH WATER, AS DRINKS.

Sherbets.

N. O. 33. TILIACEÆ. *LINDENBLOOMS.*

Grewia asiatica. *W. Asiatic Grewia.*

Linn. Syst. Polyandria Monogynia.

The fruit.

Vernacular. *Pulsha*, Beng. Hind. Dec. Tam. *Dowaniya*, Cey.

Habitat. East Indies.

Remarks. The berries of *G. elastica*, Royle, are used for the same purpose. See "Fruits and Vegetables."

N. O. 10. NYMPHÆACEÆ. *Nuphar luteuma*; the Turks prepare a cooling drink from its flowers, called *Pafer-ciceghi*.

N. O. 40. AURANTIACEÆ. *CITRONWORTS.*

Citrus Aurantium. *Risso. Sweet Orange.*

Linn. Syst. Polyadelphia Polyandria.

The fruit,—Orange.

Vernacular. *Narunga*, Sans. *Naringee*, Hind. *Kumla-neeboo*, Beng. *Kitchlee*, Tam. *Kichili*, *Kittuli-kaya*, Tel. *Dodan*, Cey. *Narunj*, Arab. *Narindj-hælu*, Egypt. *Jarok-manis*, Malaya.

Habitat. China? Cultivated in India, South Europe, Azores, and West Indies.

SUBSTANCES, NOT NARCOTIC,

Citrus Bergamia. *Risso. Bergamot Citrus.*

Linn. Syst. Polyadelphia Polyandria.

The fruit,—Lime, Bergamot.

Vernacular. *Nimbooka*, Sans. *Nemboo*, Hind. *Neboo*, Beng. *Lemboo*? Dec. *Eeroomitchee-narracum*, Mal. *Elemitchum*, Tam. *Nemma-pandoo*, *Gojanimma*, Tel. *Dehi*, Cey.

Habitat. South Europe : India.

Remarks. The *C. acida* of Roxburgh.

N. O. 70. RHAMNACEÆ. *RHAMNADS.*

Zizyphus Jujuba. *Lam. Blunt-leaved Zizyphus.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

The fruit.

Vernacular. *Koli*, *Kurkhunda*, *Vadari*, *Phenila*? Sans. *Kool*, *Budree*, *Narikelee-kool*, Beng. *Bier*, *Bayr*, *Beri*, *Nazuc*, *Jhar-beri*, Hind. *Perintoddali*, *Elentha*, Mal. *Elandei*, Tam. *Ren-gha*, *Reyghoo*, Tel. *Maha-debara*, *Ilunda*, *Masan*, Cey. *Sidr*, *Nabik* (fruit), Arab. *Conar*, Pers.

Habitat. North Africa, Arabia, India.

Remarks. First described by Van Rheede, although supposed to be referred to by Diodorus under the name of Connarus.

N. O. 74. LEGUMINOSÆ. *LEGUMINOUS PLANTS.*

Tamarindus indica. *Linn. Common Tamarind.*

Linn. Syst. Monadelphia Triandria.

The fruit.

Vernacular. *Umlika*, *Tintiree*, *Tintili*, Sans. *Nuli*, *Ambli*, Hind. Beng. *Amlee*, *Tentool*, Beng. *Balam-pollie*, Mal. *Pollium*, Tam. *Chinta*, Tel. *Maha-sirjambala*, Cey. *Amblic*, *Tamarkindee*, Arab.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. First mentioned by the Arabs; and the *δξυφουνικα* of Myrepsicus.

N. O. 76. ROSACEÆ. *ROSEWORTS.*

Rosa centifolia. *Linn. Cabbage, Hundred-leaved, or Provins Rose.*

Rosa damascena. *Mill. Damask Rose.*

Rosa moschata. *Mill.*

Volatile oil of the petals,—Attar, or Otto of Roses; and volatile oil of the petals distilled with water,—Rose Water.

Vernacular. *Goolab-ka-phul*, Dec. *Wurd*, Arab. *Gul*, Pers. *Muwar*, Malaya.

USED IN INFUSION, DECOCTION, &c.

Habitat. *R. centifolia*, Persia. *R. damascena*, Levant. *R. moschata*, Nepaul.

Remarks. In the Mediterranean countries, *R. centifolia* is the flower used in the preparation of Rose-water and Attar; in India, *R. damascena*; and in Persia, probably *R. moschata*. Roses of different kinds were known to the ancients. Homer in several places sings of them, and of "rosy-fingered Aurora," in allusion probably to the practice of Eastern ladies colouring the tips of their fingers with various red substances, such as *henna*. Athenæus gives a passage from Stesichoros also, in which the flower is named:—

Many a yellow quince was there
Piled upon the regal chair,
Many a verdant myrtle bough,
Many a *rose crown* featly wreathed,
With twisted violets that grow
Where the breath of Spring has breathed.

Herodotus mentions the sixty-leaved roses of the gardens of Midas, and Theophrastus a *ρόδον ἱκανοφύλλα*. Dioscorides informs us also that the rose was used to perfume wines; that bathers leaving the bath were sprinkled with powdered rose-leaves; that the root of this plant was used like costus; and that carcanets compounded of nard, rose, costus, and other most precious perfumes (similar indeed to the Poona necklaces and bracelets of the present day), were worn by the ladies of Greece. Like the myrtle, hyacinth, and

"violet dim
But sweeter than the lids of Juno's eyes
Or Cythereas' breath,"

the rose was amongst the chaplet flowers of Greece. The myth was that it sprung from the blood of Venus; and like the myrtle and apple it was sacred to that goddess. Rose Water and Attar are used to flavour various confections in the East. See "Sugars."

N. O. 85. MYRTACEÆ. MYRTLEBLOOMS.

Punica Granatum. Linn. *Pomegranate.*

Linn. Syst. Icosandria Monogynia.

The fruit.

Vernacular. *Darimba*, Sans. *Anar*, *Gulnar*, Hind. *Dalim*, *Darim*, *Darmee*, Beng. *Madala*, Mal. *Madalum*, *Magilan*, Tam. *Dadima-pandoo*, *Pavvu-danimma*, Tel. *Delumghedie*, Cey. *Ruman*, *Rana*, *Kilul*, Arab. *Anar*, Pers. *Delema*, Malaya.

Habitat. Northern Africa, Africa, Armenia, Mazanderan, Bokhara, Cabul, Cashmire. Cultivated widely in Asia.

Remarks. See "Drugs," and "Fruits and Vegetables."

N. O. 112. CORNACEÆ. *Cornus mascula*, *Cornelian Cherry*. The Turks prepare a sherbet from this fruit.

SUBSTANCES, NOT NARCOTIC, USED IN INFUSION, &c.

N. O. 161. LABIATÆ. LABIATES.

Mentha sativa. *W. Tall Red Mint.*

Linn. Syst. Didynamia Gymnospermia.

The herb.

Vernacular. *Poodina*, Dec. *Widdetilam*, Tam. *Nana*, *Hubbak*, Arab.

Habitat. Temperate Europe and Asia.

Remarks. See "Drugs," and "Condiments and Spices." Sherbet (*Sharbat*) like the Latin *sorbeo*, and syrup, and shrub, is from the Arabic *sharaba*, to drink. A Sherbet is essentially water, sugared; but usually further flavoured with some perfume, fruit, conserve, or sweetmeat. Says Sir Thomas Herbert, of Sherbet, "it is a drink that quenches thirst and tastes deliciously. The composition is cool water, into which they infuse sirrop of Lemons and Rose-water; in these torrid countries (Gombrown) being the most refreshing sort of liquor that can be invented, albeit the wine there was so good that we refused not to drink it with moderation." The best account of Sherbets, the compiler has met with, is in Lane's delightful work on the Modern Egyptians. "The Egyptians," he writes, "have various kinds of Sherbets or sweet drinks. The most common kind is merely sugar and water, but very sweet: lemonade (*sherab-el-leymoon*) is another. The third kind, the most esteemed (*sharab-el-benefseg*), is prepared from a hard conserve of violets made by pounding violet flowers, and then boiling them with sugar; this violet sugar is of a green colour. A fourth kind (*Sharab-el-toot*) is prepared from mulberries: a fifth (*Sharab-el-hommeyd*) from sorrel. There is also a kind of sherbet (*Zebeeb*) sold in the streets, which is made with raisins, as its name implies. Another which is a strong infusion of liquorice root (*Erk-soos*), and called by the name of that root; and a third kind which is prepared from the fruit of the locust tree (*Karrob*), and called in like manner from the name of the fruit. The Sherbet is served in covered glass cups, generally called "kullehs," containing about three quarters of a pint; some of which (the more common kind) are ornamented with gilt flowers. The Sherbet cups are placed on a round tray, and covered with a round piece of embroidered silk, or cloth of gold. On the right arm of the person who presents the Sherbet is hung a large oblong napkin with a wide embroidered border of gold, and coloured silks at each end." No preaching will make men teetotallers, for the mind is drunk with wine, red in the cup, before it passes the lips: but Sherbets with their elegant service, and fascinating associations, would probably check much of the mere idle bibbing of narcotic stimulants.

• Sherbets called *Zoofa* and *Lillooful* are also sold in Bombay, but being imported from Persia prepared, I am unable to refer their flavouring agents to any plants. *Zoofa* is the Arab name of *Common Hyssop*.

1

1

DIVISION I.

Class 3. D.

NARCOTICS.

N. O. 6. MENISPERMACEÆ. *MENISPERMADS.*

Anamirta Cocculus. *W. et A.*

Linna. Syst. Dicoelia Monadelphia.

The berry,—Cocculus Indicus, Cocques du Levant, Bacca Orientalis.

Vernacular. *Kakamari*, Sans. *Kakmari*, Hind. Dec. *Bacaen-kaphal*, Calcutta. *Jermæ*, Hind. Guz. *Kaka-collei-verei*, Tam. *Kakichimpoo-vetteloo*, Tel. *Pola*, *Kaandaka-conuveh*, *Garalaphala*, Mal. *Tuba-bidji*, Malaya.

Habitat. Concan, Malabar, Eastern Archipelago.

Remarks. First noticed by Plukenet. This berry is added to malt liquors to increase their intoxicating effect. Its action is due to the presence of a crystalline principle called *picROTOXINE*. It is said to be largely employed by the liquor retailers of Bombay. In the Gurhwal mountains an ardent spirit is distilled from the root of *Cissampelos oblecta*, and in Arabia from the berries of *Cocculus Cebatha*, both plants being Menispermads. The Arabian spirit is called *Kumr-ool-majnoon*. The fruit of a species of *Ptelea*, Xanthoxylaceæ, has been similarly employed, and as a substitute for Hops, the catkin of *Humulus Lupulus*, Urticaceæ. Also the following, *Rhamnus pauciflorus*, and *R. Staddo*, N. O. 70, in Abyssinia; *Achillea Millefolium*, N. O. 120, *Ledum latifolium*, *L. palustre*, Ericaceæ, and *Myrica Gale*, Myricaceæ, in Sweden; and *Salvia Sclarea*, Labiatae, and *Crocus sativus*, Iridaceæ, in England. The fungus *Amanita muscaria* steeped in the juice of *Vaccinium uliginosum* N. O. 128, is used as an intoxicant in Kamschatka. When taken, it communicates its properties to the urine, which when drunk acts even more powerfully than the fungus itself, and thus a small fungus is made to propagate its effects indefinitely; a providential arrangement which the Kamschatkans well appreciate in seasons of scarcity.

NARCOTICS.

N. O. 13. PAPAVERACEÆ. *POPPYWORKS.*

Papaver somniferum Linn. *Garden Poppy.*

Linn. Syst. Polyandria Polygynia.

The concrete juice of the immature capsule,—Opium, Manus Dei ; and the mature capsule,—Papaver, Poppy heads.

Vernacular. The plant,—*Chosa*, Sans. *Post*, Hind. *Pasto*, Beng. *Casa-casa*, Tam. *Cassa-cassa*, Tel. *Aboonöm* (father of sleep), Arab. The capsules,—*Post*, Vulg. Opium,—*Afeem*, Hind. Dec. *Afiun*, Hind. Pers. *Abinie*, Tam. *Afeoon*, Arab. Malaya.

Habitat. Asia and Egypt. Cultivated in Egypt, Asia Minor, British India, and China.

Remarks. The “black poppy” and opium were known to the ancients, and the celebrated φάρμακον ῥηενθες of Homer was probably some preparation of opium. The Museum is unusually fortunate in its representation of opium. Every instrument used in the cultivation of the poppy and the manufacture of the extract in Central India and Hindoostan ; all the applications of the plant, and each stage of the drug, and every commercial variety, has been supplied by Government. In addition I have received an undescribed variety from Colonel Taylor, the Resident at Zanzibar, who obtained it while travelling through Persia at Yezd. It is in a stick like sealing-wax, liver coloured, and very hard. Samples of China and Punjab opium were also supplied, but the former turned bad, whilst the latter has been expended in analysis. One of the most interesting objects in the collection is the ornamented apparatus used by the Rajpoots in preparing and drinking *Kussumba*, a watery solution of opium. There is also a complete opium smoking service from China, with Chinese pictures illustrating the practice. In Bombay opium is generally taken in the form of small pills, but in Hindoostan it is employed in a number of forms, as sweetmeats, conserves, drinks, but never smoked as in China, unless the practice has been communicated to the people by Chinese immigrants as in Bombay, where *chandoo* or the “smokeable extract” is quite familiar. *Manilla Cheeroots* contain opium. *Kokemar* is a decoction of poppy-heads used in Persia. *Poppy* and *Papaver* are said to be from “pap,” because given with their food to quiet children !

Peganum Harmala, W., *Syrian Rue*, N. O. 63 (See “Drugs”) ; *Murucua ocellata*, *Bull-hoof* or *Dutchman's Laudanum* of Jamaica, *Passifloraceæ* ; and *Lactucarium*, the extract of *Lactuca sativa*, *Garden Lettuce*, and *L. virosa*, *Strong-scented Lettuce*, N. O. 120 (See “Drugs”), have been recommended as substitutes for opium. The following plants also are used similarly to opium in different countries :—

N. O. 46. ERYTHROXYLACEÆ. *Erythroxylon Coca*, the leaf of which is the *Coca* of the Bolivia and Peru.

N. O. 68. CELASTRACEÆ. *Catha edulis*, the leaf of which is the *Khat* of the Arabs and Ethiopians (*v. infra*).

NARCOTICS.

- N. O. 74. **LEGUMINOSÆ.** *Acacia Catechu*, the extract of the wood of which is *Catechu*, chewed throughout the East (*v. infra*). *Canavalia virosa*, the bean of which is commonly used as a narcotic in the Concans (*v. infra*).
- N. O. 113. **LORANTHACEÆ.** *Loranthus falcatus*, the bark of which is used in Canara as a substitute for Betel-nut.
- N. O. 115. **CINCHONACEÆ.** *Vangueria spinosa*, the fruit of which is swallowed when rotten by the people of the ghâts, for the sake of the narcotic effect produced.
- N. O. 134. **AQUIFOLIACEÆ.** *Ilex vomitoria*, the decoction of the leaf of which is the "black drink of the Seminoles."
- N. O. 158. **ATROPACEÆ.** *Datura Hummatu*, var. *fastuosa*, and *D. Metel*, the seeds and leaves of which are the *Datura* of Asia (*v. infra*); *D. Stramonium*, the seed and leaf of which is the *Stramonium* of Europe; and *D. sanguinea*, from the fruit of which the *Tonga* drink of the natives of the Andes is prepared. *Nicotiana Tabacum*, and other species of *Nicotiana*, the leaves of which constitute the different kinds of Tobacco (*v. infra*).
- N. O. 199. **URTICACEÆ.** *Canabis sativa*, which herb and its resin are used throughout Africa, and parts of Asia (*v. infra*).
- N. O. 207. **PIPERACEÆ.** *Chavica Betle*, the leaf of which is the *Pan* of South Asia (*v. infra*); *Macropiper methysticum*, the rhizome of which is used in the preparation, by simply chewing, of the *Ava* of the South Seas.
- N. O. 251. **PALMÆ.** *Areca Catechu*, the kernel of which yields one kind of *Catechu* (*v. infra*).

N. O. 32. BYTTNERIACEÆ. BYTTNERIADS.

Theobroma Cacao. *W. Smooth-leaved Chocolate Nut.*

Linna. Syst. Polyadelphia Decandria.

The kernel, burnt, pounded, and made into a paste with sugar, and vanilla, or cinnamon,—Chocolate; and the seed coat, or Nibs with portions of the kernel,—Cocoa, or Miserable.

Vernacular. ?

Habitat. Mexico, Caraccas, Demerara. Cultivated in Bourbon and Mauritius.

Remarks. Thrives well in Bombay. An intoxicating liquor is prepared also from the pulp of the fruit. There are two other species, *T. guianensis*, W. and *T. bicolor*? In Brazil the seed of *Paullinia sorbilis*, Sapindaceæ, is substituted for Cocoa; and that of *Arachis hypogæa*, Leguminosæ, and the root of *Cyperus esculentus*, Cyperaceæ, are also good *succedanea*.

NARCOTICS.

N. O. 33. TILIACEÆ. *LINDENBLOOMS.*

Grewia asiatica. *W. Asiatic Grewia.*

Linn. Syst. Polyandria Monogynia.

The fermented juice of the fruit.

Vernacular. *Phulsha*, Beng. Hind. Dec. Tam. *Dawaniya*, Cey.

Remarks. See *Vitis vinifera*, N. O. 53.

N. O. 36. TERNSTROMIACEÆ. *THEADS.*

Thea chinensis. *Sims, Bot. Mag. fig. 998.*

var. α **Bohea**, *Linn. sp.* 743.

var. β **Viridis**, *Linn. sp.* 735.

Linn. Syst. Monadelphis Polyandria.

The prepared leaf, chiefly of either *T. Bohea*, or *T. viridis*, indifferently,—Black Teas, and Green Teas.

Vernacular. *Char*, By.

Habitat. China, Japan. The variety *T. Bohea* is cultivated about Canton, and *T. viridis* about Hwuychow. A variety, *T. assamica*? is also cultivated in Assam.

Remarks. Tea is first mentioned (except by the Chinese) in an Arabian itinerary of the ninth century. All the cultivated Teas are now considered to be mere varieties of *T. chinensis*. Neither of these yield exclusively either Black or Green Teas, but both *T. Bohea* and *T. viridis* yield both Black and Green according to the treatment of their leaves. *T. viridis* cultivated about Hwuychow yields the best Black and Green Teas, and *T. Bohea* about Canton, the inferior kinds. The principal kinds of Black Tea are Bohea, Pekoe, Souchong, Campoi, Congou, and Caper: and of Green, Imperial, Twankay, Hyson-skin, and Gunpowder. True Imperial—"Flos-thee"—is rarely seen in Europe, an inferior kind scented with the blossoms of *Olea fragrans* being substituted. The Chinese perfume their teas with various odoriferous plants and name them accordingly, as the rose, plum, *Jasminum Sambac*, *Aglaia odorata*, orange, *Gardenia florida*, *Cloranthus inconspicuus*, *Murraya exotica*, *Vitex spicata*, *Camellia Sasanqua*, *Camellia odorifera*, *Illicium anisatum*, *Magnolia Yulan*; and with turmeric, orris-root, and oil of arnotto. Some of the inferior descriptions of teas are adulterated with Prussian-blue, gypsum, &c. to improve their appearance. *Lie-tea* consists of the sweepings of the tea warehouses cemented together with rice-water and rolled into grains. *Brick-tea* is essentially *Lie-tea* damped with bullock's blood and pressed into a mould. An infusion of it is beef tea and tea at once. The Chinese also prepare lozenges with the extract of tea leaf which are exceeding refreshing. The narcotic effects of tea on man, seem to increase towards the equator. There are twelve varieties of Canton teas in the museum.

NARCOTICS.

The following plants are used as tea in different parts of the world:—

- N. O. 25. TAMARICACEÆ. *Myricaria herbacea*, in Mongolia.
- N. O. 26. FRANKENIACEÆ. *Beatsonia portulacifolia*, in St. Helena.
- N. O. 33. TILIACEÆ. *Corchorus monpozensis*, in Panama.
- N. O. 36. TERNSTROMIACEÆ. *Freziera thæoides*, in Panama.
- N. O. 48. SAPINDACEÆ. *Paullinia sorbilis*, the *Guarana* of the natives of the Rio Mauhe.
- N. O. 63. RUTACEÆ. *Correa alba*, in Anstralia.
- N. O. 68. CELASTRACEÆ. *Catha edulis*, the *Khat* of the Arabs and Ethiopians.
- N. O. 70. RHAMNACEÆ. *Ceanothus americanus*, "New Jersey Tea." *Sageretia theezans*, used by the poor of China.
- N. O. 74. LEGUMINOSÆ. *Psoralea glandulosa*, used in Chili.
- N. O. 76. ROSACEÆ. *Acæna Sanguisorba*, used in New Holland. *Cratægus Oxyacantha*, Common Hawthorn, or *Prunus spinosa*, one-third mixed with two-thirds of *Fragaria collina*, and *F. vesca*, forms the "Sloe and Strawberry Tea" of Northern Europe. The leaves of *Cerasus avium* are also used.
- N. O. 78. LYTHRACEÆ. *Epilobium angustifolium*, used in England as an adulteration.
- N. O. 85. MYRTACEÆ. *Glaphyria nitida*, "Tree of Long Life" of Bencoolen. *Leptospermum scoparium*, and *L. Thea* used in New Holland and Tasmania. *Melaleuca scoparia*, and *M. genistifolia*, used in New Holland and Tasmania. *Myrtus Ugni*, in Chili.
- N. O. 105. SAXIFRAGACEÆ. *Saxifraga crassifolia*?
- N. O. 106. HYDRANGEACEÆ. *Hydrangea thuribergii*, *Amatsja*, or "Tea of Heaven," of Japan. *Platycrater argutu*.
- N. O. 114. CAPRIFOLIACEÆ. *Viburnum cassinoides*, "Appalachian Tea."
- N. O. 115. CINCHONACEÆ. *Coffea arabica*, leaves (*v. infra*).
- N. O. 120. COMPOSITÆ. *Helichrysum nudifolium*, "Caffer Tea;" *H. serpyllifolium*, and *H. auriculatum*, "Hottentots' Tea;" and *H. imbricatum*, *Dinnen-thee*, of the Cape of Good Hope. *Printzia aromatica* is also substituted for tea at the Cape. *Ptarmica nana*, *P. atrata*, and *P. moschata*, in the Swiss Alps.
- N. O. 126. STYRACEÆ. *Alstonia theaformis*, "Santa Fé Tea."
- N. O. 129. ERICACEÆ. *Gualtheria procumbens*, "Mountain Tea" of North America. *Ledum latifolium* and *L. palustre*, "Labrador" or "St. James's Tea."

NARCOTICS.

- N. O. 134. AQUIFOLIACEÆ. *Ilex paraguariensis*, *Mate* or "Paraguay Tea." *Ilex Gongonha*, and *I. theezans*, *Gongonha* tea of Paraguay. *Prinos glaber*, used in North America.
- N. O. 160. SCROPHULARIACEÆ. *Capraria bifolia*, used in Central America. *Veronica officinalis*, "Thé de l'Europe."
- N. O. 161. LABIATÆ. *Micromeria Thea-sinensis*, used in France. *Monarda didyma*, and *M. purpurea*, "Oswego Tea." *Ocimum. album*, used in India. *Salvia officinalis*, "Sage Tea."
- N. O. 162. VERBENACEÆ. *Lantana pseudo-Thea*, "Capitao da Matto of Brazil." *Stachytarpheta jamaicensis*, used in Austria, under the name of "Brazilian Tea."
- N. O. 171. CHENOPODIACEÆ. *Chenopodium ambrosioides*, used in Mexico and Columbia.
- N. O. 179. ANTHROSPERMACEÆ. *Anthrosperma moschata*, used in Australia.
- N. O. 190. SANTALACEÆ. *Osyris nepalensis*, used in Nepaul.
- N. O. 195. EUPHORBIACEÆ. *Croton Eleuteria*, and perhaps also *Croton Cascarilla*, are used in Hayti.
- N. O. 199. URTICACEÆ. *Missiessya corymbosa* is used as a substitute for Tea by the European settlers in Fiji.
- N. O. 230. ORCHIDACEÆ. *Angræcum fragrans*, *Faham* of Mauritius and Bourbon.
- N. O. 267. FILICES. *Aspidium fragrans*.

N. O. 53. VITACEÆ. VINEWORKS.

Vitis vinifera. *W.* Common Grape.

Linna. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

The fermented juice of the grape,—Wine.

Vernacular. *Draksha*, Sans. Beng. *Drakhyaluta*, Beng. *Dakh*, *Ungoor*, Hind. *Kodrimoondrie*, Tam. *Dracha*, Tel. *Muddrap*, *Oowus*, *Wæl-midi*, Cey. *Kerm* (the bine), *Inub* (the grape), *Umaseen* (must), *Zebeeb*, *Meweez* (raisins), Arab. *Ungoor*, Pers. *Booaangoor*, Malaya. Wine,—*Khumr*, Arab.

Habitat. Persia. Cultivated throughout the old world from India to the 51° north.

Remarks. See "Fruits and Vegetables." Grape juice, or *must* in the air, at a temperature between 60° and 80° Fahr., ferments, and this fermenty, drawn off its sediment, *racked*, *sulphured*, and *fined*, is *wine*. Persia is undoubtedly the native country of the Vine, and on the ground of the story

NARCOTICS.

of Noah, we may conclude that wine was first made in the neighbourhood of Armenia. The Persian tradition is, that wine was discovered by the renowned Jamshid. "He was immoderately fond of grapes, and desired to preserve some, which were placed in a large vessel and lodged in a vault for future use. When the vessel was opened, the grapes had fermented; their juice in this state was so acid, that the king believed it must be poisonous. He had some vessels filled with it, and poison written upon each,—these were placed in his room." Here, however, we must confess Jamshid's share in the discovery ends; for again, it was a woman who first tasted the "forbidden fruit." "It happened that one of his favourite ladies was affected with nervous headaches: the pain distracted her so that she desired death; observing a vessel with poison written on it, she took it and swallowed its contents. The wine, for such it had become, overpowered the lady, who fell down into a sound sleep and awoke much refreshed. Delighted with the remedy, she repeated the doses so often, that the monarch's poison was all drank. He soon discovered this, and forced the lady to confess what she had done. A quantity of wine was made; and Jamshid and all his court drank of the new beverage which, from the circumstance that led to its discovery, is to this day known in Persia by the name of *Zeher-i-Koosh*, or the delightful poison." The Greeks attributed the discovery of wine to Dionysos, and Bochart would identify him with the founder of Babylon. The Greeks and Roman recognised about one hundred kinds of wine. The vineyards of France, Spain, Hungary, Sicily, Naples, the Cape of Good Hope, Portugal, Australia, and the Canaries, now produce more than a thousand varieties, the poorest of which probably as far excels the Falernian of Horace, as it is excelled by the best wines of the Côte d'Or, Zemplin, and the Haut Rhin. It is impossible in this catalogue to enumerate the ancient and modern wines; but the following list of plants other than the Vine-yielding vinous liquors, or ardent spirits, in various parts of the world, is inserted to prove how in every clime, and from every order of plants, nature provides alcoholic stimulants "to make glad the heart of man."

N. O. 4. MENISPERMACEÆ. *Cocculus Cebatha*, used in Arabia in the preparation of *Kumr-ool-majnoon*. *Cissampelos obtecta*, used in Gurhwal.

N. O. 33. TILIACEÆ. *Aristotelia Maqui*, in Chili. *Grewia asiatica*, in India (*v. supra*). *Grewia flava*, "Brandy Bush" of the Cape of Good Hope.

N. O. 40. GUTTIFERÆ. *Mammea americana*, in South America to prepare *Eau de Creole*.

N. O. 48. SAPINDACEÆ. *Paulinia Cupana*, the Oronoco.

N. O. 65. OCHNACEÆ. *Coriaria myrtifolia*, in Fiji.

N. O. 70. RHAMNACEÆ. *Zizyphus Lotus*, about Tripoli. *Z. orthacanthus*, in Gambia.

NARCOTICS.

- N. O. 71. ANACARDIACEÆ. *Anacardium occidentale* (*v. infra*), and *Mangifera indica*, in India.
- N. O. 74. LEGUMINOSÆ. *Acacia leucophlœa*, and *A. ferruginea*, in India. *Prosopis Algaroba*, in South America in the preparation of *Chica*. For the Dye, *Chica*, see "Dyes" N. O. 44.
- N. O. 76. ROSACEÆ. *Pyrus Malus*, and *P. communis* in England, the first for Cider, and the second for Perry. *Spirœa kamschatica*, used in Kamtschatka. *Cerasus avium*, the Gean of Scotland, is used in the Vosges in the preparation of Kirschenwasser. The pipesticks of Turkey are made of the branches of this tree.
- N. O. 85. MYRTACEÆ. *Eucalyptus gunnii* of Tasmania affords an abundant sap, which ferments into a beer-like liquor.
- N. O. 103. GROSSULARIACEÆ. *Ribes Grossularia*, used in Europe under the name Champagne.
- N. O. 110. UMBELLIFERÆ. *Lichtensteinia pyrethrisfolia*, from the roots of which the Hottentots prepare an intoxicating drink.
- N. O. 114. CAPRIFOLIACEÆ. *Sambucus niger*, yields Elderberry Wine of Europe.
- N. O. 128. VACCINACEÆ. *Thibaudia macrophylla*, yields the wine of the people of Pasta. *Vaccinium uliginosum*, also yields a narcotic liquor on fermentation.
- N. O. 131. ERICACEÆ. *Arbutus Unedo*, in Corsica.
- N. O. 135. SAPOTACEÆ. *Bassia latifolia*, yield the *Mawhra* of India (*v. infra*).
- N. O. 140. ASCLEPIADACEÆ. *Calotropis gigantea*, yields the *Bar* of the Western Ghâts, and the "*Giya*" of the Africans (Barth) (*v. infra*). *Sarcostemma brevistigma*, yields the *Soma* of the Vedas (*v. infra*).
- N. O. 151. CONVULVULACEÆ. *Batatas edulis*, yields the Vintro da Batatas of Brazil.
- N. O. 157. SOLANACEÆ. *Solanum tuberosum*, used in Europe in the preparation of Brandies.
- N. O. 194. EMPETRACEÆ. *Empetrum nigrum*, Cowberry, from which the Greenlanders prepare a fermented drink.
- N. O. 195. EUPHORBIACEÆ. *Manihot utilisima*, used in the preparation of the *Piworree*, or *Ouycon* of Guyana, *Masato* of Mexico, and *Aipy* and *Kaviaraku* of Brazil. *Piworree* is prepared similarly to Maize, and Algaroba (i. e. *Prosopis Algaroba*) *Chica*, and *Ava*. A portion is chewed, spat into a bowl, mixed with water, allowed to ferment, and drunk.

NARCOTICS.

- N. O. 199. URTICACEÆ. *Ficus Carica*, yields the *Mahayah* of Morocco.
- N. O. 207. PIPERACEÆ. *Macropiper methysticum*, used in preparing the *Ava* of the South Seas.
- N. O. 211. BETULACEÆ. *Betula alba*, and *B. glutinosa*, afford the "Birch wine" of Norway.
- N. O. 220. CONIFERÆ. *Abies canadensis*, and *A. nigra*, used in the preparation of "*Spruce beer*." Species of fir are also used in the preparation of the *Mum* of Brunswick.
- N. O. 221. TAXACEÆ. *Dacrydium taxifolium*, *Kakaterro* of New Zealand, where a beverage is prepared from the twigs resembling Spruce beer.
- N. O. 222. GNETACEÆ. *Gnetum urens* yields in abundance a clear sap like the *toddy* of Palm trees.
- N. O. 225. SMILACEÆ. *Smilax pseudo-China* from the tubers of which the negroes of Carolina prepare a kind of beer.
- N. O. 242. LILIACEÆ. *Agave americana*, yields the *Pulque*, *Octli*, or Agava wine of Mexico. *Dracæna terminalis* (*Cordyline Ti*), yields the *Iwera* of the Sandwich Isles.
- N. O. 251. PALMÆ. *Borassus flabelliformis*; *Caryota urens*; *Cocos butyracea*, New Granada, and Venezuela; *Cocos nucifera*, East Indies; *Elæis guineensis*, Africa and tropical America; *Mauritia vinifera*, Brazil; *Nipa fruticans*, Eastern Archipelago; *Phœnix dactylifera*, and *P. sylvestris*; *Raphia vinifera*, West Coast of Africa; *Arenga saccharifer*, Eastern Archipelago; *Ænocarpus Bacaba*, *Æ. Batava*, and *Æ. disticha* of the Amazons; from which the various *Palm wines* and *Spirits* of the tropics are prepared, among which may be named the *Arrak* of Goa, *Milaffo* of Congo, *Cha* of China, *Tari*, *Sinday*, and *Toddy* of India, *Saura* of Nicobar, *Tuba* of Manilla, and *Sagwire* of Celebes.
- N. O. 266. GRAMINACEÆ. *Avena sativa*, used in the preparation of the *Braga* of Russia, *Schara* of the Calmucks, and other malt liquors, and corn spirits. *Eleusine coracana*, used in the preparation of the *Boyah* of the Deccan (Ainslie), and *Murwa* of Nepaul. *Hordeum* sps., used in Europe in the preparation of *Ale*, *Beer*, and *Porter*. *Zea Mays* in the preparation of one of the South American kinds of *Chica*. *Poa abyssinica*, the *Teff* of Abyssinia, similarly used in that country. *Oryza sativa*, yields the *Arrak* of Batavia, *Mandrin* of China, *Phaur* of Nepaul, *Lan* of Siam and Burmah, *Kiji*, *Tanpo*, and *Sichew* of Java, *Paniz* of Corea, and *Sacki* of Japan. *Saccharum officinarum*, used in the preparation of *Rum* and *Tafia* in the West Indies; the *Basi* of the Philippines, and *Guarapo Wine*. *Secale cereale*, used in the preparation of the *Toster* of Germany, *Snaps* of Denmark, and *Quass* and *Kisslyschtzhy* of Russia, and

NARCOTICS.

of other malt liquors and corn spirits. *Sorghum vulgare*, used in the preparation of the *Pombie* of the Caffres, *Zythum* of Syria, and probably the *Murwa* or *Bowza* of the Crim Tartars, *Carmi* and *Bowzah* of Egypt, *Pitto* of Dahomey, *Merissa* of Upper Nile, *Gualo* of Congo, and other *Millet beers*. *Triticum* sps., used in the preparation of *Geneva*, *Gin*, *Whiskey*, *Eau de vie de Dantzick*, *Tarasun* of China, *Phaur* of Nepaul, *Awumuri* of Nepaul, and other corn spirits.

N. O. 274. FUNGI. *Amanita muscaria*, produces the *Muchumor* of Kamtschatka.

An *Ardent Spirit* is obtained by the distillation of a *Vinous Liquid*. When distilled from *Grape Wine*, the spirit is a *Brandy*; when from a *Malt Liquor*, a *Corn Spirit*; when from *Toddy*, or *Palm Wine*, an *Arrack* (a term unfortunately, also, applied by the Dutch to the spirit distilled from an infusion or *Wash* of Rice); and when from fermented *Molasses* or *Treacle*, a *Rum*. *Liqueurs* are alcoholic liquors variously flavoured and sweetened. Alcoholic liquors are also prepared from animal substance, as the black ant in Sweden; cow's milk and mare's milk in Tartary; sheep's milk in Afghanistan; lamb's flesh in China; and honey in England, where *Mead* was the only strong drink known for centuries. Surely it is not possible for any candid mind to resist the conviction, in the face of the facts brought together here and throughout this class, that on the whole narcotic stimulants must be useful to man. However they may differ in other respects, all the tribes of mankind agree in their craving for these stimulants; and there is no region of the globe, however barren otherwise, which does not afford one, and that often peculiar to it, to its inhabitants. There is scarcely a natural order of plants which does not afford one. We can appreciate the divine bounty in the wide distribution of pulse plants and grasses by which food is everywhere provided for man and cattle; and are we to make no consideration of the presence of narcotic stimulants in all orders of plants and in all climates of the globe? How suggestive is the ingenuity of man in finding out narcotics. The tribes of the Western Ghâts make an intoxicating drink called *Barr* from the milk-sap of the *Mudar* or *Ak* (N. O. 140 above), the plant from which, according to the local tradition of *Oomercote*, the great Akbar took his name. It has a repulsive and most unlikely look, and its mild sap actually blisters the skin; and yet from this plant the pagan tribes of Central Africa also, according to Barth, prepare their *Giya*. In Kamtschatka we have seen (under N. O. 6, above) that the people contrive their strong drink by turning the divine body of man into a distillery. Still more suggestive of a law of nature is it when we find extraordinary recipes for making narcotic stimulants followed by different races who are completely isolated from each other. Thus the *Ava* of the South Sea Islanders is made by chewing a kind of pepper plant (N. O. 207 above) and spitting the chewed pulp into a basin of water and setting it by to ferment. Surely this process must be as isolated as it is ingenious and disgusting, and yet the *Piworee* of Guiana is made in the

NARCOTICS.

same way from Cassava (N. O. 195 above), and the *Chica* of South America both from the Algaroba Bean (of America) and Maize (N. Os. 74 and 266 above). To the Christian doubtful of the lawfulness of the use of narcotic stimulants, I would suggest the study of St. John's narrative of the marriage in Cana. This marriage was the occasion of the miracle by which water was made wine. It has been said that this miracle is without a moral end. But it was worked in the presence of the disciples of the Baptist, and its end would appear to have been to rebuke their asceticism, and to enforce by an authority which they could not doubt, that not the mortification of self, any more than licence, but free enjoyment was the Christian rule of life. In this Christianity only more plainly enforces the less certain teaching of nature. The vegetable creation gives man not only pulse and grass grains, but fruits of every taste; and flowers of every colour, shape and smell. They supply no necessity, and seem to be intended only for our pleasure. And similarly while the universal craving of man for narcotics, and the ingenuity which he has shown in finding them out, suggests their necessity to him, the greater number of them are so plainly put in his way that they also would seem to be intended only for his pleasure. The *Aloo* (*Vangueria edulis*—N. O. 115 *supra*) stretches its leafy branches across the roads which lead over the Western Ghâts, and the weary workmen on the Bhore Ghât railway, and the palanquin bearers of Matharan in passing beneath it, pluck the ripe, hanging fruit, and throwing a few morsels of it down their throats go on their way refreshed and singing.*

On the southern slopes of the ethereal Caucasus, by the cradle of the human race, God planted the vine. And before yet history commenced it spread with man, his faithful servitor, into all the dry and serene countries of the azure Mediterranean, the region of odoriferous Labiates and Umbelliferæ, the land of the almond and fig, cypress and pomegranate,

Where the pale citrons grow,
The golden fruits in darker foliage glow,
Soft blows the wind that breathes from that blue sky,
Still stands the laurel and the myrtle high.
Knows't thou it well that land?

The vine runs over every tree, its clusters thickly hanging, and touched by the rays of autumn in every stage of ripeness: its classic leaves, and thyrsus of regal fruit, purple, golden, and translucent green, the inspiration and despair of the poet, in language, colours, or marble; and mixed with the foliage of the linden, black poplar, maple, elm, and ash, delighting the eye of the most simple with a rich variety of beauty. To the poor its cooling and nutritious fruit, drying into the homely and useful

* The *Bombay Guardian* will of course say that this is the tree of whose fruit Christiana's boys eat to their hurt; but I must set up my office as Interpreter of the Garden against him, even if it put it into his head to cast at me the popular calumnies against him

“————— who in the Garden vainly taught
Pure pleasure as man's truest mark and end.”

NARCOTICS.

raisin, would be a common article of food ; to the rich and refined a luxury of taste and sight, no mere servitor of duty, but minister of life's beauty and gladness. The poor man would train it over his humble cottage ; and for its graceful form and the purple glory of its wholesome and delicious fruit, kings would use it in the sumptuous adornings of their proud palaces. And thus forced on the observation of man, not a bunch of its grapes could be laid aside by any accident in some cool shadow, or kept too long in a jar, but they must distill their thick luscious drops of wine, as the clouds of heaven drop fatness. Man could not keep from the discovery of wine. And in this sense the thought of the famous sentence from St. Augustine—"IPSE fecit vinum in nuptiis qui omni anno facit in vitibus," is as forcibly true as it is beautiful. They are equally the gifts of God to man,—“wine that maketh glad the heart of man, and oil to make his face to shine, and bread which strengthens man's heart.” Nature herself leads us into the banqueting house, and under the banner of her loving hospitality bids us eat, drink, and be merry. If any weakly or perversely forget the sacrament in the feast—for the liberty of nature, or in the technical language of Christian theology the liberty of the Gospel, cannot be sinned against—the damnation is theirs only.

“Satan with apples Eve beguill'd,
But sin not apples her defil'd.”

It is intemperance which is injury, folly, and sin, and not the using of narcotics ; and perhaps there is such a thing as intemperance even in drinking water. So far indeed as exclusive addiction to water may prove injurious to mind or body, it is sinful in those who can afford to indulge in stronger drinks. Is not the slushy, sodden body of the water drunkard indeed saturated with combustible elements enough to set the Thames on fire, oxygen and hydrogen in the combination of water ? Is not the degeneracy of the Spaniards, Italians, Hindoos, and Portuguese due to their water drinking ? And on the other hand, would the Reformation have come to England but with beer ? Would the Turks from a wandering people have become a fixed nation, and so long withstood the force of Christendom but for tobacco ? And are not the Scotch the most evangelical because the most drunken people in the world ?

Pascal, who would not look upon a beautiful landscape, carried the rule of voluntary humility and neglecting of the body to a logical extreme, and its extremity is suicide. Truer to nature the faithful in mediæval times found in every striking object of the material world suggestions of the spiritual life. Hence such popular names of the homely flowers of England as Herb Grace, Herb Bennett (*benedicta*), Herb Trinity (Hearts-ease), Alleluia, (*Oxalis Aceticella*), Archangel (and in old herbals, Gratia Dei, Oculus Christi (Clary). Hence (Our) Lady's Comb, changed by the Puritans to Venus's Comb, St. Barbara's Cross (*Barbarea vulgaris*), St. John's Wort, (Our) Lady's Tresses, and by a misunderstanding of their older names Cost Mary and Mary Gold. Thus even associating the fleeting flowers of field, the type of this transitory world, with the beatitude of the

NARCOTICS.

saints in heaven, and the eternal glories of Mary as the Church, the glorified Bride, the mystical Spouse of the Canticles.

Seraph of Heaven ! too gentle to be human,
Veiling beneath that radiant form of woman
All that is insupportable in thee
Of light, and love, and immortality !
Sweet Benediction in the eternal curse !
Veil'd Glory of this lampless Universe !
Thou Moon beyond the clouds ! Thou living Form
Among the Dead ! Thou Star above the storm !
Thou Wonder, and thou Beauty, and thou Terror !
Thou Harmony of Nature's art ! Thou Mirror
In whom, as in the splendour of the Sun,
All shapes look glorious that thou gazest on !

In fine all persons do not need narcotics, nor any at all times, and their habitual use, in even the smallest measure, may often be injurious ; but it is impossible fairly to avoid the conclusion that they are necessary and good for man, or that their use has the highest sanction of religion. Experience would seem to suggest that they are not needed under the age of twenty-five, and not even tea should be allowed under the age of twelve. After twenty-five they may be habitually taken in moderation without injury by most men ; and after forty-five they are probably absolutely required for the preservation of health. Tea, it should be remembered, increases in narcotic power towards the equator, and affects women more than men. Its intoxication takes the form of "talking scandal," and it is a custom of the women of the western world, of the sort called "elderly spinsters," to hold regular tea orgies—a relic it may be supposed of the witches' Sabbat—to indulge over their "tea cups" in this curious and gentle drunkenness of "talking scandal." These "tea-cups" are not yet much known in India beyond European circles, but when once fairly introduced will undoubtedly exercise a supreme fascination over the mild Hindoo. As for water, truly it is good as Pindar sings ; and loyal subjects in Bombay can drink nothing better than VehaR water, except just before a meal. That is all that can be said against it, although teetotalism is folly,—a folly it is scarcely necessary to be severe on.

Opium however, and by consequence the opium revenue of India, are reprobated even by those who do not object to other narcotics. But the use of opium is a question of geography and race, and not of morality. Its effects on the Chinese are similar to those of sound ale on Englishmen, the good done is the same, and the natural reaction, which is common also to the excitement of balls, dinner parties, tea orgies ("tea meetings," *Anglice* ; "cookie shines," *Scotice*), need be no worse. Indeed, throughout the East opium is habitually used by persons who are condemned to a laborious life as the only means for keeping up their exertions. It is habitually used throughout the East also as a luxury. But in neither case does any harm follow, except when cleanliness, food, and exercise are neglected. Dr. Burnes found that the natives of Cutch do not suffer from habitual opium eating ; Dr. Impey the same of the people of Malwa ;

NARCOTICS.

Dr. Eatwell of those of Hindoostan; and Mr. Smith of those of Paulo Penang. The Chinese, except in the case of opium drunkards, who are but an infinitesimal fraction of the population, are notoriously a robust, healthy race. But even when taken in excess, is the dreamy calm of opium worse than the violence of alcoholic drunkenness, its prostration than *delirium tremens*, that it should be singled out as the one narcotic man never should enjoy? As for opium smoking, its evils must result from the general debauchery of its so-called victims: for the heat required to smoke opium decomposes it, and none of its active principles are volatilizable. Dr. Christison and his pupils tried the process on several occasions with a Chinese pipe and the Chinese extract, "but experienced no other effects than severe headache and sickness." Now against all this we have only missionaries' tales. But the individual cases held up by them *in terrorem* weigh but little in a dispassionate discussion of the question. They are very good pious frauds, in as much as piety infinitely outweighs the fraud. They are instances very properly exaggerated of *routés* who have given up every thing in life for the one passion for opium. But do we not observe similar effects in Europe in men who give themselves up to excess in wine and ardent spirits, and should we not observe the same effects in water drunkards but that water costs nothing? Were it as costly as opium and wine, should we not observe the deluded teetotaler selling the coat off his back for the sake of the beverage which he loves not wisely but too well? The man of philosophic moderation condemns alike the intemperance of the teetotaler and the opium-eater, and sees in both alike the effects of their sad debauchery!—although there are less of the theatrical properties of woe about the former. But who does not know the pale, shrunk, care-worn face of the water-logged victim of teetotalism. The sober truth is that opium differs from wine in having a greater fascination over those who take it. There is greater risk therefore of their neglecting their business, food, exercise, and cleanliness for it. But this does not make the use of wine moral and that of opium immoral. It is a mere question of geography and race, and if Providence places a man in an opium country, and from over-exertion, depression, disease, and old age he needs a stimulant, he must exercise his moderation with greater circumspection than if he were born in a wine country, and especially if he is not a Chinaman.

And, finally, with respect to the opium revenue of India, even if opium were the vilest poison known, this impost would be perfectly justifiable and wise. If in that case the Chinese still made the demand, India would still supply it, whether Government made opium free or taxed it, or even forbade its manufacture. And being a luxury of the rich, and used by the poor only in such minute doses that the heaviest tax on it could not be prohibitive, it is just one of those articles from which Government is not only justified but bound to derive the largest possible revenue. And is it not plain as a pikestaff to the dullest understanding, that it is wiser to tax a luxury of the Chinese than to place an *octroi* on the commonest necessities of the scurvy-stricken poor of Bombay—wood, rice, ghee, and dall—and

NARCOTICS.

which in its degree is injurious alike to the health and moral well-being of the entire population of this over-crowded and putrid city. But there are many ways of doing the same thing, and no one could possibly object to Government substituting a heavy export duty on all Indian opium in place of their monopoly of its production in the agencies of Benares and Behar. It is better after all to be with the good, notwithstanding all their ignorances and prejudices, than with those whose superiority is only in knowledge, and the false liberality which comes of the absence of all principle and convictions.

Having been somewhat severely castigated for the views expressed under this class in my first edition, I conclude with the following story for the benefit of my critic :—

“The ancients maintained it was the ass that by browsing on its saucy branches only made it more luxuriant, taught man the art of pruning the vine. To make known their gratitude for this piece of instruction they erected at Nauplia a marble statue in honour of this ill-used quadruped.”

Now these things are an allegory :—The Ass was a critic. But whether my critic in the *Bombay Guardian* should be honoured with a statue for the luxuriant increase under his browsings of these narcotic leaves, I leave it to Mr. Chisholm Anstey first to say. I dare not a second time even approach the borders of such a proposal save by his grace !

N. O. 68. CELASTRACEÆ. *SPINDLE-TREE.*

Catha edulis. *Forskål ?*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

The leaf.

Vernacular. *Khât*, Arab.

Habitat. Abyssinia, Yemen.

Remarks. The green or dry leaf is chewed, or the dry leaf is decocted. Doctor Vaughan informs us,—“Like Coffee, *Khât* * * * has been a fertile theme for the exercise of Mahomedan casuistry, and names of renown are ranged on both sides of the question, as to whether the use of *Khât* does, or does not, contravene the injunction of the Koran, ‘*Thou shalt not drink wine*, nor anything intoxicating ;’” and he further on states that, “a synod of learned Mussulmans is said to have decreed,—that as beverages of *Khât* and *Cafta* do not impair the health, or impede the observance of religious duties, but only increase hilarity and good humour, it is lawful to use them, and also the drink made from the boonn or coffee berry.” A wise judgment, and applicable to all intoxicants in moderation, for what is the difference between eating lettuces, or drinking tea, coffee, or *Khât*, and drinking alcohol diluted to a strength which “cheers but not inebriates ?” *Cafta* above is the same as *Khât*. This important economic plant flourishes luxuriantly in Bombay. Although described, it is not named in my edition of *Forskål*. See “Opium” and “Tea.”

NARCOTICS.

N. O. 70. ANACARDIACEÆ. *ANACARDS*, or *TEREBINTHS*.

Anacardium occidentale. *W. Common Cashew.*

Linn. Syst. Enneandria Monogynia.

The succulent peduncle.

Vernacular. *Beejara-sala*, Sans. *Hijilee-badam*, Beng. *Cajoo*, Dec. *Peitiea manjo*, *Parunkimavah*, Mal. *Moondri*, Tam. *Jidi-* and *Munta-mamed*, Tel. *Watu-caju*, Cey. *Cadju*, Malaya. *Jamboocerong*, Sumatra.

Habitat. America. Cultivated in Malabar, Trichinopoly, Coromandel, Chittagong.

Remarks. First described by Thevetius. A spirit is prepared from the peduncle by the Portuguese. The ripe peduncle itself has cerebral effects. The mango is also similarly employed.

N. O. 74. LEGUMINOSÆ. *LEGUMINOUS PLANTS*.

Acacia leucophlœa. *Rox.*

Linn. Syst. Polygamia Monœcia.

The bark.

Vernacular. ?

Habitat. Southern Mahratta Country : Coromandel.

Remarks. "A spirit is distilled from the bark, and the trees are farmed on account of Government" (Dalzell). In Coromandel spirit is also prepared from the bark of *A. ferruginea* ; and Ainslie states that the bark of a species of *Phœnix* is also similarly used in India.

Canavalia virosa. *W. et A.*

Linn. Syst. Diadelphia Decandria.

The pod.

Vernacular. *Kudsumbar*, By.

Habitat. The Concan, in hedges.

Remarks. This is the parent of *C. gladiata*, De C. This is a common narcotic in the Concan. The pods are shred like French beans, boiled, and eaten, when intoxication follows. I have not met with an account of this plant in any book : nor with any but the humblest natives who are aware of its effects. See "Opium."

NARCOTICS.

N. O. 115. CINCHONACEÆ. *CINCHONADS.*

Coffea arabica. *Linn. Arabian Coffee.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

The burnt seed,—Coffee; the pericarp, or shell, and the leaf,—Coffee Tea.

Vernacular. *Kawa*, Beng. *Boond*, *Caphee*, By. *Boonn* (the seed), *Qahouch* (the decoction), Arab. *Cahwa*, Pers. *Eleave*, Egypt, *Cahvey*, Turk.

Habitat. Caffa and Enarea in Abyssinia. Cultivated in Arabia from circa 1554. Cultivated in Malabar, Ceylon, the Caffre Coast, Mauritius, Java, West Indies, and Brazil.

Remarks. Coffee has been in use in Abyssinia immemorially. It was in use in Persia, A.D. 875, and from thence was gradually introduced into Syria, Egypt, Constantinople, and Arabia. We find it at Venice about 1615, at Marseilles 1644, London 1652, and Paris 1657. In 1688, Ray observes, London might rival Grand Cairo in the number of its coffee-houses. The Arabs roast the whole *fruit* of the coffee and not the seed only, and this they call *Sakka* or *Salabi*. In Bombay, I am told, some Arabs use only the pericarp of the fruit. The leaf is used widely in the Eastern Archipelago. Besides the *Coffea arabica*, other species have been formed, as *C. benghalensis*, *C. zanguebaria*, *C. mauritiana*, and others, but these can only be varieties of the original Abyssinian plant. Avicenna circa A.D. 1000, and after him Ranwolf describe "Arabian Coffee." The following plants are used as substitutes for Coffee in various countries of the world:—

N. O. 74. LEGUMINOSÆ. *Cicer arietinum*, *Common Chick Pea*, or *Gram*, the seed. *Inga biglobosa*, the seed being used in Soudan. *Parkia africana*, the seeds being used in Ethiopia.

N. O. 114. CAPRIFOLIACEÆ. *Triosteum perfoliatum*, the seeds being used in North America.

N. O. 115. CINCHONACEÆ. *Psychotria* sps., the seeds being used in the West Indies.

N. O. 116. GALIACEÆ. *Galium Aparine*, the roots being used in Ireland.

N. O. 120. COMPOSITÆ. *Cichorium Intybus*, the source of "Chicory." *Leontodon Taraxacum*, the roots being used like "Chicory" in Europe.

N. O. 158. ATROPACEÆ. *Hyoscyamus* sp., the seeds being used by the Tonguses.

N. O. 182. PROTEACEÆ. *Brabejum stellatum*, the husks of the seeds.

NARCOTICS.

N. O. 212. CORYLACEÆ. *Quercus* sp., the Acorn being used in Europe.

N. O. 236. IRIDACEÆ. *Iris pseud' Acorus*, the seeds of which have been experimentally used in England. The seeds of innumerable other plants have been tried, and even burnt bread. The seed of a plant called *Kenguel* in Turkey, was also shown at the Exhibition of 1851, as extensively used in the Kair-ar-eh, and Komah.

N. O. 135. SAPOTACEÆ. SAPOTADS.

Bassia latifolia. *W. Broad-leaved Bassia.*

Lin. Syst. Dodecandria Monogynia.

The flowers.

Vernacular. *Mudhooka, Madooka*, Sans. *Moula*, Beng. Hind. *Mahwa, Muhoora*, Beng. *Mourha*, By. *Poounum*, Mal. *Caat-elloopai*, Tam. *Ipie*, Tel.

Habitat. East Indies.

Remarks. A spirit is distilled from the flowers.

N. O. 140. ASCLEPIADACEÆ.

Calotropis gigantea. *R. Brown. Curled-flowered Calotropis.*

Lin. Syst. Pentandria Digynia.

The milk sap.

Vernacular. *Arka, Akund, Soaytaurkum*, Sans. *Ak, Mudar*, Hind. *Rowee*, By. *Yecada*, Can. *Yercum, Fullerko*, Tam. *Neela-jeeleeroo*. Tel. *Moodu-wara*, Cey. *Maioh*, Burmah. *Oshmar, Oschar*, Arab. *Bejd-el-oschar, Erminion?* (Kercher) Egypt. White var.—*Alarka*, Sans. *Shwet-akund* and *-urka*, Beng. *Tella-jelladoo*, Tel. The sugar,—*Sukhur-ool-ashur*, Vulg. The spirit,—*Bar* By.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. See "Drugs." The intoxicating liquor *Bar* is prepared by the tribes of the Western Ghâts. It is the last plant in the world from which an intoxicating spirit might be expected, and yet Barth also states of the tribes of the Tagamah that they ferment their "*Giya*" with its milk-sap.

Sarcostemma brevistigma. *W. et A. Twisting Sarcostemma.*

The juice of the plant.

NARCOTICS.

Vernacular. *Soma*, *Somaluta*, Sans. Beng. *Tiga-tshumoodoo*, *Pullatige*, Tel. *Muwa-keeriya*. Cey.

Habitat. Hills of Punjab, Bolan Pass, Rohilcund, Khandeish, Hills about Poona, Coromandel.

Remarks. The *Som* of the Vedas, and *Hom* of the Zend Avesta. Many passages might be quoted from the Vedas to show the superlative estimation in which *Soma* was held by the Brahmins of the olden time. I only give one, a finer Bacchic burst than I have met with amongst the most enthusiastic of the poets who sung of Wine. Rig Veda, ix.—“The purifying *Soma* like the sea rolling its waves, has poured forth songs, and hymns, and thoughts.”

N. O. 158. ATROPACEÆ. *ATROPADS*.

Datura Hummatu var. *fastuosa*. Bernh. Purple Thorn-apple.

Datura Metel. W. Downy Thorn-apple.

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

The seed.

Vernacular. Black species,—*Doostoora*, *Krishna-dhattura*, Sans. *Kala-dhatura*, *Lal-dhatura*, Hind. Beng. *Umana*, *Neel-nummatu*, Mal. *Karoo-oomattay*, Tam. *Nulla-oomatie*, Tel. *Kaloo-attana*, *Antenna*, Cey. *Bunjdestee*, Arab. *Goozgeeah*, Pers. *Rotecubung*, Malay. White species,—*Suda-dhatura*, Hind. Beng. *Hummatu*, Mal. *Yellay-oomattay*, Tam. *Tella-oomatie*, *Daturamu*, Tel. *Suda-attana*, Cey. Both in common,—*Dhatura*, India. *Jowzmazil* (Methel-seed), Arab.

Habitat. Egypt; Asia.

Remarks. See “Drugs.” The seeds of these plants are used commonly in India on account of their intoxicating influence: and frequently criminally, as in Bombay are also the seeds of *Common Henbane* of the same order. Species of *Datura* as *S. Stramonium* and *D. sanguinea*, are used as intoxicants in Europe and America.

Nicotiana Tabacum. Linn. *Virginian Tobacco*, *Herbe à la Reine*.

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

The dried leaf,—Tobacco.

Vernacular. *Dhumrapatra*, *Tamra-koota*, Sans. *Tumak*, *Tambaca*, Beng. Hind. *Bujjirbhang*, Arab. Hind. *Poghei*, Tam. *Poghako*, Tel. *Doonkola*, Cyng. *Toombacco*, Malaya.

NARCOTICS.

Habitat. America. Cultivated over the whole world, its range being wider perhaps than of any other economic plant, excepting the Potato.

Remarks. Tobacco was first seen of Europeans in 1492, by Columbus and his followers, as though this unrivalled herb which from its native seat in America spreading over the wide world, has in every country from the equator to the poles found a home, the consoler alike of savage and philosopher, and equally within the means of king and beggar, were in verity the secret force which drew the old world to the discovery of the new! It was afterwards described by Benzoni about 1556, and by Thevetius about 1558. Hernandez introduced it into Spain and Portugal, and from the latter country Joan Nicot sent a plant to Catherine de Medicis, whence the French name *Herbe à la Reine*. Tobacco leaf was brought to England by Ralph Lane in 1586, on the return of Sir Francis Drake with the Virginian colonists, and the practice of smoking having been adopted by Sir Walter Raleigh, and other courtiers, soon became common. Shortly after the seeds were introduced from the West Indies. Indulgence in Tobacco was prohibited by Popes, Sultans, Kings, Czars (or rather Grand Dukes of Moscow), and Shahs: a hundred books were written against it, amongst them the notorious *Counterblast to Tobacco*; the knout and death even were prescribed against smokers; but Tobacco was greater than all, and prevailed, and prevails unimpaired in influence when now the Popes and Sultans are all but names of history. Tobacco is probably from *Tabac*, the smoking instrument of the natives of America; possibly from *Tobago* in the West Indies, or *Tabasco* in New Spain. The Eastern synonymes, and the prevalence of smoking in the East, excite the suspicion that both the practice and the herb must be indigenous here, and some authorities have asserted this. We find, however, throughout Asia no species of *Nicotiana* but what are indigenous to America, although often found wild, a fact which need scarcely be weighed in the argument when we consider that two of the most widely spread, abundant, and pestilent plants in India—*Opuntia dillenii* and *Argemone mexicana*—are natives of America. It may be doubted, also, whether the so-called species of *Nicotiana* are not simply varieties of *N. Tabacum*. The use at least of Tobacco in Asia cannot well have been prior to the 17th century, or the Shahs and Sultans of that era would scarcely have protested against it in the tyrannical manner they did. Lane expressly states that Tobacco was introduced into Turkey and Egypt in the 17th century, and in 1601 it was carried to Java. "Smoking" of course, is known to have been immemorially practised in the old world, but here the "smoking" of Tobacco is alone meant. The following so called species of *Nicotiana* have been recognized, but perhaps the majority of them are only varieties of the first.

- (1.) *N. Tabacum*, Linn., the source of *Virginian*, *Maryland*, *Kentucky*, *Carolina*, and *Bilsah Tobaccos*.
- (2.) *N. latissima*, Miller, including *N. fruticosa*, Linn., and *N. chinensis*, Fisher, the source of large *Havanna Cigars*.

NARCOTICS.

- (3.) *N. rustica*, Linn., indigenous to America, and found wild also in Europe, Asia, and Africa, the source of *Latakia* (Laodicea), *Salonica* (Thessalonica), and *Turkey Tobaccos*.
- (4.) *N. persica*, Lindl., the source of *Persian* or *Shiraz Tobacco*.
- (5.) *N. repanda*, W., the source of small *Havanna* or *Queen's Cigars*.
- (6.) *N. quadrivalvis*, Parsh., the source of *Missouri?* and *Ohio?* *Tobacco*.
- (7.) *N. nana*, Lindl., a native of the Rocky Mountains.
- (8.) *N. multivalvis*, Lindl., the source of the varieties of *Columbian Tobacco*, as *Columbian*, *Varina?* *Cumana?* Besides the Commercial kinds of the leaf already named, *Brazilian*, *Dutch* or *Amerasfoot*, *Manilla*, *St. Domingo Tobaccos*, all from *N. Tabacum* probably, and *Orinoco* probably from *N. latissima* are met with. In India *N. Tabacum* is cultivated in the Deccan, and *N. rustica* to the northward. *N. persica* was introduced generally into the Bombay Presidency some years since by Colonel Barr.

TOBACCO prepared for Chewing or Smoking may be either cut as *Shag*, *Returns*, *Bird's-eye*, *Maryland*, *Kanaster*, *Orinoco*, *Turkey*, *Persian*, and *Varinas* : or spun, rolled, or twist, as *Pigtail*, *Negro-head*, *Cavendish*, *Irish-twist*, *Bogie*, *Alloa* : or made up into *Cigars* as *Havannas*, or *Cheroots* as *Manillas*,—a cigar being pointed at the extremities, a *cheroot* truncated.

SNUFFS are preparations of the leaf powdered and fermented, and may be either dry, as *Scotch*, *Irish*, *Welsh*, *Spanish* : or moist, as the *Simple Rapees*, *Brown*, *Black*, *Cuba*, *Carotte*, and *Bolangero* ; mixed *Rapees*, as *Hardman's Genuine*, No. 37 ; and *Scented Rapees*, as *Prince's Mixture*, &c.

Tobacco is used over a wider area than any other narcotic, and probably in larger quantity than any other, excepting *Pan*, the leaf of *Chavica Bette* ; and the popularity of both is probably owing to the gentle, continuous, and cheerful calm of mind which they are capable of sustaining. Tobacco smoking is of course alone here meant, and in moderation. Tobacco taken internally, acts very violently on the human system ; and probably Tobacco chewing and snuffing are always dangerous. Accidents may have also attended Tobacco smoking, but taken with care and temperance it is certainly the most innocent, delightful, efficient, and cheapest of the indulgences of man. There is no chagrin, fret, or weariness, which a pipe or cigar cannot dissipate. Pereira (from whom most of the above information has been abstracted) indeed states,—“I am not acquainted with any well-ascertained ill effects resulting from the habitual practice of smoking.” And Christison writes, “In many individuals, who use it (Tobacco) habitually, the smoke has an extraordinary power in removing exhaustion, listlessness, and restlessness,—especially when brought on by bodily or mental fatigue ; and this property is the basis of its general use as an article of luxury. * *

NARCOTICS.

Some imagine that the practice of smoking and snuffing is detrimental to health, but this supposition is doubtful." Nevertheless the opposite testimony of other great authorities must be considered conclusive of evil of excessive smoking. What excessive smoking may be, is however a very difficult question. I know an officer who for years spent £300* yearly on smoking, and when the first edition of this work was published, a healthier man in the prime of manhood was not to be seen. Says Burton, A.D. 1652, "Tobacco, divine, rare, super-excellent tobacco, which goes far beyond all the panaceas, potable gold, and philosophers' stones, is a sovereign remedy in all diseases. A good vomit, I confess, a virtuous herb, if it be well qualified, opportunely taken, and medicinally used; but as it is commonly abused by most men, which take it as tinkers do ale, 'tis a plague, a mischief, a violent purger of goods, lands, health, hellish, devilish, and damned tobacco,—the ruin and overthrow of body and soul." Josuah Sylvester finishes off his poem "Tobacco battered, and the Pipes shattered, by a volley of holy shot, thundered from Mount Helicon," with this *feu-de-joie, à l'enfer* :—

" And if ————— etcetera —————
 ————— etcetera —————
 Were just: How juster will the Heav'nly God,
 Th' *Eternal* punish with infernall Rod
 In Hel's dark Furnace (with black *Fumes* to choak)
 Those that on Earth will still *offend in Smoak* ?
 Offend their Friends with a most *un-Respect* :
 Offend their Wives and Children, with Neglect :
 Offend the Eyes, with foul and loathsom spawlings :
 Offend the Nose, with filthy *Fumes* exhaling :
 Offend the Ears with loud lewd *Excretions* :
 Offend the Mouth with ugly *Excretions* :
 Offend the *Sense*, with stupefying *Sense* :
 Offend the Weake to follow their *Offence* :
 Offend the Body, and offend the Minde :
 Offend the *Conscience* in a fearful kinde :
 Offend their *Baptisme*, and their *Second Birth* :
 Offend the *Majesty* of Heav'n and Earth.
 Woe to the world because of such *offences* ;
 So volontaire, so voyd of all pretences
 Of all *Excuse* (save *Fashion, Custom, Will*)
 In so apparent, proved, granted, *Ill*.
 Woe, woe to them by whom *Offences* come :
 So scandalous to all our CHRISTENDOM."

The following old poem is known to the peasantry throughout the North of England as "Erskine's Song." But the second part only is by the Rev. Ralph Erskine. The first part is by an unknown author of the time of James the 1st, and is doubly satisfactory as proving that after all there was some Christian sentiment amongst Sylvester's contemporaries with

* This has been arithmetically demonstrated to be an impossibility. I can only say *tant pis* for the demonstration,—I believe the word of the man who told me the fact himself.

NARCOTICS.

regard to Tobacco, and that the writers on this heart-soothing herb were not all such time-servers as Master "Silvertongue,"—*âme damnée* !

PART I.

This Indian weed, now withered quite
Tho' green at noon, cut down at night
Shows thy decay :
All flesh is hay,
Thus think and smoke tobacco.

The pipe so lily-like and weak,
Does thus thy mortal state bespeak
Thou art e'en such
Gone with a touch :
Thus think and smoke tobacco.

And when the smoke ascends on high,
Then thou beholds't the vanity
Of worldly stuff
Gone with a puff :
Thus think and smoke tobacco.

And when the pipe grows foul within
Think on thy soul defil'd with sin :
For then the fire
It doth require :
Thus think and smoke tobacco.

And seest the ashes cast away
Then to thyself thou mayest say,
That to the dust
Return thou must :
Thus think and smoke tobacco.

PART II.

Was this small plant for thee cut down ?
So was the Plant of Great Renown,
Which Mercy sends
For nobler ends :
Thus think and smoke tobacco.

Does juice medicinal proceed
From such a naughty foreign weed ?
Then what's the power
Of Jesse's flower :
Thus think and smoke tobacco.

The promise like the pipe inlays,
And by the mouth of faith conveys,
What virtue flows
From Sharon's Rose :
Thus think and smoke tobacco.

In vain the unlighted pipe you blow :
Your pains in outward means are so,
Till heavenly fire
Your heart inspire :
Thus think and smoke tobacco.

NARCOTICS.

The smoke, like burning incense towers :
So should a praying heart of yours
With ardent cries
Surmount the skies :
Thus think and smoke tobacco.

FROM

The Smokers' Text Book,

BY

J. HAMER, F.R.S.

Printed and Published by the same, 7, Briggate, Leeds.

1868.

At the Cape of Good Hope the Hottentots smoke the leaves of *Tarchonanthus camphoratus*, Linn. N. O. 120 ; and of *Leonotis Leonurus*, R. Br., and *L. ovata*, N. O. 161. Labiatae. They chew also the leaves of *Mesembryanthemum emarcidum*, after bruising it and allowing it to ferment. N. O. 100. In South America the leaves of *Polygonum hispidum*, N. O. 176, are substituted for Tobacco. See Opium and Hemp.

N. O. 199. URTICACEÆ. NETTLEWORKS.

***Cannabis sativa.* W. Common Hemp.**

Linna. Syst. Diœcia Pentandria.

The herb and resin.

Vernacular. *Bhanga*, *Gunjika*, *Fijya*, Sans. *Bhang*, Hind. *Ganjar*, Beng. *Ganja*, Dec. Tam. Malaya. *Tejeroocanjawa*, Mal. *Ganjah*, Tel. *Matkansha*, Cey. *Kinnub*, Arab. *Bin*, Burmah. *Guiji-lacki-lacki*, Malaya. *Kinnabis*, *Defroonus*, Yonanee.

Habitat. Caucasus, Hindoo Koosh, Himalayas. Cultivated in Europe for its fibre, and in Africa and Asia for the sake of its narcotic properties.

Remarks. See "Drugs." The Herat *Churrus* or *Kirs* is esteemed the most. The dried flowers are used in Morocco under the name of *Kief*. The *Assassins*, or followers of "the Old Man of the Mountains" (whose descendant, according to Sir Charles Napier, is Aga Khan of Bombay !), are said to have derived their name from the use of *Hashish* or Hemp tops. "Running a muck" is derived from the effect of Opium on the Javanese, who become frantic under an extraordinary dose, and rush about with knives, shouting *Amok*, *Amok* !—kill, kill ! Burchell, Livingstone, Burton, and Du Chaillu testify to the wide use of Hemp as a narcotic in Africa. The Hop belongs to this order, for which *Menyanthes trifoliata*, N. O. 143. GENTIANACEÆ, and *Artemisia Abrotanum*, N. O. 120. COMPOSITÆ are sometimes substituted.

NARCOTICS.

N. O. 207. PIPERACEÆ. *PEPPERWORTS.*

Chavica Betel. *Mig. Betel Pepper.*

Chavica Siriboa. *Mig. Siriboa Pepper.*

Linn. Syst. Diandria Trigynia.

The leaves,—Pan.

Vernacular. *Tamboolee, Purna*, Sans. *Pan*, Beng. Dec. *Nagbel*, Hind. *Betalacodi*, Mal. *Vettilei*, Tam. *Tamalap*, Tel. *Bulat-wala*, Cyng. *Wurka-tunbole*, Arab. *Birgtum-bowl*, *Beykh-pan* (root), Pers. *Siri*, Java. *Basi*, Bali. *Chambai*, Lampung. *Buyo*, Philippines.

Habitat. East Indies.

Remarks. *Pan*, either Betel leaf or *Siri*, with Betel nut and lime, constitute the narcotic masticatory of the East, for brevity usually called “Betel,” and which is perhaps consumed by the human family as largely as Tobacco. It is chewed, and the quid goes in Bombay by the name of *Pan-psoopari*,—and is sometimes the cover of a bribe. This leaf has been thought to be the Malabathrum of Dioscorides, but all references to that drug are unsatisfactory. It is certainly the *Tembul* of the Arabs.

N. O. 251. PALMÆ. *PALMS.*

Areca Catechu. *W. Medicinal Cabbage Tree.*

Linn. Syst. Monœcia Hexandria.

The kernel,—Betel nut ; and the extract of the kernel,—Catechu (of one kind).

Vernacular. *Goovaka*, Sans. *Gowa*, *Oodbeg*, Beng. *Sooparee*. Hind. Beng. Dec. *Paak*, *Camooghob*, Tam. *Poka*, *Oka*, Tel. *Pawak*, Cey. *Tofl*, Arab. *Kwoon-ben*, Burmah. *Pinang*, Malaya.

Habitat. East Indies.

Remarks. See “Drugs” and *Chavica Betel*. Paulo-Pinang is “Areca Palm Island.” The intoxicating effect of *Betel* when chewed is due probably to the mutual reaction of the Betel nut, Betel leaf, lime, and saliva. Often the extract is substituted for the Betel nut itself, as also the extract of the wood of *Acacia Catechu*, and of the leaf of *Uncaria Gambir*. On the Malabar coast an intoxicating lozenge is prepared from the sap of *Areca Catechu*.

Borassus flabelliformis. *W. Fan-leaved Borassus, Palmyra.*

Linn. Syst. Dioœcia Hexandria.

The sap, fermented.

NARCOTICS.

Vernacular. *Tala*, Sans. *Tal*, Hind. Beng. *Tarie*, Hind. *Tar*, Dec. *Ampana*, *Carimpana*, Mal. *Panang-kulloo*, Tam. *Putootoadi*, *Tatti-Kulloo*, Tel. *Tal-gaha*, Cey. *Lontar*, Malaya. *Tafi*, *Dom?* (Forsk.) Arab.

Habitat. East Indies.

Caryota urens. *W. Torn-leaved Caryota.*

Linn. Syst. Monœcia Polyandria.

The sap, fermented.

Vernacular. *Bherlee Mahr*, By. *Kitul*, Cey.

Habitat. East Indies.

Remarks. Abounds in sap, but in this Presidency is found only on the Ghâts.

Cocos nucifera. *W. Common Cocoa-nut Tree.*

Linn. Syst. Monœcia Hexandria.

The sap, fermented.

Vernacular. *Narikela*, Sans. *Narikel*, Beng. *Narel*, Hind. *Tenga*, Mal. *Taynga*, Tam. *Tenkaia*, *Narikadam*, *Kobbari-chettu*, Tel. *Nur*, *Calapa*, Malaya. *Pol*, *Nawasi*, *Tæmbili*, Cey. *Jowz-hindee*, *Nardjil*, Arab. *Kalapa*, Java.

Habitat. East Indies? possibly Central America.

Phoenix sylvestris. *Rox. Wood Date Palm.*

Linn. Syst. Diœcia Triandria.

The sap, fermented.

Vernacular. *Khujjooree*, Sans. *Sendhi*, *Kajur*, Hind. *Eetchumpannay*, Tam. *Eeto*, Tel.

Habitat. East Indies.

N. O. 266. GRAMINEÆ. GRASSES.

Oryza sativa. *W. Common Rice.*

Linn. Syst. Hexandria Digynia.

The grain.

Vernacular. *Arunya*, *Dhanya*, *Unoo*, *Tanneola*, *Ashoovrihi*, Sans. *Chawl*, Hind. Dec. *Sari*, Sindh. *Dhan*, *Pusnee*, Hind. Beng. *Payera*, Mal. *Arissee*, *Nelloo*, Tam. *Beeum*, *Cheni*, *Oori*, *Urloo*, *Mattakarulu*, *Nevari-dhanyamu*, Tel. *Wee*, Cey. *Saba*, Burmah. *Shali*, Pers. *Roos*, *Aroos*, Egypt. *Brass*, Malaya.

Habitat. ? Cultivated generally in the tropical and sub-tropical zones.

NARCOTICS.

Saccharum officinarum. Linn. *Common Sugar Cane.*

Linn. Syst. Triandria Digynia.

The sap, fermented.

Vernacular. *Ikshoo, Poondru, Rusala*, Sans. *Ik, Akh, Ookh, Ukyo*, Beng. *Ganna, Khulua, Kajooli, Ich, Uch*, Hind. *Oos*, Dec. *Karumboo*, Tam. *Tebu*, Mal. *Cherukoo-bodi, Cherukoo-duboo*, Tel. *Kusseeb-ul-sookr, Muddardjend* (Forsk., nomen Indicum?), Arab. *Nie-shukr*, Pers. *Ghah*, Egypt.

Habitat. India. Cultivated to the 35°—40° on both sides of the Equator.

Remarks. For the controversy regarding sugar, see *Bambusa arundinacea* under "Drugs," and *Saccharum officinarum* under "Sugars." The juice of the *Common Sugar Cane* is little used as an intoxicant in the Presidency. *Guarapo* is prepared from it, and also the *Basi* of the Philippines. Other Gramineæ are distilled in India, and doubtless plants of many orders besides those enumerated are used surreptitiously for the preparation of wines and spirits under this Government. Thus small quantities of spirit are, it is said, secretly prepared by the *Hukims* or *Wieds* from rose buds, jasmine flowers, orange peel, fennel seed (Indian), &c. Spirits from these would be strongly flavoured with their volatile oil, and must be of the nature of weak liqueurs.

DIVISION I.

Class 3. E.

Condiments and Spices.

N. O. 1. RANUNCULACEÆ. CROWFOOTS.

Nigella sativa. *W. Small Fennel-flower.*

Linn. Syst. Polyandria Pentagynia.

The seed.

Vernacular. *Krishna-jiraka, Musavi, Sans. Kalajira, Hind. Mugrela, Beng. Koolunjun, Dec. Carin-siragum, Tam. Nulla-gilakara, Tel. Kaloodooroo, Cey. Shoonex, Arab. Siah-daneh, Pers. Hub-sindee, Egypt.*

Habitat. The Mediterranean countries. Cultivated in India.

Remarks. The Black Cumin of Scripture; *μελάνθιον* of Hippocrates and Dioscorides; and *Gith* of Pliny. See "Drugs." N. O. 3. Magnoliaceæ furnishes *Illicium anisatum*, Linn. in China, and *I. religiosum*, Sieb. in Japan, the capsules of which are aromatic, those of the former plant being the *Star Anise* of commerce.

N. O. 4. ANNONACEÆ, *Xylopia aromatica*, the fruit of which is called *Piper Æthiopicum*. The fruit of *X. sericea* the *Pindaiba* of the forests of Rio Janeiro is also acrid and aromatic. *Monodora Myristica*, the *Calabash Nutmeg*, rivals the *True Nutmeg*. The roots of different species of *Polyalthias* are used as aromatics in Java.

N. O. 15. CRUCIFERÆ. CRUCIFERS.

Sinapis *sps. Species of Mustard.*

Linn. Syst. Tetradymania Siliquosa.

The seed.

Vernacular. *Rajika, Sarshapa, Tuverica, Sans. Surson, Rai, Kali-sursoon, Tooria, Bunga-surson, Hind. Dec. Raee, Bun-raee, Bul-raee, Shwet-raee, Sada-raee, Jooni-raee, Sanchi-sursoon, Beng. Suray-bij, Sindh. Kadaghoo, Tam. Avaloo, Tel. Gan-aba, Rata-aba, Cey. Khurdal, Kubbr, Arab. Sirshuf, Pers.*

CONDIMENTS AND SPICES.

Habitat. The temperate zones : widely cultivated.

Remarks. Mustard was the *νάρυ* of the Greeks. In India *S. ramosa*, *Race* ; *S. glauca*, *Toria* ; *S. dichotoma*, *Kalie-surson* ; and *S. juncea*, *Bunga-surson*, the *Khardel* and *Kubbr* of Arabia and Egypt are chiefly cultivated. The other pungent Crucifers, *Lepidium sativum*, *Nasturtium officinale*, or *Loot putiah*, *Raphanus sativus*, and *R. caudatus* are mentioned amongst vegetables. *Cochlearia Armoracia*, *Horse Radish*, is substituted in this country by the root of *Moringa pterygosperma*.

N. O. 16. CAPPARIDACEÆ furnishes the *Capers* of commerce.

N. O. 40. AURANTIACEÆ. CITRONWORTS.

Bergera königii. *W. et A.*

Linn. Syst. Decandria Monogynia.

The leaf.

Vernacular. *Kristna-nimba*, Sans. *Karia-phullee*, Beng. *Bursunga*, Hind. *Karay-paak*, Dec. *Koodia-neemb*, By. *Kari-bepon*, *Kar-reya-pela*, Mal. *Kari-pilli*, *Karaway-pillay*, Tam. *Kari-vepa*, *Karri-baympakoo*, Tel. *Watu-karapincha*, Cey.

Habitat. Cultivated in India.

Remarks. First described by Rumphius.

Citrus Bergamia. *Risso. Bergamot Citrus.*

Linn. Syst. Polyadelphia Polyandria.

The fruit,—Lime : and the rind.

Vernacular. *Nimbooka*, Sans. *Nemboo*, Hind. *Neboo*, Beng. *Lemboo* ? Dec. *Eroomitchee-narracum*, Mal. *Elemitchum*, Tam. *Nemba-pandoo*, *Gajanimma*, Tel. *Dehi*, Cey.

Habitat. South Europe, India.

Remarks. *C. acida* of Roxburgh. The natives employ also the rind of other well-known Citronworts.

N. O. 42. GUTTIFERÆ. GUTTIFERS.

Garcinia purpurea. *Rox.*

Linn. Syst. Dodecandria Monogynia.

The rind.

Vernacular. *Kokum*, By. *Brindao*, Goa.

Habitat. Ravines of the Concan.

Remarks. First described by Van Rheede.

CONDIMENTS AND SPICES.

N. O. 58. TROPÆOLACEÆ, *Tropæolum majus*, W. *Great Indian Cress*.

N. O. 62. XYGOPHYLLACEÆ, *Peganum Harmala*, the seeds of which are used as a spice by the Turks, and *Zygophyllum Fabago*, W. *Common Bean-Caper*.

N. O. 64. XANTHOXYLACEÆ, *Xanthoxylon Budrunga* and *X. Rhetsa* of India and *X. piperitium* of Japan, and other species are used as pepper in their native countries.

N. O. 71. ANACARDIACEÆ. *ANACARDS* or *TERE-BINTHS*.

Mangifera indica. Linn. *Common Mango*.

Linn. Syst. Polygamia Monœcla.

The unripe fruit,—fresh and preserved.

Vernacular. *Amra*, Sans. *Am*, Hind. Beng. Dec. *Mava*, Mal. *Mam-marum*, Tam. *Makandamu*, *Mavi*, *Mamadichettoo*, Tel. *Etamba* (wild), *Amba* (cultivated), Cey. *Mangga* (wild), Sunda. *Mampalam*, Malaya. *Palam*, Java. *Kapalam*, Lampung.

Habitat. East Indies. Cultivated near Muscat, and throughout the East.

Remarks. See “Drugs.” The inspissated juice of the ripe Mango cut into cakes, is sold in the bazars of this Government under the name of *Amba-pooree*. It is both acid and sweet, and used like Red Currant jelly with certain kinds of meat, is a fine zest. Cakes of the inspissated juices of various fruits are also common in Bombay.

Spondias mangifera. W. et A.

Linn. Syst. Decandria Pentagynia.

The unripe fruit.

Vernacular. *Amrataka*, Sans. *Amra*, Beng. Hind. *Ambara*, Hind. *Jungli-amb*, Dec. *Ran-amb*, By. *Cat-ambolam*, Mal. *Caat-mavu*, Tam. *Adivie-mamadie*, *Amatum*, Tel. *Æmbærælla*, Cey.

Habitat. India.

N. O. 72. AMYRIDACEÆ. *AMYRIDS*.

Garuga pinnata. H. K. *Wing-leaved Garuga*.

Linn. Syst. Decandria Monogynia.

The ripe fruit,—fresh and dry.

Vernacular. *Toom*, Beng. Hind. *Koorak*, *Kanghur*, By. *Garugo*, *Kalugudu*, Tel.

Habitat. East Indies.

CONDIMENTS AND SPICES.

N. O. 74. LEGUMINOSÆ. *LEGUMINOUS PLANTS.*

Tamarindus indica. *Linn. Common Tamarind.*

Linn. Syst. Monadelphia Triandria.

The pulp of the pod.

Vernacular. *Umlika, Tintiree, Tintili*, Sans. *Nuli, Ambli*, Hind. Beng. *Amlee, Tentool*, Beng. *Balam-pollie*, Mal. *Pollium*, Tam. *Chinta*, Tel. *Maha-siyambala*, Cey. *Amblic, Tamarhindiee*, Arab.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. Fruit mentioned by the Arabians, and the *δύσχωμα* of Myrepsicus.

Trigonella Fœnum Græcum. *Linn. Common Fennugreek.*

Linn. Syst. Diadelphia Decandria.

The leaf.

Vernacular. *Methee, Moothee*, Hind. *Methee-shak, Methika*, Beng. *Mathee*, Dec. *Mentia*, Can. *Vendium*, Tam. *Ment-luoo*, Tel. *Oolowa*, Cey. *Helbeh*, Arab. *Shimlet*, in the *Ulfaz Udwigeh*.

Habitat. The Mediterranean countries. Cultivated widely in India.

Remarks. The *βουκέπας* of Hippocrates.

N. O. 75. MORINGACEÆ. *MORINGADS.*

Moringa pterygosperma. *Gært. Smooth Horse-Radish Tree.*

The root.

Vernacular. *Sigroo, Sobhanjun*, Sans. Beng. *Shajina*, Beng. *Moongay, Sujna*, Hind. *Sainga, Saigut*, By. *Mooringay*, Mal. *Nugga*, Can. *Moorungay*, Tam. *Moorunga, Moonaga*, Tel. *Merikoolu, Ganmurunga*, Cey.

Habitat. The two Indies, Africa.

Remarks. See "Drugs."

N. O. 77. CALYCANTHACEÆ, *Calycanthus floridus*, the bark of which is substituted for Cinnamon in the United States.

N. O. 85. MYRTACEÆ yields no condiments and spices, native of, or cultivated in Western India. The berries of *Myrtus communis*, W. are found in the bazar; and Cloves, the dry, immature buds of *Caryophyllus aromacis*, Linn. are largely imported. See "Drugs." "Those of *Calyptranthes aromatica* (of Brazil) may be advantageously substituted. The Pepper called Allspice or Pimento is the dried (immature) fruit of *Eugenia acris*, and (*Eugenia*) *Pimenta*." (De C.) "The fruit of *E. Caryophyllus* is used in the same way in Brazil, and of *Myrtus Tabasco* in Cumana." (Lindley). *Myrtus pimentoides*, N. ab E., yields the Ovate Pimento of the West Indies.

CONDIMENTS AND SPICES.

N. O. 110. UMBELLIFEREÆ. *UMBELLIFERS.*

Anethum Sowa. *Rox.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

The fruit,—(Indian ?) Dill seed.

Vernacular. *Sitasiva, Missreya, Shaleya*, Sans. *Sowa, Soie, Soya, Shutapoospha*, Hind. *Saloopha, Soolpha*, Beng. *Suva*, Guz. *Shatha-koopha*, Mal. *Saddacooppie*, Tam. *Suddapa, Sompā, Soppu*, Tel. *Sattacooppa, Heen-anduru* ? Cey. *Shubit*, Arab.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. See “Drugs.”

Carum Carui. *Linn. Common Caraway.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Digynia.

The fruit,—Caraway seed.

Vernacular. *Curweeya*, Arab.

Habitat. The meadows and pastures of Europe and Asia Minor.

Remarks. See “Drugs.”

Coriandum sativum. *Linn. Common Coriander.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Digynia.

The fruit,—Coriander seed, Cassibor.

Vernacular. *Dunya, Dhanyaca*, Sans. Hind. Beng. Dec. *Danga*, Mal. *Cottimbirry*, Can. *Cottamillie*, Tam. Tel. *Cotumbaroo*, Cey. *Kuzeerah*, Arab. *Kushneez*, Pers. *Mety*, Malaya.

Habitat.—South Europe, Tartary. Cultivated in India.

Remarks. See “Drugs.”

Cuminum Cyminum. *Linn. Common Cumin.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Digynia.

The fruit,—Cumin seed.

Vernacular. *Jeruka, Ajaji*, Sans. *Jeera, Zira*, Hind. Beng. *Jeeraga*, Can. *Siragum*, Tam. *Gilakara*, Tel. *Dooroo*, Cey. *Kinoon*, Arab. *Jintan*, Malaya.

Habitat. Upper Egypt, Ethiopia. Widely cultivated.

Remarks. See “Drugs.”

CONDIMENTS AND SPICES.

Fœniculum Panmorium. *De C.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

The fruit,—(Indian) Fennel seed.

Vernacular. *Mudoorika*, Sans. *Panmuohri*, *Mayuri*, *Souf*, Hind. *Goowamooree*, *Mooree*, Beng. *Warealee*, Guz. *Perun-siragum*, Tam. *Pedda-gillakara*, Tel. *Dewadooroo*, *Rata-œnduru*? Cey. *Razeeanuj*, Arab. *Badian*, Pers.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. See “Drugs.”

Pimpinella Anisum. *Linn. Anise.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Digynia.

The fruit,—Anise seed.

Vernacular. *Setapushpa*? Sans. *Anesun*, *Saurif*, Hind. *Mu-hooree*, Beng. *Ervidos*, *Echra*, *Sataphushpha*, *Sonf*, By. *Som-boo*, Tam. *Kuppi-chettu*, Tel. *Sinhala-asamodagan*, Cey. *Anesoon*, Arab. *Razaneh-roomee*, Pers. *Jeramanis*, Malaya.

Habitat. Scio, Egypt, Asia. Cultivated widely.

Remarks. See “Drugs.” The berries of *Panax Anisum*, N. O. 111, have the odour of Anise.

Ptychotis Ajowan. *De C.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Digynia.

The fruit.

Vernacular. *Ajamodum*, Sans. *Ajwan*, *Juanee*, *Boro-joan*, Hind. Beng. *Womum*, Tam. *Amoos*, Arab. *Nankah*, Pers.

Habitat. Cultivated in India.

Remarks. See “Drugs,” under which Class *Asafœtida*, one of the commonest condiments in use here, is catalogued. The plant is not known in Bombay, hence is omitted in this place. The Angelica of Europe is the root of *Archangelica officinalis*, Hoff. et Koch.

N. O. 157. SOLANACEÆ. NIGHTSHADES.

Capsicum annuum. *Linn. Common Capsicum.*

Capsicum baccatum. *Linn. Bird-pepper.*

Capsicum grossum. *W. Large Capsicum, Bell-pepper.*

CONDIMENTS AND SPICES.

Capsicum frutescens. *Linn.* *Shrubby Capsicum, Guinea-pepper.*

Capsicum minimum. *Blanco.*

Capsicum nepalensis. *Dr. Owen.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

The fruit,—Chillies; and the powdered capsule of *C. frutescens*,—Cayenne Pepper.

Vernacular. **C. annuum**,—*Gachmurich*, Beng. *Capoo-mologoo*, Mal. *Mollaghai*, Tam. *Merapu-kai*, Tel. *Ratamiris*, Cey. **C. frutescens**,—*Bran-maricha*, Sans. *Lall-lunka-muricha*, *Huldi-lunka-muricha*, Beng. *Lal-mirchie*, Dec. *Meneshena*, Can. *Tambhudud-da-meerchingay*, Mahratta. (Piddington.) *Mollaghai*, Tam. *Merapu-kai*, Tel. *Gas-miris*, Cey. *Dar-felfel*, Arab. *Fætf-el-achmar*, Egypt. **C. minimum**,—*Dhan-lunk-murich*, Beng. *Dhan-murich*, Beng. *Nayi-miris*, Cey.

Habitat. *C. annuum*,—Equinoctial America. Cultivated in Africa and India. *C. baccatum*,—India? meridional America. *C. grossum*,—East Indies? *C. frutescens*,—East Indies? and intertropical America. *C. minimum*,—Philippines. *C. nepalensis*,—Nepaul?

Remarks. Besides the above, *C. pyramidale*, Mill. *C. conoides*, Mill. *C. fastigiatum*, Blume, *C. angustifolium*, De C. *C. cerasiforme*, W. *C. longum*, De C. *C. cordiforme*, Mill. *C. tetragonum*, Mill. are said to be indigenous to India; *C. sinense*, Jacq. to China; and *C. crispum*, De C. to Mauritius. *C. luteum*, Lam. is the *Piment de Mozambique*, and also indigenous to India. The greatest doubt is entertained of the *Common Capsicum* being a native of Asia, but Sprengel says that it is, “without doubt,” the *Piperitis* and *Siliguastrum* of Pliny. It is first undoubtedly mentioned together with *C. baccatum*, and *C. grossum* by Fuschius. Fraas considers the *πέπερι ἀρόμης* of Theophrastus to refer to *C. longum*. *C. frutescens* is first described by Monardes. The word *κάψικον* first occurs in Actuarius. *Chili* is the Mexican term for all species and varieties of *Capsicum*.

N. O. 161. LABIATÆ. LABIATES.

SWEET HERBS.

Anisochilus carnosus. *Wall.*

Linn. Syst. Didynamia Gymnospermia.

Vernacular. *Vonva*, By.

Habitat. India.

Lavandula vera. *De C.* *Common Lavender.*

Linn. Syst. Digenia Gymnospermia.

Vernacular.

Habitat. South Europe.

CONDIMENTS AND SPICES.

Remarks. Cultivated by Anglo-Indians. Sprengel, on the authority of Heyschius, refers the *ἰφύων* of Theophrastus to this plant, *λαβανίδα* being the identification of Heyschius. Fraas refers Theophrastus's plant, with the *στροχάς* of Dioscorides and *Stæchas* of Pliny, to *L. Stæchas*. De Candolle makes distinct species of *L. vera* and *L. Spica*. See "Drugs."

Coleus aromaticus. Don.

Linn. Syst. Didynamia Gymnospermia.

Vernacular. *Pothur-choor*, By.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. The *Country Borage* of Anglo-Indians.

Melissa officinalis. W. *Common Balm.*

Linn. Syst. Didynamia Gymnospermia.

Vernacular. *Badrungbuyeh*, Pers. Hind. *Ramtulsee?* Hind. *Mekka-subza*, Dec. *Parsie-cunjamkoray*, Tam. *Buklut-ul-faris-toon*, *Buklut-ul-utrujyeh*, Arab.

Habitat. South Europe.

Remarks. The *μελισσοφύλλον* and *μελιτταίνα* of Dioscorides, and *Meliosophyllum* of Pliny. See "Drugs."

Mentha piperita. Linn. *Peppermint.*

Linn. Syst. Didynamia Gymnospermia.

Vernacular.

Habitat. Watery places in Europe, Asia, Africa, and America.

Remarks. The *μίνθος ἢ ἡδυοσμὸς* of Hippocrates, and *μίνθη* of Theophrastus, according to Fraas; but Sprengel refers these Greek names to *M. sativa*, W.

Mentha Pulegium. Linn. *Pennyroyal.*

Linn. Syst. Didynamia Gymnospermia.

Vernacular.

Habitat. Europe, Caucasus, Teneriffe, Chilli?

Remarks. The *γλήχων* of Hippocrates and Dioscorides, and *Pulegium* of Pliny.

Mentha sativa. W. *Tall Red Mint.*

Linn. Syst. Didynamia Gymnospermia.

Vernacular. *Poodina*, Dec. *Widdetilam*, Tam. *Nana*, *Hubbuh*, Arab.

Habitat. Europe and Asia.

Remarks. See "Drugs" and *M. piperita*.

CONDIMENTS AND SPICES.

Mentha viridis. *Linn. Spear Mint.*

Linn. Syst. Didynamia Gymnospermia.

Vernacular. *Pahari-poodenah*, Dec.

Habitat. Temperate Europe, Himalayas, parts of Africa and America.

Ocymum Basilicum. *W. Common Sweet Basil.*

Linn. Syst. Didynamia Gymnospermia.

Vernacular. *Manjirika*, Sans. *Kalee-tulsee*, Hind. *Pashanabheddie*, *Babooie-tulsee*, Beng. *Nazbo*, Sindh. *Subze*, Dec. *Tirnootpatchie*, Tam. *Vepoodipatsa*, *Rhu-tulsi*, *Rudrajada*, Tel. *Sawandatala*, Cey. *Rihan*, *Shahusferum*, *Hebak*, *Asaba-ul-feteyat*, *Badrooj*? *Bucklut-ul-zub*? Arab. *Deban-shab*, *Nazbu*, *Ungoosht-kunee-zuckan*, *Tureh-khorasani*? Pers. *Berunj-mishk*? Vulg.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. The *ῥικίμων* of the Greeks, and *Ocimum* of Pliny, it is believed.

Ocymum minimum. *W. Bush Basil.*

Linn. Syst. Didynamia Gymnospermia.

Vernacular.

Habitat. East Indies.

Ocymum sanctum. *W. Purple-stalked Basil.*

Linn. Syst. Didynamia Gymnospermia.

Vernacular. *Parnasa*, *Sorasaw*, *Ajaka*, Sans. *Kala-tulsi*, Hind. Beng. *Kural*, *Toolsee*, Beng. *Toolasee*, Tam. *Niella tirtooa*, *Krishna-toolsee*, Mal. *Ulsee-badrooge*, Arab.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. See "Drugs."

Origanum heracleoticum. *W. Winter Sweet Marjorum.*

Linn. Syst. Didynamia Gymnospermia.

Vernacular.

Habitat. South Europe.

Remarks. The *ὀρίγανος ἡρακλεωτικός* of Dioscorides, and *Culina gallinacea* of Pliny, according to Fraas.

CONDIMENTS AND SPICES.

Origanum Marjorana. *Linn. Knotted, or Sweet Marjoram.*

Linn. Syst. Didynamia Gymnospermia.

Vernacular. *Marwa*, Dec. *Marroo*, Tam. *Mizunjoosh*, Arab. *Mardakusch*, Arab. Egypt.

Habitat. Southern Europe, North Africa, Asia.

Remarks. According to Fraas the ἀμάρακον of Theophrastus, σαμψύχον of Dioscorides, and *Amaracus* of Pliny. It is the *Marjorana hortensis* of Monch.

Origanum Onites. *W. Pot Marjoram.*

Linn. Syst. Didynamia Gymnospermia.

Vernacular.

Habitat. Sicily.

Remarks. The ὀνίτις ὀρείη of Nicander, according to Sprengel.

Origanum vulgare. *Linn. Common Origanum.*

Linn. Syst. Didynamia Gymnospermia.

Vernacular. *Buklut-ul-gezal* *Sutur?* Arab. *Oushneh?* Pers. *Mridu-maruvamu*, Tel.

Habitat. Temperate Europe, Asia Minor.

Remarks. Probably the ὀρίγανον μέλαν of Theophrastus, and ἀγρορίγανος of Dioscorides. See "Drugs."

Rosmarinus officinalis. *Linn. Common Rosemary.*

Linn. Syst. Diandria Monogynia.

Vernacular. *Ukleel-ul-jilbal*, *Hasalban-achsir*, Arab.

Habitat. South of Europe, Asia Minor.

Remarks. The λιβανωτίς στεφανωμάτικη of Dioscorides, and *Rosmarinum* of the Romans. See "Drugs."

Salvia officinalis. *W. Garden Sage.*

Linn. Syst. Diandria Monogynia.

Vernacular. *Salbia*, Hind. *Sefakuss*, Ainslie.

Habitat. South Europe.

CONDIMENTS AND SPICES.

Salvia Sclarea. *W. Common Clary.*

Linn. Syst. Diandria Monogynia.

Vernacular.

Habitat. Italy.

Remarks. First mentioned by Tragus. The *Annual Clary* is *Salvia Horminum*, W., the *δρμνον* of Dioscorides, *δρμνον* of Theophrastus, *φόρμιον* of Paulus Ægineta, *φάρβιον* of Galen, and *Oculus Christi* of old pharmacologists.

Satureja montana. *W. Winter Savory.*

Linn. Syst. Didynamia Gymnospermia.

Vernacular.

Habitat. South Europe.

Remarks. First mentioned by Mathioli. The generic term is from *Satar*, the collective name amongst the Arabs for all Labiates (Loudon); but which is sometimes also specifically used.

Satureja hortensis. *W. Summer Savory.*

Linn. Syst. Didynamia Gymnospermia.

Vernacular.

Habitat. Italy.

Thymus citriodorus, *P. S. Lemon Thyme.*

Linn. Syst. Didynamia Gymnospermia.

Vernacular.

Habitat. British heaths.

Thymus vulgaris. *Linn. Garden Thyme.*

Linn. Syst. Didynamia Gymnospermia.

Vernacular. *Ipar*, Hind. *Hasha*, Arab.

Habitat. South-West Europe.

Remarks. The *θύμος* of the ancients perhaps. Amongst "Sweet Herbs," gardeners also include the Composites *Tanacetum vulgare*, W., *Common Tansy*, and *Balsameta vulgaris*, W., *Common Costmary*.

N. O. 162. VERBENACEÆ. *VERBENES.*

Vitex bicolor. *W. Two-coloured Chaste Tree.*

Linn. Syst. Didynamia Gymnospermia.

The fruit.

Vernacular. *Neergoonda*, By.

Habitat. East Indies.

CONDIMENTS AND SPICES.

Remarks. The fruit is not used as a condiment, and is inferior to that of *C. trifolia*, Linn., in pungency and aroma. Both plants are apt to be confounded with *W. Negundo*, Linn., *Quadrangular Chaste-tree*, the Eastern synonyms of which are,—*Sindhooaka*, *Sinduya*, Sans. *Nirgundi*, Beng. *Nisinda*, *Shumbalie*, Hind. *Noochie*, Tam. *Wayalakoo*, Tel. See *V. trifolia*, "Drugs."

N. O. 178. LAURACEÆ. LAURELS.

Cassytha filiformis. Linn.

Linn. Syst. Eneandria Monogynia.

The plant.

Vernacular. *Akash-wail*, By.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. A parasite, found in long festoons growing over trees, and said by Ainslie to be used for seasoning butter-milk by the Brahmins of Southern India.

Cinnamonum iners. Rein.

Linn. Syst. Eneandria Monogynia.

The leaf.

Vernacular. *Dar-chini*, Hind. *Coat-carva*, Mal. *Pachchaku*, Tel.

Habitat. Concans, Malabar.

Remarks. For the renowned aromatic products of the Laurels, (1) Cinnamon, (2) Santa Fe, and (3) Bourbon Cinnamons, (4) Cassia-lignea, (5) Folia-Malabathri, and (6) Culilawan or Clove-bark of Eastern Commerce, (7) Clove-bark, or Clove Cassia of Brazil, sometimes called Clove Cinnamon, (8) Massoy-bark, (9) *Maida-luckri*, and (10) Cassia flowers, see "Drugs." Besides *C. iners*, *C. Zeylanicum* var., *Cassia*, Nees, *C. nitidum*, Blume, and *C. Tamala*, Nees, are indigenous to India. Sassafras nuts or Pichurim beans, used in flavouring Chocolate, are the seed lobes of *Nectandra Puchury*, Nees, of the Rio Negro; and Cujumary beans are from *Aydendron Cujumary*, and *A. Laurel*. *Nectandra cymbarum*, Nees, of Rio Negro, *Sassafras Parthenoxylon* of Sumatra, *Benzoin odoriferum*, *Licaria guianensis*, and *Mespilodaphne pretiosa*, have all aromatic barks. Canella or Wild Cinnamon, and Winter's-bark or White Cinnamon are also used as aromatic condiments; the former being obtained from *Canella alba*, Murray, a *Meliad*; and the latter from *Drimys winteri*, De C., a *Magnoliad*. In the United States the bark of *Calycanthus floridus*, N. O. 77. Calycanthaceæ is substituted for Cinnamon. For Cascarilla, or Eleutheria-bark, see No. 195. Euphorbiaceæ.

CONDIMENTS AND SPICES.

N. O. 180. MYRISTICACEÆ: NUTMEGS.

Myristica fragrans. *Houtt.* *True Nutmeg.*

Lin. Syst. Dicoelia Monadelphila.

The false aril,—Mace; and nucleus,—Nutmeg.

Vernacular. Mace,—*Jatiputri*, Sans. *Jaeputree*, Hind. Dec. *Jadiputri*, Tam. *Buzbas*, Arab. *Bisbaseh*, Vulg. ex Ulfaz Udwyeh. *Boonga-pala*, Malaya. Nutmeg,—*Jatiphala*, Sans. *Jaya-phula*, Beng. *Jaephul*, Hind. *Jadicaï*, Tam. *Jajikaia*, Tel. *Sadikka*, *Jatipullum*, Ceylon. *Jowz bewa*, Pers. *Jowz-ul-teib*, Arab. *Galago*, Banda. *Pala*, Eastern Archipelago.

Habitat. Moluccas,—especially the Banda group. Cultivated in Java, Sumatra, Singapore, Penang, Bengal, Bourbon, Mauritius, West Indies, and formerly in Western India by the Portuguese.

Remarks. This is the *M. officinalis* of Linnæus, *M. aromatica* of Lamarck, and *M. moschata* of Thunberg. The kernels of other species are often substituted. Thus the *Long* or *Wild Nutmegs* of commerce are from *N. fatua*, Houtt. of Banda. *M. Otoba*, Humb. et Bonp. yields the nutmegs of Santa Fe, and White Mace. *M. madagascarensis*, Lam. and *M. acuminata*, Lam. are used in Madagascar. *M. spuria*, and another called *Dungan*, are substituted in the Eastern Archipelago; *M. officinalis*, Mart. in Brazil; and *M. tomentosa*, Hook. fil et Th. in Penang. *M. malabarica*, Lam. (*M. ductyloides*, Wall.), and *M. attenuata*, Wall. Cat. 6791, are indigenous to the forests of the Concan and Malabar. This is the plant Graham has referred to Wallich's *M. amygdalina*, a native of Martaban and Maulmein. The former yields the *Malabar Nutmegs* of commerce. The *Red Mace* of Amboyna is obtained from *Pyrrhosa tingens*, so called from its staining the fingers fiery red, when rubbed on them. The Camara or Ackawi Nutmeg of Guiana, the Clove Nutmeg, and the Brazil Nutmeg, are respectively from *Acrodiclidium Camara*, Schomb. *Agathophyllum aromaticum*, and *Cryptocarya moschata*, all Laurels. The *Calabash Nutmeg* is from *Monodora Myristica*, N. O. 4. The Plume Nutmegs, intermediate between Laurels and Nutmegs, yield fragrant products also, but as yet of no great economic interest. "Both nutmegs and mace," observes Pereira, "were unknown to the ancient Greeks and Romans, unless indeed the nutmeg be the aromatic Arabian fruit used in unguents, and which Theophrastus calls κομακόν. Pliny says that the 'cinnamum quod comacum appellat,' is the expressed juice of a nut produced in Syria. Does he refer to the expressed oil of nutmeg as some have suggested?" This may justly be accepted. That Comacum of the ancients, which was a fruit, Salmasius would indentify with Cubebs. The ancients were also most probably acquainted with Mace. Avicenna describes μάκερ under the name of *Talisfar*. Mesue defines *Bisbaseh* to be Mace; and Serapion appears to consider *Talisfar* one with *Bisbaseh*. Some Greek and Arabic dictionaries

CONDIMENTS AND SPICES.

render *μάκερ* by *Bisbaseh* and the modern Greek for Mace is *μοσχομάκερ*. The best authorities are, however, against the conclusion that Mace is the ancient *μάκερ*. Of *Talisfar*, Salmasius, in his chapter "De Macer," remarks,—"*Quidam tamen illud Talisfar, folium olivæ Indicæ interpretati sunt, ut notatum Alpago.*" In Northern India this is the name of the leaves of *Rhododendron lepidotum*, Wall. N. O. 129. See "Drugs."

N. O. 195. EUPHORBIACEÆ. SPURGEWORTS.

***Cicca disticha.* W. Long-leaved Cicca.**

Linn. Syst. Monœcia Tetrandria.

The fruit.

Vernacular. *Hurfarori*, *Chelmeri*, Hind. *Cheramella*, *Huriphul Nubaree*, Beng. *Urfalayoorie*, Dec. *Nelli*, Mal. *Cherambola*, Goa. *Arunelli*, Tam. *Racha-usirike*, Tel. *Rata-nelli*, Cey. *Cheremin*, Malaya.

Habitat. Cultivated throughout India.

Remarks. First described by Van Rheede.

***Phyllanthus Emblica.* W. Shrubby Phyllanthus.**

Linn. Syst. Monœcia Monadelphica.

The fruit,—Emblie Myrobalan.

Vernacular. *Amulki*, *Umrita*, Sans. *Amla*, Beng. *Aonla*, *Anooli*, *Amlaki*, *Aongra*, *Aunwerd*, Hind. *Nelle*, Mal. *Nellie-kai*, Tam. *Userekee*, *Woosheriko*, Tel. *Awusada-nelli*, Cey. *Amluj*, Arab. *Amuleh*, Pers. *Boa-Malacca*, Malaya.

Habitat. East Indies.

Remarks. The *μυροβάλανος ἐμπλέρξ* of Myrepsicus, according to Sprengel. Certain Spurge-worts are also aromatic, as *Croton Eleuteria*, Swartz, and other species of *Croton* yielding *Eleutheria* bark, or *Cascarilla*. *Croton Cascarilla*, Don, does not yield *Cascarilla*, but is a source of *Copalchi* bark, *Coutarea latiflora*, N. O. Rubiaceæ and *Strychnos pseudo-Quina*, N. O. Loganiaceæ, being the other sources.

N. O. 207. PIPERACEÆ. PEPPERWORTS.

***Chavica roxburghii.* Mig. Long Pepper.**

Linn. Syst. Diandria Trigynia.

The dry immature fruit,—Long Pepper.

CONDIMENTS AND SPICES.

Vernacular. *Pippuli*, *Krishna-pippuli*? Sans. *Pippul*, *Pilpul*, *Felfildraz*, Hind. *Pippilie*, Dec. *Tipilie*, Tam. Can. *Peepal*, *Pippuloo*, Tel. *Tippili*, Cey. *Darfilfil*, Arab. *Filfildraz*, Pers. *Peik-khyen*, Burmah. *Chabai-jawa*, *Tabee*, Malaya.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. Probably the *πέπερι μακρόν* of Dioscorides.

Piper nigrum. *W. Black Pepper.*

Linn. Syst. Diandria Trigynia.

The dry immature berry,—Black Pepper; and the same husked,—White Pepper.

Vernacular. *Vellajung*, *Mureechung*, *Kolukung*, *Muricha*, Sans. Beng. *Goolmurich*, *Filfilgird*, *Mirch*, Hind. *Choca*, *Kaly-mir-chingay*, Dec. *Mellaghoo*, Tam. *Moloorookodi*, *Mirialoo*, Tel. *Gammiris*, Cey. *Filfiluswud*, Arab. *Filfil-sceah*, *Pilpil*, Pers. *Babaree*, Syria. *Nya-yoke-koun*, Burmah. *Lada*, Malaya.

Habitat. East Indies. Cultivated also in the West Indies.

Remarks. Τὸ πέπερι στρογγύλον of Theophrastus, πέπερι τὸ μέλαν of Dioscorides, and Piper of Pliny. See "Drugs." The following articles have been substituted for Pepper, viz.:—the seeds of *Nigella sativa*, Fennel; the fruit *Xylopia aromatica*, Piper Æthiopicum; the fruit of *Xanthoxylon Badrunga*, *X. piperitium*, and *X. Rhetsa*; the fruit of *Vitex Negundo*, *V. bicolor*, and *V. trifolia*; the fruit of *Myrtus communis*; and the fruit of *Tasmania aromatica*, a Magnoliad.

N. O. 230. ORCHIDACEÆ. ORCHIDS.

Vanilla planifolia. *H. K. Fragrant Vanilla.*

Linn. Syst. Gynandria Monandria.

The fruit,—Vanilla.

Vernacular.

Habitat. West Indies. Cultivated in Bourbon and Mauritius with other species, and successfully reared in Bombay.

Remarks. This is the Bombay species. *V. aromatica*, Swartz, also yields a pod which passes for true Vanilla, but the best Mexican Vanilla is from *V. planifolia*. *V. guianensis*, Spiltberger, yields the large Vanilla of Guiana, and *V. Pompona*, Schiede, and *V. palmarum*, Lind. are also productive.

CONDIMENTS AND SPICES.

N. O. 233. ZINGIBERACEÆ. GINGERWORTS.

Curcuma longa. Ros. *Long-rooted Turmeric.*

Linn. Syst. Monandria Monogynia.

The rhizome,—Turmeric.

Vernacular. *Peeta*, Sans. *Huridra*, Beng. Sans. *Huldi*, Sans. Beng. Hind. *Hulud*, Dec. *Arsina*, Can. *Mangellacua*, Mal. *Munjil*, Tam. *Passapoo*, Pampi, Tel. *Haradul*, *Haran-kaha*, Cey. *Zirsood*, *Urook-us-sefer*, Arab. *Zirdchoobeh*, Pers. *Coonhet*, Malaya.

Habitat. Cultivated in India, Java, China, Cochin China.

Remarks. The *κίριπος Ἰνδικός* of Dioscorides, and “Cypira, herba Indica,” of Pliny. *Curcuma* is from *Kirkum*, the Persian for Saffron. Of Turmeric (*quasi* “Terra merita,”) Royle writes,—“It is remarkable that in Persian works, *Khaldoonion tomagha* is assigned as its Greek name; in the *Tofht-ul-Mumineeñ*, the description by Dioscorides of *Chelidonium majus*, is translated and applied to the turmeric. But in the *Mukhzua-ul-Udwieh*, a true description is given of this substance, but the corrupt altered form of *χελιδόνιον τὸ μέγα* is equally applied.”

Elettaria Cardamomum. Maton. *The True Cardamom.*

Linn. Syst. Monandria Monogynia.

Vernacular. *Ela*, Sans. *Morung-elachee*, Beng. *Ilachi*, Hind. Dec. *Yalum*, Mal. *Aila-cheddie*, Tam. *Yaylakooloo*, Tel. *Elachi*, Pers. *Kakule*, Arab. Turk.

Habitat. Malabar.

Remarks. This plant is the *Alpinia Cardamomum* of Roxburgh, and *Ranealmia Cardamomum* of Roscoe. The Ceylon, or Wild Cardamom, is from *Elettaria major*, Smith, cultivated at Kandy. *Amomum Cardamomum* of Linnæus, a native of Sumatra and Java, yields *Round Cardamoms*. *A. Granum Paradisi*, Afzelius, and *A. melegueta*, Roscoe, of Guinea, yield *Grains of Paradise* and *Malagueta Pepper*. *A. maximum*, Roxburgh, of Java, yield the larger *Java Cardamoms* of commerce. *A. macrospermum*, Smith, of Sierra Leone, yield the so-called *Cajuputi seeds*. Besides these, *A. globosum*, Loureiro, of Cochin China and China, and *A. villosum*, Loureiro, of Cochin China, *A. clusii*, Smith, and *A. danielli* of Attapah (Pereira figs. 249, 250, 251, 252,) are used locally. Pereira notices two interesting species of Cardamom, one of which, in “Dr. Burgess’s collection at the College of Physicians,” he has referred to a hypothetical plant, *A. citratum*, and the other, the *Korarima*, or *Guragie spice* of Abyssinia, to the hypothetical *A. Korarima*. Dr. Cleghorn, in his chapter on “Botanical Inquirenda” (“Forests and Gardens of Southern India”) writes,—“The so-called wild or bastard Cardamom of Siam is produced by *Amomum xanthioides*, Wallich, a plant of which *complete* and well-preserved specimens are requested in

CONDIMENTS AND SPICES.

order that it may be described and figured. The seeds *per se* have been imported into England, while the empty capsules are found in the drug-shops of China. Are the latter exported from Siam to China?" He also states that information is required regarding the *Yang-chun-sha* (*Hairy China Cardamom*), *Tsaou-kow* (*Round China Cardamom*), *Yih-che-tze* (*Bitter Seeded Cardamom*), and *Quá-leu* or *Taou-kwo* (*Ovoid Cardamom*), of China. The Wild Cardamom of the Cape of Good Hope is the fruit of *Fagarastrum capense*, Don. N. O. 64. Xanthoxylaceæ. The Cardamomum of Pliny, (*καρδάμωμον* of Dioscorides and Theophrastus) was the *True Cardamom*, but probably also included all similar seeds brought from the East.

Zingiber officinale. Ros. *Narrow-leaved Ginger.*

Linn. Syst. Monandria Monogynia.

The rhizome,—Ginger.

Vernacular. *Ardraka*, *Ardrukum*, Sans. *Adruk*, Beng. Dec. *Ada*, Beng. Hind. *Sonth*, Hind. Dec. *Ischi*, Mal. *Injie*, *Sook-koo*, Tam. *Ullum*, *Sonti*, Tel. *Ammoo-inguroo*, Cey. *Zinjebeel-rutb*, Arab. *Zinjebeel-tur*, Pers. *Alia*, Malay.

Habitat. Cultivated in tropical Asia and America, and at Sierra Leone.

Remarks. The *ζγγίβεις* of Dioscorides, and *Zingiber* of Pliny.

N. O. 236. IRIDACEÆ. *IRIDS.*

Crocus sativus. *Allioni.* *Saffron Crocus.*

Linn. Syst. Triandria Monogynia.

Vernacular. *Kasmirajamma*, *Kunkuma*, Sans. *Zofran*, *Keysur*, Hind. *Khoongoomapoo*, Tam. *Koon-koomapoo*, *Kunkuma*, Tel. *Kohoon*, Cey. *Koorkum*, *Zafran*, Arab. *Kerkum*, *Zafaran*? *Abeer*? Pers. *Thanwen*, Burmah. *Saffaron*, *Connyer*, Malaya.

Habitat. Asia Minor, *Cashmir*? Naturalized over temperate Europe.

Remarks. The *Carcos* of the "Song of Songs," and *κρόκος* of the Greeks. *Scilian Saffron* is obtained from *C. odoratus*. At the Cape of Good Hope, the flowers of *Lyperia crocea*, Erkl. N. O. 160. Scrophulariaceæ, are substituted for Saffron under the name of *Geele boemetjes*.

N. O. 242. LILIACEÆ. *LILYWORTS.*

Allium sativum. *Linn.* *Cultivated Garlic.*

Linn. Syst. Hexandria Monogynia.

The bulb,—Garlic.

CONDIMENTS AND SPICES.

Vernacular. *Mahooshooda*, *Lusuna*? Sans. *Loshoon*, *Lushoona*, *Rushoon*, Beng. *Lussun*, Dec. *Belluly*, Can. *Vullay-psondoo*, Tam. *Velligudda*, Tel. *Soodooloonoo*, Cey. *Teriac-rowstyan*, Arab. *Seer*, Pers. *Tom*, Egypt. *Buvung-pootie*, Malaya.

Habitat. Sicily. Cultivated widely.

Remarks. The *σκόποδον* of Theophrastus and Dioscorides, and *Alium* of Pliny. An alliaceous odour is found in several plants, as in *Petiveria tetrandra*, and *Seguiera alliacea* of Brazil, N. O. 175. Petiveriaceæ. Certain Meliads (N. O. 50) belonging to the genera, *Hartighsea* and *Dysoxylon*, have fruits used as garlic in Java. The young shoots of *Cedrela angustifolia*, N. O. 52, smell of garlic.

N. O. 273. LICHENES. *LICHENS*.

——— ?

Linn. Syst. Cryptogamia.

The plant.

Vernacular. *Kullhoo*, Dharwar.

Habitat. Dharwar.

Remarks. Forwarded to the Museum as “an exfoliation from stone.”

DIVISION I.

Class 3. F.

STARCHES.

N. O. 195. EUPHORBIACEÆ. SPURGEWORTS.

Jatropha Manihot. *Linn. Cassava, Manioc.*

Linn. Syst. Monœcia Monadelphica.

Fecula of the root,—Cassava Starch, Brazilian Arrow-root, Cipipa, Mousache; and the fecula of the root, roasted,—Tapioca.

Vernacular. *Maracheenie*, Mal. *Maravullie*, Tam. *Mangyokka*, Cey.

Habitat. Tropical America. Cultivated on the East and West coasts of Africa, on the Malabar coast, in Ceylon, and throughout Polynesia.

Remarks. First noticed by Monardes and Piso. "The rasped root, mixed with water, boiled and fermented, yields a liquor called Cassiri. Cassava meal is obtained by subjecting the grated root to pressure to express the juice, and then drying and pounding the residual cake. Of this meal Cassava Bread is made. The expressed juice, by repose, deposits the farina called Cassava starch or Tapioca. A sauce called Casareep, or Cassireepe, is made from the juice." Tapioca is properly speaking Cassava meal, which has been roasted while moist. The juice of the root is poisonous, and used by the natives of South America for poisoning their weapons. *Manihot Aipi*, Pohl, is the Sweet Cassava, and is probably only a variety of the Cassava. *Manihot Janipha*, Pohl, of the West Indies, is also probably only a variety. These species or varieties possess no poisonous juice.

N. O. 223. CYCADACEÆ. CYCADS.

Cycas circinalis. *W. Broad-leaved Cycas.*

Linn. Syst. Dioecia Polyandria.

The fecula of the pith.

Vernacular. *Sagu*, Tonquin, Moluccas, Eastern Archipelago?
Burur-butoo, By.

STARCHES.

Habitat. East Indies. Naturalized in Bombay.

Remarks. Various Cycads contain starch in their stems or fruit, which, when extracted, constitutes a variety of Sago or Arrowroot. *C. circinalis* yields it in the Eastern Archipelago from the pith of the trunk, and also of an inferior quality from the kernel. The fruit is also eaten, and the plant exudes a gum similar to Tragacanth. *Cycas revoluta*, W. a native of China, is the source of "Japan Sago." *Zamia pumila*, B. M. of the Cape of Good Hope (Loudon), and West Indies (Lindley), *Z. integrifolia*, W. also of the West Indies, various Cape species of *Encephalartos*, as *E. caffer*, Lehm. and the seeds of *Dion edule*, Lind. of Mexico, also yield the same kind of fecula. True Sago is the fecula of several species of Palms. See "N. O. 233-234 and 251." *Buzur-butoo* is a Deccan name (Ainslie) of *Corypha umbraculifera*, W. *Great Fan-Palm*.

N. O. 233. ZINGIBERACEÆ. GINGERWORTS.

***Curcuma angustifolia.* Rox. Narrow-leaved Turmeric.**

Linn. Syst. Monandria Monogynia.

The fecula of the tubers,—East Indian Arrow-root.

Vernacular. *Ticor*, *Tikur*, Hind. *Kooa-koghei*, Hind. Mal. *Kooa-maoo*, Tam.

Habitat. The Concans, Nagpore, Travancore, Benares.

Remarks. This is said to yield the East Indian Arrow-root of commerce, and most probably it does a portion. Much confusion exists, however, regarding the Arrow-root yielding Gingerworts of India, and I am as yet able to throw no positive light on the subject. Dr. Waring, when forwarding me the roots of the Travancore *Curcuma*, believed the species to be *C. angustifolia*, Rox., but had not examined the flower. It yields, he states, only a portion of what is called "Travancore Arrow-root," by far the greater portion being obtained from the West Indian *Maranta arundinacea*, Linn. Often under the same name, he also states, Cassava meal is sold,—the Manioc being largely cultivated about Travancore. O'Shaughnessy states that the tubers of *C. rubescens*, Rox. are used in Travancore and Bengal; those of *C. leucorrhiza*, Rox. in Behar; and those of *C. angustifolia*, Rox. in Benares. *Tikur* he gives as the native name of each. Royle states simply,—“The pendulous tubers of *Curcuma rubescens*, *leucorrhiza*, and *angustifolia*, yield a very beautiful fecular or starch, which forms an excellent substitute for the West Indian Arrow-root, *Maranta arundinacea*. It is sold in the bazars of Benares, Chittagong, and Travancore, and eaten by the natives; a very excellent kind, called *tikur*, is also made at Patna and Boglipore from the tubers of *Batatas edulis*.” Ainslie states *C. angustifolia* to be the Malabar species. Of N. O. 230. Orchidaceæ four species of *Eulopia* are

STARCHES.

natives of Western India, but I am not aware of any of them yielding Salep. The native name of *E. bicolor* so common on the Ghâts is *Amberkund*.

Curcuma caulina. *Graham.*

Linn. Syst. Monandria Monogynia.

The fecula of the tubers,—Mahableshwur Arrow-root.

Vernacular. *Chowur*, By.

Remarks. This is the undoubted source of Mahableshwur Arrow-root.

Curcuma pseudo-montana. *Graham.*

Linn. Syst. Monandria Monogynia.

The fecula of the tubers,—Rutnagherry Arrow-root.

Vernacular. *Kutcherra* (Dr. De Crespigny), *Sinderbur*, *Sinderwanee Shindelwan*, *Hellownda* (Graham), By.

Habitat. The Concans.

Remarks. I have not seen the Rutnagherry Arrow-root in flower, but it is probably the plant described by Graham under the above name from its resemblance to Roxburgh's *C. montana*. Is Graham's plant identical with Royle's *C. Kuchoor* of Sirmore and Bissehur? The other *Curcumas* on this of India are, *C. decipiens*, Dalz. *C. Zedoaria*, Rox. and *C. Amada*, Rox. *Alpinia Galanga*, Swartz, is also indigenous, and can yield Arrow-root.

Canna glauca. *Roscoe.* *Glaucous Indian Shot.*

Linn. Syst. Monandria Monogynia.

The fecula of tubers.

Vernacular.

Habitat. South America. Naturalized in Bombay.

Remarks. This plant yields a valuable starch, and is stated by Simmonds to be one of the sources of *Tous-les-mois*, which is obtained chiefly from *Canna edulis*, Ker. Simmonds also gives *C. coccinea*, Roscoe, and *C. Achiras*, Bot. Reg. tab. 1358, as sources of that West Indian product. But *C. coccinea* has a fibrous root like the *C. indica*, Roscoe, of Bombay gardens, and the *Achira* of Peru is probably a variety only of *C. edulis*, Ker. *C. glauca* flourishes luxuriantly in Bombay, but is not used. "Portland Arrow-root" is prepared from the tubers of *Arum maculatum*, Linn. Common *Arum*, *Cuckoo Pint*, *Wake Robin*, or *Lords and Ladies* of Britain. N. O. 257.

STARCHES.

N. O. 234. MARANTACEÆ. *MARANTS*.

Maranta——?

Linn. Syst. Monandria Monogynia.

The fecula of the tubers.

Vernacular.

Habitat. Burmah?

Remarks. A plant largely cultivated at Kirkee by the Agri-Horticultural Society of Western India, with tubers and starch indistinguishable from the tubers and starch of *Maranta arundinacea*, Linn. *West Indian Arrow-root*. It is not the West Indian plant however, but I believe *M. ramosissima*, with which however I cannot identify it, as no description of that plant is accessible to me. The West Indian plant is said to be cultivated in India by nearly every Anglo-Indian writer. Is this true? The Society's plant is said to have come originally from Calcutta (Silhet?). *M. arundinacea* was first described by Martyn, and West Indian Arrow-root was mentioned by Hughes in 1751.

N. O. 240. TACCACEÆ. *TACCADS*.

Tacca pinnatifida. *Rox. Salep Tacca.*

Linn. Syst. Hexandria Monogynia.

The root; and the fecula of the root,—Tahiti Arrow-root, Otaheite Salep, Tacca starch.

Vernacular. *Kunda*, Dec. *Carachunay*, Tam. *Chunda*, Tel.

Habitat. The Concans, Malabar, Zanzibar, Eastern Archipelago.

Remarks. The species of *Tacca* which yields the Tacca starch, actually produced at Tahiti, and the other islands of the South Sea, is *N. oceanica*, Nuttall. *T. pinnatifida* however yields an excellent starch, included under the same commercial designation, and was until lately considered the true Polynesian plant. Seeman states that two *Taccas* are found in the Fiji Islands, namely, *T. pinnatifida*, Forst. called *Yabia dina*; and *T. sativa*, Rumph. called *Yabia Sa*.

N. O. 251. PALMÆ. *PALMS*.

Borassus flabelliformis. *W. Fan-leaved Borassus. Palmyra.*

Linn. Syst. Diœcia Hexandria.

The germ.

Vernacular. *Tala*, Sans. *Tal*, Beng. Hind. *Tarie*, Hind. *Tar*, Dec. *Ampana*, *Carimpana*, Mal. *Panang-kulloo*, Tam. *Putootoadi*, *Sati-kulloo*, *Penty*, Tel. *Tal-gaha*, Cey. *Dom* (Forskall), *Tafi*, Arab. *Lontar*, Malaya.

Habitat. East Indies.

STARCHES.

Remarks. Crawford, Tennant, and other writers, state that the germ of this nut, pushed to the first stage of growth, and dried in the sun, constitutes a very palatable vegetable, and that subsequently reduced to powder forms a fecula highly esteemed by the Dutch. The germ is eaten in Bombay and is the *Pannag-kalung* of the Tamils.

Caryota urens. W. *Torn-leaved Caryota.*

Linna. Syst. Monocotyled. Polyandria.

The fecula of the pith.

Vernacular. *Bheerlee-mahr*, By. *Erimpana*, *Schunda-pana*, Mal. *Coonda-panna*, Tam. *Teerooga*, Tel. *Kitul*, Cey.

Habitat. East Indies.

Remarks. This tree is chiefly found in Malabar, Bengal, Assam, and other parts of India, and is more remarkable for the immense quantity of *toddy* and *jaggery* (sugar) it yields than for its fecula, which however is palatable, and easily obtained. I am not aware of its sago being used in this Presidency. Ainslie gives *Codda-panna*, as the Malabar name of *Corypha umbraculifera*, W. the pith of which also yields Sago. The best Sago, and the substance which is familiar to Europeans under that name, is obtained from two species of *Metroxylon*, namely, *Metroxylon rumphii*, Martius (*Sagus rumphii*, W. *Sagus genuina*, Rumphius) *Rumphius's Sago-palm*, and *Metroxylon laeve*, Martius (*Sagus laevis*, Rumphius), of the Eastern Archipelago, the *Rambiya* of the Malays. *Arenga saccharifera*, Labill. (*Saguerus rumphii*, Rox., *Borassus Gomutus*, Lour. *Gomutus saccharifera*, Spr. *Saguerus saccharifer*, Blume. "Palma Indica vinaria secunda, Saquerus sive Gomutus Gomuti," Rumphius. *Anau*, Marsden)—the Sagwire, or Gomuti of economic works, and also a native of the Eastern Archipelago, yields largely a good Sago. Like the *Caryota urens*, it is yet more famous for its *toddy* and *jaggery*, as well as for the fibre covering the base of the petiole, the *Ejoo* or *Gomuti* of the Malays. The flesh of the fruit yields the "Hell water" of Dutch writers, but the seed is edible. *Sagus vitiensis*, Wendl. is the Sago-yielding Palm of the Fiti Islands, and it is called *Niu-soria*, and *Sogo* by the natives. The *Ipurma* Sago of St. Thomas is obtained from *Mauritia flexuosa*, Wallace; and *Giulielma speciosa*, Mart. of Guiana and the Amazon country is also fariniferous. *Metroxylon filare*, Mart. yields a very inferior Sago; as is also stated of *Raphis flabelliformis*, Ait. a native of Southern China; and *Corypha Gebanga*, Blume, of Java. *Phanix farinifera*, W. *Small Date-palm* of Coromandel, the *Sirroo-eetchum* of the Tamils, and *Chittyeita* of the Telingas, has a floury drupe eaten as a bread stuff by the natives without preparation. The ancients would appear to have been unacquainted with Sago, and the substance is first mentioned by Marco Polo. The word is from the Malay *Sagu*, which seems to be applied to whatever species of Palm or Cycad may in any region of the Eastern Archipelago be there the special source of the farina used.

STARCHES.

N. O. 256. TYPHACEÆ. *BULRUSHES.*

***Typha elephantina.* Rox.**

Linn. Syst. Monœcia Triandria.

The pollen.

Vernacular. *Hogla*, Beng. *Boor*, *Booree*, Sindh.

Habitat. Sindh, Deccan.

Remarks. This species of *Cat's Tail* affords the Booree bread of Sindh. The pollen of *Typha utilis* forms the *Hunga-hunga* bread of New Zealand.

N. O. 265. CYPERACEÆ. *SEDGES.*

Linn. Syst. Monœcia Triandria.

The corm.

Vernacular. *Kutchera*, By.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. A root is sold in Bombay under the name of *Kutchera*, and I am credibly informed from Tanna and Ahmedabad that it is commonly eaten in those Collectorates. It is apparently a Sedge. *Kutchera* is a name applied also to species of *Curcuma*, and is equivalent to the term "fecula." The corms of *Cyperus esculentus*, W. (μαλινοβάλλη of Theophrastus), are used in the South of Europe. The Chinese eat those of *Scirpus tuberosus*, their *Pi-tsi*; and *Cyperus bulbosus*, and *Scirpus dubius*, Rox. are used by the Telingas.

The following list of plants includes such as yield fecula, or are valued on account of the starch contained in their roots, bulbs, corms, or tubers and fruits, and which are neither indigenous to, nor cultivated on an economic scale in Western India; and also a few indigenous plants little prized for their fecula, and which have already been catalogued in detail under the head of "Fruits and Vegetables":—

N. O. 10. NYMPHÆACEÆ.

Nymphæa Lotus, Linn. Seed and root. See "Fruits and Vegetables."

N. O. 11. NELUMBIACEÆ.

Nelumbium speciosum, W. Seed and root. See "Fruit and Vegetables."

N. O. 58. TROPÆOLACEÆ.

Tropæolum tuberosum. Maund of Peru. Root.

N. O. 71. ANACARDIACEÆ.

Mangifera indica, Linn. Kernel. See "Fruits and Vegetables."

STARCHES.

N. O. 74. LEGUMINOSÆ.

- Apios tuberosus*, Bcer. *Saa-ga-ban* of Micmac Indians. Root.
Dolichos bubosus, Linn. seu *Pachyrhizus angulatus*, Rich. Polynesia. Root.
Dolichos tuberosus.
Glycine subterranea. *Voandzou* of Madagascar. Root.
Lathyrus tuberosus, W. Holland. Root.
Pueraria sp.

See also "Agricultural produce,—Pulse."

N. O. 90. HALORAGACEÆ.

- Trapa bicornis*, W. China. Seed.
Trapa natans, W. Europe. Seed.
Trapa bispinosa, W. et A. India. Seed. See "Fruits and Vegetables."

N. O. 97. PORTULACACEÆ.

- Claytonia tuberosa*. Siberia. Root.
Claytonia virginica, Ph. North America. Root.

N. O. 98. ILLECEBRACEÆ.

- Spergula sativa*. Norway. The flour of the Seed.

N. O. 110. UMBELLIFERÆ.

- Anethum graveolens*, W. *Yampa* of North American Indians. Root.
Aracacha esculenta. One *Aracacha* of Peru. Root.
Cymopterus———? The root is used by the Pawnee Indians.
Helosciadium californicum. Oregon. Root.

To this order belong also the *Pook-pook* of the Spokane Indians, and the "Biscuit-roots" of Oregon.

N. O. 117. VALERIANACEÆ.

- Valeriana edulis*. *Kooyah* of North American Indians. Root.

N. O. 120. COMPOSITÆ.

- Cardus virginianus*. Rocky Mountains. Root.
Helianthus tuberosus, W. Root. See "Fruits and Vegetables."

N. O. 151. CONVULVULACEÆ.

- Batatas edulis*, Don. Root. See "Fruits and Vegetables."

N. O. 157. SOLANACEÆ.

- Solanum tuberosum*, W. Root. See "Fruits and Vegetables."

N. O. 161. LABIATÆ.

- Ocymum tuberosum*. *Katang* of Java. Root.

STARCHES.

N. O. 170. AMARANTACEÆ.

The grain *Rajgeera* of this Presidency belongs to this order. Lindley states that the seeds of *Amarantus frumentaceus*, and *A. Anardhana* are gathered as corn crops in India.

N. O. 171. CHENOPODIACEÆ.

Chenopodium Quinoa, W. *Quinoa*, grain of Peru.

N. O. 176. POLYGONACEÆ.

Fagopyrum esculentum. Buckwheat.

N. O. 200. ARTOCARPACEÆ.

Artocarpus incisa, W. *True Bread Fruit Tree* of South Seas.

Ficus panifica, Abyssinia.

N. O. 220. CONIFERÆ.

Araucaria bidwillii, Hook. The *Bunza Tunza* of Moreton Bay Seed.

Araucaria imbricata, W. Chili. Seed.

Pinus fremontiana, Endl. Rocky Mountains. Seed.

Pinus Pinea, Linn. South Europe. Seed.

N. O. 224. DIOSCORIACEÆ.

Dioscorea aculeata, W.

Dioscorea alata, W.

Dioscorea bulbifera, W.

Dioscorea peataphylla, W.

Dioscorea sativa, W.

} See "Fruits and Vegetables."

Testudinaria Elephantipes. Caffraria. Pith.

N. O. 230. ORCHIDACEÆ.

Eulophia vera.

Eulophia campestris.

} The roots of these plants probably constitute Oriental Salep.

Gastrodia sesamoides, R. Br. New Holland. Root.

Orchis Morio, *O. mascula*, W. *O. militaris*, W. *O. papilionacea*, W.

O. coriophora, Per. and *O. undulatifolia*, Per. yield European Salep.

The *Boyams* root of New South Wales belongs, it is said, to this order.

N. O. 235. MUSACEÆ.

Musa paradisiaca, W.

Musa sapientum, W.

} Both yield fecula. See "Fruit and Vegetables."

N. O. 236. IRIDACEÆ.

A species of *Tigridia*, yields an edible root in Mexico.

STARCHES.

N. O. 237. LILIACEÆ.

Camassia esculenta. *Quamash* of North American Indians.

Cordyline Ti.

Dracæna ferrea.

} Polynesia.

N. O. 257. ARACEÆ.

Amorphophallus campanulatus, W.
Root.

Arum Colocasia, W. Root.

Arum esculentum? *Eddoes* and *Coco*
of West Indies. Root.

Arum indicum, Lour. Root.

Arum maculatum, W. The Source
of "Portland Sago."

Arum nymphaeifolium. Root.

Arum trilobatum, W. Root.

Caladium costatum.

Caladium grandifolium, W. Root.

Caladium ovatum, W. Root.

Caladium sagittifolium, W. Root.

Colocasia himalensis.

Colocasia macrorrhiza.

} See "Fruits and Vegetables."

Arum rumphii of Polynesia, yields farina according to Simmonds.

N. O. 266. GRAMINACEÆ.

Avena sativa, Linn. and other species. Oats.

Festuca (*Glyceria*, Brown) *fruitans*, Linn. of Russia. "Manna
Croup."

Hordeum distichon, Linn. and other species. Barley.

Oryza mutica, Rox. "Upland Rice."

Panicum fasciculatum, Swartz. Jamaica, Cumana, Mexico, Guiana,
Quito, St. Thomas.

Panicum oryzoides, Swartz. Jamaica and Brazil.

Paspalum exile, according to Simmonds the *Fundi* or *Fundungi* of
West Africa.

Poa abyssinica, Jacq. *Teff* of Abyssinia.

Secale cereale, Linn. Rye.

Sorghum avenaceum, Beauv. Cape.

Sorghum caffrorum, Beauv. Cape.

Triticum vulgare, Kunth. and other species. Wheat.

Zizania aquatica, H. K. "Canada Rice."

STARCHES.

Soojee, Rolong, Semola, Smolina, Smoletta, Semola rarita, and Urena, are simply forms of Wheat flour. See also "Agricultural Produce—Cereals."

N. O. 267. FILICES.

Alsophila sp. Tasmania. Root.
Cibotium billardieri. Tasmania. Pith.
Cyathea medullaris.
Diplazium esculentum.
Gleichenia hermanni.
Marattia alata, Swz. Sandwich Isles.
Nephrodium esculentum. Nepaul. Rhizome.
Pteris esculenta, Swz. Australia.

N. O. 273. LICHENES.

Cetraria icelandica, Ach. Iceland Moss.
Cetraria nivalis, Ach. Snow Citraria of North Europe.
Lecanora esculenta.
Lecanora affinis.
Stricta pulmonacea, Ach. Liverwort *Stricta* of England.
The Tartars also eat an undetermined Lichen under the name of "Earth bread."

N. O. 274. FUNGI.

Agaricus sps. Mushrooms of Europe.
Boletus esculentus. Per. Britain.
Cyttaria darwinii, with *Arbutus* berries, constitute the only vegetable food of the people of Terra del Fuego.
Cyttaria berteroi. Chili.
Exidia hispidula. China.
Morchella esculenta. Per. Esculent Morel of Europe.
Mytilis australis. "Native Bread" of Tasmania.
Tuber sps. Truffles of Europe.

N. O. 276. ALGÆ.

Chondrus mamillosus.
Chondrus crispus. } Carrageen moss.
D'Urvillea utilis. Chili.
Fucus sps.
Gigartina speciosa. Swan River.
Gelidium corneum, forming the Bird's nests eaten by the Chinese.
Gracilaria lichenoides, Ceylon Moss.
262

STARCHES.

Gracilaria spinosa, *Agar-Agar* of the Eastern Archipelago and China.

Laminaria saccharina,
Laminaria esculenta, *Badderlocks*, } of Scotland.

Nostoc commune, of Arctic regions.

Nostoc edule, of China.

Porphyra laciniata,
Porphyra vulgaris, } *Slouk*, of Scotland.

Rhodymenia palmata, *Dulse* of Scotland.

Suhria vittata, Cape of Good Hope.



DIVISION I.

Class 3. G.

SUGARS.

N. O. 25. TAMARICACEÆ. *TAMARISKS.*

Tamarix indica. *Rox. v. Gallica.* *Linn. Indian Tamarisk.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Trigynia.

The saccharine exudation,—Arabian Manna.

Vernacular. The tree,—*Ihaoo*, Hind. *Pakke*, Tel. *Toorfa*, Arab. *Guz*, Pers. The exudation,—*Guzunjabin*, Pers. Vulg.

Habitat. The Mediterranean lands, Arabia, Sindh, Rohilcund.

Remarks. This exudation is said to be produced by the puncture of the *Coccus maniparus*. It is often called Arabian Manna to distinguish it from *Toorunjabin*, or Persian Manna, secreted by *Alhagi maurorum*, Tourn. N. O. Leguminosæ; *Shirkist*, or Khorassan Manna, said to be the product of a species of Olive; and Sicilian Manna the sweet concrete exudation of *Frazinus Ornus*, Linn. and *F. rotundifolia*, Linn. both Oliveworts. Australian or Gum-tree Manna is a spontaneous exudation from *Eucalyptus mannifera*, Moudie (Trans. Med. Bot. Soc. iii. 24), N. O. 85. Myrtacæ. Bennett states that the *Eucalyptus viminalis* of Hooker is the source of Australian Manna, and that it is produced by the perforations of a *Tettigonia*. He also states that a saccharine and mucilaginous substance, called *Lerp* by the natives, is produced on *Eucalyptus dumosa*, A. Cunn. by a *Psylla*. In a note to chapter viii. of Livingstone's Missionary Travels, it is said that a sweet gummy exudation called by the aborigines of New Holland *Woo-me-la*, is produced by a species of *Psylla* on a species of *Eucalyptus*. Is this *Lerp*? In the chapter quoted, Livingstone mentions that the larvæ of a species of *Psylla* appear in South Africa on the *Mopane* tree (*Bauhinia* sp.? N. O. 74.) covered with a sugary secretion, which the inhabitants collect and eat. At the Cape of Good Hope, *Vascoa amplexicaulis*, De C. has a saccharine root,

SUGARS.

called *Zoethout-boschje*, used by the colonists as a substitute for Liquorice, the root of *Liquoritia officinalis*, Monch. The root of *Abrus precatorius*, Linn. *Jamaica Wild Liquorice*, is substituted here, and in the West Indies. *Ononis spinosa*, W. *Common Rest Harrow* of Britain, *Glycyrrhiza echinata*, *G. glandulifera*, and *Trifolium alpinum*, have sweet roots, which however are little known. *Taverniera cuneifolia* of this Presidency has a sweet root, and hence it is called *Jutinud*, which is the native name of officinal Liquorice. All these are Leguminous Plants. *Meum mutellina* and *M. athamaticum*, N. O. 110, have sweet aromatic roots used in the preparation of *Venice Treacle*; and the root of *Panax quinquefolium*, N. O. 111 is also sweet and used for Liquorice. At the Cape of Good Hope also the nectar found in the involucre of *Protea mellifera*, Linn. N. O. 182. Proteaceæ, is collected and used under the name of *Boschjes Stroop*. Other species also probably contribute to this natural syrup; and Lindley states that the flowers of *Melianthus Major*, N. O. 62, Zygophyllaceæ are so full of honey that it is shaken from the plant in heavy showers, and used by the natives at the Cape. The flowers of *Columnnea scandens*, N. O. 145. Gesneraceæ secrete so large a quantity of honey that it is called *Liane à sirop* by the French colonists of—? The stem of *Witsenia maura*, N. O. 236. Iridaceæ is said to abound in a rich saccharine juice. *Quercus mannifera*, N. O. 212. Corylaceæ is said to yield a Manna in Kurdistan. Briancon Manna is obtained from *Larix europæa*, De C. *Common Larch*, N. O. 220. Coniferæ. Cedar Manna occurs on *Cedrus Libani*, Barrel, *Cedar of Lebanon*, also a Conifer. Orcin Manna is found in various Lichenes, N. O. 273; and various Algæ, N. O. 276, as *Laminaria saccharina*, Ag., *Halidrys siliquosa*, and *Fucus vesiculosus*, Linn. contain a considerable per centage of Manna-like sugar. *Sukhur-ool-ashur*, the sugar of *Calotropis gigantea*, R. Brown, is probably of the nature of Manna. *Paullinia australis*, and *Serjania lethalis*, N. O. 48. Sapindaceæ, are supposed to furnish Lechequana honey, which is as dangerous in its effects as that mentioned by Xenophon. (Anab. lib. iv.) See under "Drugs," *Alhagi Maurorum*, *Abrus precatorius*, *Liquoritia officinalis*, and *Calotropis gigantea*.

N. O. 53. VITACEÆ. VINEWORTS.

Vitis vinifera. *W. Common Grape Vine.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

The sugar,—Grape Sugar.

Vernacular. The sugar,—*Dips*, *Dibs*, Syria, Egypt.

Habitat.

Remarks. "In Syria a sweet preparation is made from the juice of the grape. It consists chiefly of grape sugar, and is exported to Egypt under the name of *dips* or *dibs*."—"In Genesis xliii. v. 11, this word is translated *honey*, though the sweet of the grape is probably meant.

SUGARS.

Dibs is also the word used for Samson's honey (Judges xiv. 8), though *Assal* is the word now employed in Syria and Egypt to denote the honey of the bee." (Lewes in "The Chemistry of Common Life.") Raisins, figs, dates, and prunes, abounding in grape-sugar, may with propriety be classed amongst vegetable sugars; as also the pods of *Ceratonia Siliqua*, the Locust-tree of Europe; *Hymenæa Courbaril*, the West Indian Locust; and *Gleditschia triacantha*, the Honey Locust of North America. The pulp of the pod of *Cathartocarpus Fistula* is also sweet, but nauseous. These four trees are all Leguminous.

N. O. 135. SAPOTACEÆ. *SAPOTADS.*

Bassia latifolia. *Rox. Broad-leaved Bassia.*

Lin. Syst. Dodecandria Monogynia.

The Sugar obtained from the flower.

Vernacular. *Mudhooka*, *Mudooka*, Sans. *Mahwa*, *Muhooa*, Beng. *Moula*, Beng. Hind. *Mowa*, *Mourah*, By. *Poounum*, Mal. *Caat-elloorpei*, Tam. *Ipie*, Tel.

Habitat. East Indies.

Remarks. Sugar is also obtained from *Bassia butyracea*, *Rox.*, in Rohilcund. (Simmonds.)

N.O. 251. PALMÆ. *PALMS.*

Borassus flabelliformis. *W. Fan-leaved Borassus, Palmyra.*

Lin. Syst. Diœcia Hexandria.

The Sugar prepared from the sap.

Vernacular. *Tala*, Sans. *Tal*, Beng. Hind. *Tar*. Dec. *Ampana*, *Carimpana*, Mal. *Panang-kulloo*, Tam. *Putoo-toadi*, *Tati-kulloo*, *Penty*, Tel. *Tal-gaha*, Cey. *Dom* (Forskal), *Tafi*, Arab. *Lontar*, Malaya.

Habitat. East Indies.

Remarks. See "Fruits and Vegetables," and "Narcotics."

Caryota urens. *W. Four-leaved Caryota.*

Lin. Syst. Monœcia Polyandria.

The Sugar prepared from the sap.

Vernacular. *Bheerlee-mahr*, By. *Erimpana*, *Schunda-pana*, Mal. *Coonda-panna*, Tam. *Teerooga*, Tel. *Kitul*, Cey.

Habitat. East Indies.

Remarks. See "Narcotics" and "Starches."

SUGARS.

Cocos nucifera. *W. Common Coconut.*

Linn. Syst. Monœcia Hexandria.

The Sugar prepared from the sap.

Vernacular. *Narikela*, Sans. *Narikel*, Beng. *Narel*, Hind. *Tenga*, Mal. *Taynga*, Tam. *Tenkaia*, *Narikadam*, *Kobbari*, Tel. *Pol*, *Navasi*, *Tæmbili*, Cey. *Jowz-hindee*, *Nardjil*, Arab. *Nur*, Malaya. *Kalapa*, Java.

Habitat. East Indies.

Remarks. See "Fruits and Vegetables."

Phœnix sylvestris. *Rox. Wood, Date Palm.*

Linn. Syst. Diœcia Triandria.

The Sugar prepared from the sap.

Vernacular. *Khurjjooree*, Sans. *Sendhi*, *Kajar*, Hind. *Eetchum-pannay*, Tam. *Eeta*, Tel.

Habitat. East Indies.

Remarks. This is said to be the largest sugar produce of all the Palms; the sugar of Palms, or *Jaggery*, as it is called in India, being prepared by boiling down the sap. *Phœnix dactylifera*, Linn. is said also to yield sugar. The other sacchariferous Palms are *Arenga saccharifera*, Labill. of the Eastern Archipelago, and *Nipa fruticans*, Thunb. of the shores of the Indian Ocean.

N. O. 266. GRAMINACEÆ. GRASSES.

Saccharum officinarum. *Linn. Common Sugar-Cane.*

Linn. Syst. Triandria Digynia.

The prepared juice,—Sugar.

Vernacular. The plant,—*Ikshu*, *Pundru*, *Rusala*, Sans. *Ik*, *Akh*, *Ookh*, *Ukyo*, Beng. *Ganna*, *Khulooa*, *Kajooli*, *Ich*, *Uch*, Hind. *Oos*, Dec. *Karimba*, Mal. *Karoomboo*, Tam. *Cherukoo-bodi*, *Cherukoobuboo*, Tel. *Kusseb-us-sookir*, Arab. *Nie-shukhir*, Pers. *Tâbu*, Malaya. *Tuvo*, Borneo. *Tau*, Floris. Tonga. *To*, Tahiti, Marquesas. *Ko*, Sandwich Isles. *Jaggary*,—*Ghudham*, *Gura*, *Guda*, Sans. *Goor*, Dec. *Vellum* Tam. *Kund*, Arab. Sugar,—*Sakkara*, Sans. *Chenee*, Hind. *Shukhir*, Dec. *Sukkaree*, Tam. *Panchadara*, Tel. *Shukhir*, Pers. Arab. *Tub-ir-sud* (Sugar Candy), Arab. *Gula*, *Sakara*, *Kara*, *Gândis*, Java.

Habitat. Cultivated in both Indies.

SUGARS.

Remarks. Four varieties of *Common Sugar-Cane* are recognised by Kunth, viz. :—

- a. commune.* *Poori*, Beng. ; and Creole, or Native Cane of West Indies.
- β. purpureum.* *Kajooli*, Beng.
- γ. giganteum.* *Kulloo*, Beng.
- δ. tahitense.* Otaheite Cane.

Two other species are also admitted, viz. :—

- S. violaceum*, *Tussac*, said to be identical with the Otaheite Cane.
- S. sinense.* Rox. Cultivated in China.

Cane-sugar cannot be proved to have been known to the ancients. According to Sprengel the cane is first mentioned by Abulfaidil, and sugar by Moses Chorenensis. The Venetians imported Indian sugar by way of the Red Sea into Europe prior to A.D. 1148, and the plant was probably introduced into Rhodes, Crete, Cyprus, and Sicily by the Saracens. In the 15th century it was introduced to the Canaries by the Spaniards, and to Madeira by the Portuguese, whence it was carried to the West Indies and Brazil. The manufacture of sugar in the new world commenced during the 17th century.

Cane-sugar may be crystallized or amorphous. White-, Brown-, and Pink- or Rose-Candy : and White, and Brown Sugar are examples of the first, and Barley-sugar of the second. Muscovado, or Raw-sugar, is a mixture of crystalline and amorphous sugar. Molasses (from *mel*, honey) is the drainings of Muscovado ; Treacle (*Theriaca*, *Fæx Sacchari*, Pharm., Loud.) “is the viscid, dark brown, uncrystallizable syrup which drains from refined sugar in the sugar moulds ;” Caramel is burnt sugar, and an article well known to Parsee Wine-dealers.

Andropogon saccharatus, Rox. (*Sorghum saccharatum*, Pers. *Holcus saccharatus*, Linn. and perhaps *Andropogon caffrorum*, Kunth), is the “Broom corn” of America, and *Sorgho-sucre* of the French. It is simply the *Shaloo* of the Deccan, and *Deodhan* of Hindoostan, but has become very valuable in other countries as a source of sugar. A cane called *Imphee* has been experimentally cultivated with indifferent success in Western India for some years past on account of the sugar which it yields, and it is said to be *Andropogon saccharatus*, Rox. The plant known at the Cape of Good Hope as *Imphee*, has not however a black grain, like the so-called *Imphee* cultivated in this government ; and I believe this so-called *Imphee* not to be the plant of the Caffres, but that introduced into England from China. This may account for the indifferent success of its cultivation here, for *primâ facie* a Cape variety of a sugar yielding *Andropogon*, would be more likely to bear out its local reputation in Western India than a Chinese, for both the Chinese and Cape plants are probably but varieties of Roxburgh’s plant. The “Maple Sugar” of North America is prepared from the juice of *Acer saccharinum*, W.

SUGARS.

A. dasycarpum, W. and other species, N. O. 47. Aceraceæ. In North America sugar is also obtained from *Betula nigra*, and *B. lenta*, N. O. 211. Betulaceæ. "Beetroot Sugar" is prepared from *Beta vulgaris*, W. and (?) *B. Cicla*, W. N. O. 171. Chenopodiaceæ. *Sambucus nigra*, W. The Common Elder, N. O. 114. Caprifoliaceæ, yields a sugar, but at present of no economic value. Sugar is also now prepared from Potatoes, and might be theoretically from any starchy vegetable. Honey is essentially a vegetable sugar, but will be catalogued under animal products.

The following is a list of the Sweet-meats (*Meethayee*) sold in the Bazar of Bombay :—

MORE OR LESS CIRCULAR IN SHAPE.

Jelabee. Sugar, *ghee*, and wheat-flour, mixed, melted, and formed into an irregular web, by being poured out of a spoon having a hole at the bottom, and moved in a circular way.

Sutur-phunee, or *Tar-phunee*. The same constituents, mixed, melted, drawn into fine filaments and felted, as it were, together.

Mal-poorree. The same, but resembling small pancakes.

Reevudee. Lozenges of sugar, covered with *til* seed (Sesamum).

Burra-buttasa and *Chota-buttasa*. Cakes of sugar,—white and brittle.

Annarsa. Sugar-cakes covered with *Cus-cus* (Poppy-seed).

Nunkatai. Rich cakes of flour, sugar, almonds, with cardamoms and other spices, made by the Mahomedans, and chiefly imported from Surat.

Khaja. *Ghee* and fine flour.

MORE OR LESS QUADRILATERAL OR CUBICAL.

Burphee-saddee. Milk and sugar.

Burphee-masalakee. The same with the addition of *Pista* (Pistachio-nuts), *Chirongee* (the kernels of *Buchanania latifolia*, Rox.), and spices.

Budamee-hulwa-vola. Wheat flour and sugar paste, with almonds scattered over the surface.

Budamee-hulwa-sooka. The same dried.

Budamee-hulwa-musalaka. The same with the addition of spices.

Dewka-hulwa. Thin slices of *Budamee-hulwa*.

Goor-danee. Earth-nuts embedded in *Goor* (raw-sugar) and baked.

Mesoor. Gram embedded in sugar.

Narlee-pakh. Coconut and sugar.

Doodee-ke-hulwa. Sugar, gourd in slices, and spices.

MORE OR LESS GLOBULAR.

Dood-pedda. Sugar boiled with milk.

Dood-pedda-musalika. The same with cardamoms, nutmeg, and mace.

SUGARS.

Motee-choor-ludoo. Balls of sugar, wheat, and gram flour.

Dulya-ludoo. The same made finer.

Bessun-ke-ludoo. Sugar and gram flour only.

Moong-ke-ludoo. *Moong* flour (*Phaseolus Mungo*).

Choorma-ludoo. Wheat flour.

Oodit-ke-ludoo. Oorud flour (*Phaseolus Mungo*, var.).

Methee-ludoo. Fenugreek.

Masaleka-ludoo. Any of above Ludoos with spices.

Buttasa-ludoo. *Buttasa* (see above) in balls.

MORE OR LESS CYLINDRICAL.

Gugun-gantee. Little cylinders, flour within and sugar without.

Goolabee-jamb. Sugar and flour.

Goolab-cheeree or *Sucker-ke-cheeree.* Sugar and flour, in long sticks hooked at one end.

AMORPHOUS.

Gool-kund. A conserve of rose flowers, almonds, sugar-candy, with cardamoms and rose-water.

Hulwa is imported into Bombay, in saucers, from Muscat.

Sheera. Lumps of sugar, wheat flour, and ghee, with a few almonds, being indeed amorphous *Hulwa*.

Mawa. Milk and sugar boiled, being amorphous *Dood-pedda*.

IRREGULAR.

Kullee-ke-ludoo. Soft comfits of sugar and gram and wheat flour, being the elements of the balls called *Ludoo*.

Boondhee-ke-ludoo. The same, but rounder.

Mawa-ke-kuringee. A paste of milk and sugar with spices and *pistachio-nuts*, formed into a small pasty shape, covered with sugar, and baked.

Kurinja. A small pasty, containing a mixture of cocoa-nut, sugar, *Cus-cus* (Poppy seed), and spices.

Sakur-chuna. Gram comfits.

Yelchee-dana. Cardamom comfits.

Kajoo-gola, or *Suckur-ka-kajoo.* *Cashew-nut* comfits.

Til-dana, or *Suckur-ke-Til.* Comfits, used on the *Sunkrat* holiday.

Suckur-ka-khel. Sugar toys, used in the Dewalee holidays.

Har-gantee. Sugar necklace, made in the Holee holidays.

Thooguree. Comfits of sugar, ghee, and flour.

Chuna-papudee. Split gram and sugar.

Singer. *Khaja* (see above) shaped like a pasty and baked.



DIVISION I.

Class 4. A.

GUMS AND GUM-RESINS.

N. O. 4. ANNONACEÆ. ANONADS.

Annona squamosa. Linn. Sweet Sop.

Linn. Syst. Polyandria Polygynia.

Vernacular. See "Fruits and Vegetables."

Habitat. South America. Extensively cultivated throughout the East.

Remarks. See "Drugs." This is one of the trees on which LAC is found, having been first noticed on it by Dr. Carter, who first fully and accurately described and figured the insect (*Coccus Lacca*), the punctures of which cause the exudation of this substance.

The other trees on which LAC is found are :—

Vatica laccifera, N. O. 34.

Feronia eliphantum, N. O. 40.

Vismia laccifera ?

Vismia micrantha ?

} N. O. 41.

Schleichera trijuga, N. O. 48.

Zizyphus Jujuba, N. O. 70.

Butea frondosa,

Erythrina indica,

Erythrina monosperma,

Inga dulcis,

Mimosa cinerea,

} N. O. 74.

Carissa spinarum, N. O. 141.

Aleurites laccifera,

Croton Draco ?

Croton sanguiferum,

} N. O. 195.

Urostigma religiosum, N. O. 200.

Celtis sp. N. O. 201. Ulmaceæ.

GUMS AND GUM-RESINS.

The Vernacular names for LAC are *Laksha*, Sans. *Lakh*, Hind. Guz. *Komburruki*, Tam. *Commoleka*, Tel. *Lakada*, Cey. *Khejikk*, Burmah. *Balo*, Java. *Ambalau*, Malaya. In a note on Roxburgh's paper, "On the *Lácshà*, or Lac insect" (Asiatic Researches, Vol. ii. Lond. 1799), Sir W. Jones observes,—“The *Hindus* have six names for LAC; but they generally call it *Lácshà*, from the *multitude* of small insects, who, as they believe, discharge it from their stomachs, and at length destroy the tree on which they form their colonies. A fine *Pippala*, near *Crishnagar*, is now almost wholly destroyed by them.”

Dr. Carter's papers on the *Coccus Lacca* are contained in Vol. vii. Nos. 37 and 41 of “The Annals and Magazine of Natural History.”

The ancients were unacquainted with Lac, unless they included it under the substance called *καρχάρον* by Dioscorides, but which was probably the oleo-resin of the bazars called *Decamaltee*. Vide N. O. 115 *infra*. At least the ancients did not use sealing-wax; and as the Hindoos still seal their kinkob letter bags (*kharita*) in the manner in which the Greeks and Romans fastened their letters with “sealed earth,” it may be conjectured that they learnt the use of Lac from the Arabs. The “Indian Wax” of old writers is red sealing-wax.

In commerce LAC, gathered with the twigs on which it is formed, is called STICK-LAC; the resin removed, and its calouring matter washed out, is SEED-LAC; this melted in masses is LUMP-LAC; or melted, strained, and run into thin layers, SHELL-LAC. LACQUER is a varnish of LAC. The Lac-work of Hyderabad, in the Deccan, is celebrated. See “Dyes.” Crawfurd states that there is a dye on Sumatra called *Laka*, the wood of the tree named *Tanarius major* by Rumphius (Amb. lib. v. ch. 38, tab. 122), but I am unable to identify it with any species recognised by botanists; Blume (Rumphia) gives two species of *Myristica* with the vernacular name of *Lakha*.

N. O. 18. FLACOURTIACEÆ. *Lætia apetata* secretes, in tropical America, a balsamic resin, becoming white in contact with air, like Sandarach.

N. O. 19. CISTACEÆ. ROCK-ROSES.

Cochlospermum Gossypium. De C. Golden Silk-Cotton Tree.

Linn. Syst. Polyandria Monogynia.

Vernacular. The gum,—*Kuteera*, Hind.

Habitat. Travancore, Coromandel, Hurdwar, Arracan.

Remarks. See “Drugs.” GUM-KUTEERA of commerce is the product also of *Eriodendron anfractuosum*, Linn. and *Sterculia urens*, Rox. N. O. 31. It is often substituted for Tragacanth. LADANUM is the resinous exudation from *Cistus creticus*, *C. ladaniferus* and other Rock-Rose of that genus. It is described by Herodotus (bk. iii. ch. 112), and is said to be sold in the Surat bazar.

GUMS AND GUM-RESINS.

N. O. 31. STERCULIACEÆ. *STERCULIADS.*

Eriodendron anfractuosum De C. *White Silk-Cotton Tree.*

Linn. Syst. Monadelphia Polyandria.

Vernacular. The gum,—*Huttian-ke-gond*, Hind.

Habitat. Khandeish, Travancore, and Coromandel.

Remarks. See "Drugs," and "N. O. 19," above; *Sterculia urens*, below.

Salmalia malabarica. S. et E. *Red Silk-Cotton Tree.*

Linn. Syst. Monadelphia Polyandria.

Vernacular. The gum,—*Mochurrus*? Vulg.

Habitat. Concans, Malabar, Courtallum.

Remarks. See "Drugs." The MOCHURRUS of the bazars, is a gall from *Areca Catechu*. Some kinds of *Mochurrus* appear to be the gum of *Moringa pterygosperma*, Gært., and I have never been able to obtain any gum from the *Red Silk-Cotton Tree*.

Sterculia urens. Rox.

Linn. Syst. Monœcia Monadelphia.

Vernacular. See "Drugs."

Habitat. Concans, Courtallum.

Remarks. The gum of this tree forms a portion of GUM KUTEERA. See "N. O. 19," and *Eriodendron anfractuosum*, above. *S. Tragacantha*, yields the Tragacanth of Sierra-Leone. For true *Tragacantha*, see "N. O. 74," below.

N. O. 34. DIPTEROCARPACEÆ. *DIPTERADS.*

Dipterocarpus turbinatus. Rox.

Dipterocarpus costatus. Gært.

Dipterocarpus incanus. Rox.

Dipterocarpus alatus. Rox.

Linn. Syst. Polyandria Monogynia.

Vernacular. **D. turbinatus**, *Shweta-gurjan*, Beng. *Hora-gaha*, Cey. **D. costatus**, *Teeliagurjun*, Beng. **D. incanus**, *Gurjun*, Beng. The oleo-resin,—*Gurjuntel*, India. *Dhoonatil*, Cey.

Habitat. **D. turbinatus**, India, within and beyond the Ganges. **D. costatus** and **D. incanus**, Chittagong. **D. alatus**, Mascall Island and the neighbouring coast.

Remarks. This oleo-resin is the WOOD-OIL of commerce. *Dipterocarpus trinervis*, Blume, of Java, yields a resin substituted like WOOD-OIL for Copaiva Balsam.

GUMS AND GUM-RESINS.

Shorea robusta. Gært.

Shorea Tumbugaia. Rox.

Linn. Syst. Polyandria Monogynia.

Vernacular. **S. robusta**, Sala, Ushwukurnika, Sans. Sal, Beng. Hind. Saj, Beng. (Arab. by Ainslie). *Eing-gyeen*, Burmah, **S. Tumbugaia**, Tambugai, Tam.

Habitat. *S. robusta*, Hindoostan. *S. Tumbugaia*, Palghat.

Remarks. The resin of these trees (the latter is the *Vatica Tumbugaia* of W. et A.) constitutes one of the kinds of DAMMAR met with in India. It is amber-coloured like the resin (PINEY DAMMAR, WHITE DAMMAR OF MALABAR, INDIAN COPAL, (Indian) GUM ANIME) of *Vateria indica* of the present order, but very brittle instead of very tough, as the latter. WHITE DAMMAR of Singapore is the product of *Dammara orientalis*, N. O. 220. Pinaceæ, *D. australis* being the source of COWDIE OF KAURIE GUM, AUSTRALIAN DAMMAR, AUSTRALIAN COPAL of New Zealand. BLACK DAMMAR OF MALABAR is obtained from *Canarium strictum*, N. O. 72, below. RAL and DHOONA are given in books as Indian names of the resin of *S. robusta*, but Ral is a common name for all resin-like substances, and the Ral imported from the Punjab is not similar to the DAMMAR of *Shorea robusta*. The term *Dammar* is in Bombay also applied to FIRCH.

Vateria indica. Gært.

Linn. Syst. Polyandria Monogynia.

Vernacular. *Peininarum*, *Vella-koodricum*, Mal. *Velli-koondricum*, *Koondricum*, Tam. *Dupadamara*, Tel.

Habitat. Malabar, Travancore.

Remarks. This is the *Elæocarpus copaliferus* of Retz, *Pæncæ* of Rheede (Hort. Mal. iv. t. 15), and *Chloroxylon Dupada* of Buchanan. The resin, when recent and soft, is called PINEY VARNISH; when hardened, INDIAN COPAL, (Indian) GUM ANIME, and PINEY DAMMAR. For true Copal and Gum Anime, see below "N. Os. 71 and 74." The information in regard to Indian Dammars is very confused, and hence above I have avoided all synonymes but such as appear undoubted. What is known as the *Piney-tree* is the *Calophyllum angustifolium*, N. O. 42. Guttiferæ, of botanists. *Vateria lanceæfolia*, Rox. the *Moal* of Silhet "exudes a clear liquid, which soon hardens into a very pure amber-coloured resin, from which the natives obtain, by distillation, a dark-coloured, thick, strong-smelling balsam, called chooa or chova, by the people who sell it; and *Goond* by the Brahmins, who use it in their religious ceremonies and temples." *Vatica laccifera*, W. et A. (*Shorea Talura*, Rox.) of the Deccan, has already been referred to under N. O. 4.

GUMS AND GUM-RESINS.

N. O. 40. AURANTIACEÆ. CITRONWORTS.

Feronia elephantum. *C. de S. Indian Elephant Apple.*

Linn. Syst. Decandria Monogynia.

Vernacular. See "Drugs."

Habitat. India.

Remarks. The gum forms a part of the GUM-GATTIE and EAST INDIA GUM (Arabic) of commerce, the rest being made up of the gum of *Azadirachta indica*, N. O. 50 ; the gum(-resin ?) of *Mangifera indica*, N. O. 71 ; and gum of *Acacia arabica*, *A. Lebbek*, *A. odoratissima*, *A. Catechu*, and *Vachellia Farnesiana*, N. O. 74, and of *Terminalia bellerica*, N. O. 81, see below. *Ægle Marmelos*, *C. de S.* of the present order probably also contributes a portion. It is stated in the "Reports of the Juries" on the Exhibition of 1861, that the gum of Coimbatore is a mixture of 24 gums and resins. Of N. O. 41. Hypericaceæ, *Vismia micrantha*, and *V. laccifera*, have been referred to under N. O. 4. *V. guianensis* of Mexico and Surinam yields AMERICAN GUMMI GUTTÆ of commerce.

N. O. 42. GUTTIFERÆ. GUTTIFERS.

Calophyllum inophyllum. *Linn. Sweet-scented Calophyllum.*

Linn. Syst. Polyandria Monogynia.

Vernacular. *Poonaga* ? Sans. *Sultanchampa*, *Surpunka*, Hind. *Surpunka*, *Oondee*, Dec. *Poona*, Mal. *Pinnay*, Tam. *Poona-gamu*, Tel. *Teldomba*, Cey.

Habitat. Malabar, Deccan.

Remarks. See "Drugs." It is stated in books of authority, that "a resin exudes from the roots" of this plant, and that it is the TACAMAHACA of the Isle of Bourbon. "The true EAST INDIAN TACAMAHACA is produced by *C. Calaba*, and MYANAS RESIN is referred to the same species." (Lindley.) Linnæus erroneously referred Tacamahaca to *Populus balsamifera*, N. O. 209. Salicaceæ. *Elaphrium tomentosum* and *Canarium commune*, both of N. O. 72. Amyridaceæ, are said to yield some of this resin. GAMBOGE, GUMMI GUTTÆ, is the gum-resin of *Hebradendron cambogioides*, Graham, of Siam. *Moronobea coccinea* yields the "MANI or OANANI Gum of Brazil." "BALSAM OF MARIA comes from *Verticillaria acuminata*." The stamens and disk of *Clusia insignis* weep so much oleo-resin that Von Martius collected an ounce from two flowers !

N. O. 48. SAPINDACEÆ. SOAPWORTS.

Schleichera trijuga. *W. et A.*

Linn. Syst. Octandria Monogynia.

Vernacular. *Koosum*, By. *Poomarum*, Tam. *May*, *Roatangha*, Tel. *Kunghas* (Peddington), *Æmbul-kon*, Cey.

GUMS AND GUM-RESINS.

Habitat. Coromandel, Malabar.

Remarks. One source of LAC, see "N. O. 4," and "Woods," *Koosumba* is the name also of the dye Safflower, *Carthamus tinctorius*, N. O. 120.

N. O. 50. MELIACEÆ. MELIADS.

Azadirachta indica. *A. de Juss.* *Ash-leaved Bead Tree.*

Linn. Syst. Monadelphïa Decandria.

Vernacular. *Nimba*, Sans. *Nim*, *Arishto*, Hind. *Neem*, Dec. *Bewa*, Can. *Ariabepou*, Mal. *Veypam*, Tam. *Vepa*, *Vaympa*, Tel. *Tel-kohomba*, Cey. *Thembau-kamakah*, Pegu.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. See "Drugs." The gum forms a portion of GUM-GATTIE and EAST INDIA GUM, see "N. O. 40," above. Of N. O. 51. Humiriaceæ, "*Humirium floribundum*, when the trunk is wounded, yields a fragrant liquid yellow balsam, called BALSAM OF UMIRI, resembling the properties of Copaiva and Balsam of Peru." The juice of *Humirium balsamiferum* smells of Storax. Both are natives of tropical America.

N. O. 52. CEDRELACEÆ. CEDRELADS.

Swietenia Mahagoni. *W.* *Common Mahogany.*

Linn. Syst. Decandria Monogynia.

Vernacular. *Mahagoni*, By.

Habitat. West Indies. Flourishes in Bombay, at the Sewrie Gardens.

Remarks. This tree in Bombay yields a beautiful silvery gum in great abundance. GUAIACUM RESIN is yielded by *Guaiacum officinale*, Linn. N. O. 62. Zygophyllaceæ.

N. O. 70. RHAMNACEÆ. RHAMNADS.

Zizyphus Jujuba. *Lam.* *Blunt-leaved Zizyphus.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

Vernacular. See "Drugs."

Habitat. North Africa, Arabia, India.

Remarks. See "Drugs" and "Non-narcotic Drinks." LAC is produced on this tree as noted under N. O. 4, above; it is said to produce a portion of GUM GATTIE also.

GUMS AND GUM-RESINS.

N. O. 71. ANACARDIACEÆ. *ANACARDS* or *TEREBINTHS*.

Anacardium occidentale. *W. Cashew.*

Vernacular. *Beejara-sala*, Sans. *Hijilee-badam*, Beng. *Cajoo*, Dec. *Parunkimanvah*, *Peiteira-manjo*, Mal. *Moondri*, Tam. *Jidi-memidi*, *Muntamamedi*, Tel. *Watu-caju*, Cey. *Cadju*, Malaya. *Jambo-eerong*, Sumatra.

Habitat. South America. Naturalized in Malabar, Coromandel, Chittagong, Trichinopoly.

Remarks. See "Fruits and Vegetables." This tree yields a gum (-resin?) in great abundance, and the pericarp contains an acrid resinous juice.

Mangifera indica. *Linn. Common Mango.*

Linn. Syst. Polygamia Monœcia.

Vernacular. See "Fruits and Vegetables."

Habitat. East Indies.

Remarks. Yields a gum(-resin?) in great abundance.

Semecarpus Anacardium. *Linn. Marking Nut.*

Linn. Syst. Polygamia Dioecia.

Vernacular. *Nrooskura*, *Bullatakee*, Sans. *Bhela*, *Belawina*, *Bhelaman*, *Bhelawan*, Hind. *Biboo*, By. *Gheru*, Can. *Kampira*, Mal. *Shayngcottay*, Tam. *Nellajidi*, *Jeedighenzadoo*, *Bhallataki*, *Bhallatamu*, *Tummedæ-mamidi*, Tel. *Kiri-badulla*, Cey. *Chaibin*, Pegu.

Remarks. See "Fruits and Vegetables." The pericarp yields a resinous juice, the BLACK VARNISH OF SYLHET. The following Terebinths also supply resinous exudations and juices :—

Augia chinensis, produces a varnish in China and Siam.

Buchanania latifolia, of India, is said to yield a varnish.

Duvaua latifolia, abounds in resin.

Holigarna longifolia, BLACK VARNISH of Malabar.

Melanorrhœa usitatissima, THEETSEE KHEN, or MARTABAN VARNISH.

Odina Wodier, of India, yields a varnish.

Pistacia atlantica,
Pistacia Lentiscus, } MASTIC.

Pistacia cabulica,
Pistacia Khinjuk, } yield a resin in Sindh, similar to Mastic.

Pistacia vera, AKLOOK-UL-IMBAT.

GUMS AND GUM-RESINS.

Rhus Apape, of Australasia, yields a gum resin.

Rhus copallina, is said to yield COPAL. See "N. O. 74."

Rhus Metopium, HOG-GUM (perhaps also includes DOCTOR'S-GUM) of Jamaica.

Rhus vernix, yields a black varnish in Japan.

Rhus succedaneum,
Rhus verniciferum, } yield a similar varnish.

Schinus Molle, abounds with resin.

Stagmaria verniciflua, JAPAN LACQUER.

N. O. 72. AMYRIDACEÆ. AMYRIDIS.

Balsamodendron roxburghii. Arn.

Linn. Syst. Octandria Monogynia.

Vernacular. *Googul*, Beng. By. *Kookul*, Tam. *Mukul*, Arab. Pers. *Roghen-toorb*, *Aflatoon*, Pers. *Moolie-ke-teil*,—a Hindee synonyme in the Ulfaz Udwiye, where *Budleeyoon* is given as a Syrian name.

Habitat. Northern India, Silhet, Assam, Sindh, Deccan ?

Remarks. Yields the gum-resin (Indian) BDELLIUM. See "Drugs." Stocks describes two species in Sindh, *B. pubescens* and *B. roxburghii*; the latter however having been wrongly so named by him, and now known as *B. Mukul*, Hooker. Arnot's plant is Roxburgh's *Amyris Agallocha* and *A. commiphora*, and is identical probably with *Commiphora madagascariensis*. *Balsamodendron Myrrha*, Nees ab Esen. yields MYRRH (see "Drugs"): and *B. Opobalsamum*, Kunth (*B. gileadense*, Kunth), OPOBALSAMUM, or BALM OF GILEAD. This plant is the *Amyris Opobalsamum*, Linn. De Candolle's *B. gileadense* is different, being the same as *Protium gileadense*, W. et A. *Amyris gileadensis*, Rox. and *B. berryi*, Arn. See "Drugs."

Boswellia glabra. Rox.

Linn. Syst. Decandria Monogynia.

Vernacular. *Koonthrekum*, Mal. *Koondricum*, Tam. *Googola*, Tel.

Habitat. Coromandel.

Remarks. Yields GOONDRICUM, and no doubt a portion of (Indian) Olibanum. It is now called *Pimela glabra*, Blume.

Boswellia thurifera. Colebrooke.

Linn. Syst. Decandria Monogynia.

Vernacular. *Sallaci*, *Sillaci*, *Cunduruci*, *Amduri*, *Surabhi*, *Suvana*, Sans. *Salai*, *Sale*, *Sila*, *Sala*, *Sajuva*, *Gundabarosa*, *Dhoop*,
 280

GUMS AND GUM-RESINS.

Esus, Luban, Hind. *Koondur-zuchir*, Guz. *Awul-goondur*, Dec. *Paranghi-sambrani*, Tam. *Luban, Cundur, Bistuj*, Arab. *Luban, Koonder, Labanuja*, Syr.

Habitat. Coromandel.

Remarks. The source of (Indian) OLIBANUM. As under *B. papyrifera*, Hoch. in the class "Drugs" the Indian synonymes were included, so here I have included the Arabian, Persian, and Syrian, although Indian Olibanum is not known there, and my procedure in regard to the *trees* is perhaps objectionable. In the first edition I adopted *B. papyrifera* as the source of the OLIBANUM of commerce, but suggested that other African and Arabian *Boswellias* might contribute to it, and referred to the inquiries I had set on foot to determine the question, Captain Playfair has taken the greatest pains to obtain all the Olibanum trees to be found in the Soumali country, and through his exertions the following results have been so far reached. There are three trees in the Soumali country :—

1st *Yegaar*, yielding the *Luban Maitee*, of the Arabs,

2nd *Mohr Add*,

3rd *Mohr Madow*,

both yielding the *Luban Sheheri* of the Arabs, "possibly," writes Captain Playfair, "because it is principally taken to the Shehr and Makulla market from the African coast."

Each of these, so far as can be judged from the leaves, is distinct from the plant described and figured by Carter, Vol. ii. of the Journal of the Bombay Branch of the Royal Asiatic Society, as *B. thurifera* (?), and afterwards identified by Stocks with *B. papyrifera*. No plant amongst those sent by Captain Playfair being like his plant, which moreover he found in Arabia, Dr. Carter began to doubt Stock's reference, and expressed the opinion that *Mohr Madow* would prove to be Hochstetter's plant. There can be little doubt of this, judging from the leaves. There are, then, three known African Olibanum trees.

Boswellia papyrifera, or *Mohr Madow*,

————— ? or *Mohr Add*,

————— ? or *Yegaar* ;

and one Arabian described in 1847 by Carter, but not yet named. Captain Playfair says there are other species in Africa, but he has never been able to get at them. Dr. Vaughan, Vol. xii. No. v. of the Pharmaceutical Journal, states *Luban Shahrree* (or *Morbat*) to be the name of Arabian Olibanum, which disagrees with what Captain Playfair says of *Luban Sheheri* ; but as in a subsequent reprint of Dr. Vaughan's paper, no Arabic name for ARABIAN OLIBANUM (see class "Drugs") is given, the reference first made may be assumed perhaps as having proved untenable. The Museum is very rich in its collection of Olibanum. *B. thurifera* is Roxburgh's *B. serrata*. Manna of Frankincense is refuse Frankincense.

GUMS AND GUM-RESINS.

Canarium strictum. Rox.

Linn. Syst. Polygamia Dicaela.

Vernacular. *Dhoop, Googul, Bhore Ghaut. Thelly, Mal. Congilium, Tam.*

Habitat. Malabar, Tinnevely.

Remarks. Yields BLACK DAMMAR OF MALABAR. When fresh the resin is aromatic and yellow in colour. The following Amyrids also yield resinous exudations and juices :—

Balsamodendron africanum, (African) BDELLIUM.

Amyris hexandra,

Amyris plumieri of the Antilles, } Sources of ELEMI.

Bursera acuminata, of Caracas, RESIN OF CARANA.

Bursera gummifera, of the West Indies, CHIBOU, or CACHIBOU. Linn.

Canarium commune, (*C. zephyrynum*, Rumphius, *Bursera paniculata*, Lam. *Amyris zeylanica*, Retz. *Balsamodendron zeylanicum*, Kunth. *Colophonia mauritiana*, De C.) of the Isle of France, yields a portion of TACAMAHACA (and it is said of ELEMI (Manilla) also). See N. 42.

Commiphora madagascariensis is probably identical with *Balsamodendron roxburghii*, above detailed.

Elaphrium elemiferum, Mexican ELEMI.

Elaphrium tomentosum, yields a portion of TACAMAHACA.

Icica ambrosiaca, RESIN OF COUMIA.

Icica Aracouchini, BALSAM OF ACOUCHI.

Icica Carana, AMERICAN BALM OF GILEAD.

Icica Icicariba (included by Linnæus with *Amyris plumieri*, under his *Amyris Elemifera*) yields a portion of (American) ELEMI.

Hedwigia balsamifera, BEAUME A COCHON, or BEAUME A SUCRIER.

ELEMI is thus derived from *Amyris hexandra*, *A. plumieri*, *Canarium commune*? *Elaphrium elemiferum*, and *Icica Icicariba*. Pereira states, also, "I have received from Dr. Christison a specimen of the resin of *Canarium balsamiferum* of Ceylon, which, in odour and general appearance, strongly resembles elemi." If Willdenow's plant is meant, this is our *Boswellia glabra*, Rox. or *Pimela glabra*, Blume, above detailed. What is the source of (African) ELEMI?

N. O. 74. LEGUMINOSÆ. LEGUMINOUS PLANTS.

Acacia arabica. Will. Gum-Arabic Tree.

Linn. Syst. Polygamia Monœcia.

Vernacular. See "Drugs."

Habitat. India, Arabia, Egypt, Senegal.

GUMS AND GUM-RESINS.

Remarks. GUM ARABIC (κόμμη of Hippocrates) is obtained from various species of *Acacia*, the best TURKEY-GUM being from *A. arabica* and *A. vera*, Will. GUM-SENEGAL is from *A. vera*, *A. Seyal*, Delile, and *A. senegal*. CAPE-GUM from *A. Karoo*, Hayne, which also yields MOROCCO or BARBARY GUM. BEDOUIN GUM is from *A. tortilis*, Forsk. and *A. ehrenbergii*, Hayne. *Acacia arabica* yields also an inferior GUM ARABIC, called EAST INDIAN GUM, which, if the same as the GUM GATTIE of the bazar, is a mixture of Babool gum, with the gummy and gum-resinous (?) exudations of several trees, as *Feronia elephantum*, N. O. 40, *Azadirachta indica*, N. O. 50, *Mangifera indica*, N. O. 71, and *Acacia Catechu*, *Vachellia Farnesiana*, *Acacia Lebbek*, *A. odoratissima*, and *Cassia auriculata* of the present order, *Conocarpus latifolia* and *Terminalia bellerica*, N. O. 81, and probably many other trees. Not having any authenticated gum of the four last, they will not be here detailed. Some have already appeared under "Drugs," and nearly all will be detailed under "Woods." A resinous extract is prepared from the pods of *A. arabica*, and sold in the bazar under the name of AKAKIA. GUM-BUSSORA, and also GUM-SASSA or OPOCALPASUM are also probably yielded by species of *Acacia*.

Acacia Catechu. Will. Medicinal *Acacia*.

Linn. Syst. Polygamia Monœcia.

Vernacular. See "Drugs."

Habitat. The East and West Indies.

Remarks. See "Drugs," and *A. arabica*, above.

Butea frondosa. Rox. Downy-branch *Butea*.

Linn. Syst. Diadelphia Decandria.

Vernacular. *Palasa*, *Kinouka*, *Kinsuka*, Sans. *Kuenee*, Hind. *Palas*, Dec. Hind. *Dhak*, Beng. *Pallus-kakria*, By. *Palassie*, Mal. *Parassum*, Tam. *Moduga*, Tel. *Gas-kæla*, Cey. *Pouk-lin*, Pegu.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. See "Drugs." With *B. superba*, yields GUM-BUTEA, a variety of KINO which is produced also by *Pterocarpus marsupium*, Rox. (*v. infra*), (and *Dalbergia oogeinensis*, Rox.) in India, and by *P. erinaceus* in Gambia and Senegal. BOTANY BAY KINO is the produce of *Eucalyptus resinifera*, N. O. 85. Myrtaceæ, *Syzygium Jambolanum* of the same order, and *Agati grandiflora*, N. O. 74, both of this country, also yield a Kino-like exudation. In the West Indies *Coccoloba uvifera*, N. O. 176. Polygonaceæ, furnishes a similar juice. *Pterocarpus Draco* furnishes the DRAGON'S BLOOD of Socotra, and the Spanish main; that of the Canary

GUMS AND GUM-RESINS.

Islands being obtained from *Dracæna Draco*, N. O. 242. Liliacæ, and of the Indian Archipelago from *Calamus Draco*, N. O. 251. Palmæ. A species of *Myristica* (N. O. 180), the *Dungan* of the Philippines, "yields a crimson juice which is collected from incisions in the trunk, and used as a substitute for DRAGON'S BLOOD." (Lindley.) "The *Dalbergia monetaria* of Linnæus (N. O. 74), yields a resin very similar to DRAGON'S BLOOD." (Lindley.)

Poinciana regia. *Boj. Royal Poinciana.*

Linna. Syst. Decandria Monogynia.

Vernacular.

Habitat. Madagascar.

Remarks. This flourishes luxuriantly in Bombay, and yields gum abundantly.

Pterocarpus marsupium. *Rox. Emarginate-leaved, or Indian Kino Tree.*

Linn. Syst. Diadelphica Decandria.

Vernacular. *Peet-shola*, Hind. *Bibla*, *Pewa*, *Bia*, Dec. *Hoonee*, Southern Mahratta Country. *Karinthagara*, Mal. *Yeanga*, Tam. *Vegisa*, *Egisa*, Tel. *Gan-malu*, Cey.

Habitat. Malabar.

Remarks. Yields MALABAR KINO. See "Drugs," and *Butea frondosa*, above. The following Leguminosæ also yield gummy or resinous exudations:—

Astragalus verus, Asia Minor, Persia,

Astragalus creticus, Mount Ida,

Astragalus aristatus (τραγάκανθα, Dioscorides), Greece,

Astragalus gummifer, Lebanon Koordistan,

Astragalus strobiliferus, Koordistan,

} Yield TRAGACANTH. See
"N. O. 176 and 223."

Bauhinia emarginata,
Bauhinia retusa, } SEM-KE-GOND.

Copaifera multijuga, and numerous other species yield COPAIVA.

Erythrina monosperma, one of the sources of LAC. See "N. O. 4," above.

Hymenæa Courbaril, ANIME.

Hymenæa verrucosa, MADAGASCAR and EAST INDIAN COPAL.

GUMS AND GUM-RESINS.

Hymenaea sp., MEXICAN COPAL.

Hymenaea sp., a part of BRAZILIAN COPAL.

Myrospermum peruiferum, BALSAM OF PERU.

Myrospermum toluiferum, BALSAM OF TOLU.

Pithecolobium gummiferum, yields gum in Brazil.

Trachylobium martianum, yields a portion of BRAZILIAN COPAL.

COPAL is thus produced by several trees, viz. the MEXICAN from species of *Hymenaea*; the BRAZILIAN from species of *Hymenaea*, and *Trachylobium martianum*; and EAST INDIAN and MADAGASCAR from *Hymenaea verrucosa*, it is said. INDIAN COPAL, called also (Indian) GUM ANIME, is yielded by *Vateria indica*. But none of these are the trees which yield the COPAL of the Eastern Coast of Africa, the source of which is unknown. I have seen it stated that *Rhus copallinum* of America is a source of COPAL, but cannot find the reference. I have seen it stated also that a *Guibourtia* is the source of AFRICAN COPAL, but find no such genus in any botanical work. AFRICAN COPAL is found on the island of Zanzibar, and on the neighbouring mainland. "It was observed," writes Burton, "at Mombasah, Saadani, Muhonyera, and Mezegera of Uzaramo; and was heard of at Bagamoyo, Inbuannaji, and Kilwa."—"The Arabs and Africans divide the gum into two different kinds. The raw copal (copal vert of the French market) is called sandarusi zamiti, 'tree copal' or chakáí, corrupted by the Zanzibar merchant to 'jackass' copal. This chakáí is either picked from the tree or is found, as in the island of Zanzibar, shallowly imbedded in the loose soil where it has not remained long enough to attain the phase of bitumenization."—"The true or ripe copal, properly called sandarusi, is the produce of vast extinct forests."—"The gum buried at depths beyond atmospheric influence, has, like amber and similar gum-resins, been bitumenized in all its purity,—the volatile principles being fixed by moisture and by the exclusion of external air, * * That it is the produce of a tree is proved by the discovery of pieces of gum embedded in a touchwood which crumbles under the fingers; the 'goose skin,' which is the impress of sand or gravel, shows that it was buried in a soft state; and the bees, flies, gnats, and other insects which are sometimes found in it delicately preserved, seem to disprove a remote geological antiquity." (Lake Regions of Central Africa. Vol. ii. p. 403-405.) The present Governor General of Mozambique informed me that "Copal grew in the earth and was dug out of it just like Potatoes:"—quite in the style of Sir John Maundevile.

Copal does not appear to have been known to the ancients, unless included under their *σανδαράχη* or Realgar.

The ANIME of the Bombay market is sometimes AFRICAN (Zanzibar) COPAL, sometimes the resin of *Vateria indica*, and never the product of *Hymenaea Courbaril*.

GUMS AND GUM-RESINS.

N. O. 75. MORINGACEÆ *MARINGADS.*

Moringa pterygosperma. *Smooth Horse-radish Tree.*

Linn. Syst. Decandria Monogynia.

Vernacular. See "Drugs."

Habitat. The two Indies, Africa.

Remarks. Yields MORINGA GUM, or SAIGUT-GOOND. Of N. O. 76. Rosaceæ, several species, particularly of the genus *Prunus*, yield CHERRY-TREE GUM. Of N. O. 85. Myrtaceæ, *Eucalyptus resinifera* affords BOTANY BAY KINO, which must not be confounded with BOTANY BAY GUM, the fragrant resin of *Xanthorrhæa arborea*, N. O. 242. Liliaceæ.

N. O. 81. COMBRETACEÆ. *MYROBALANS.*

Conocarpus latifolia. *Rox.*

Linn. Syst. Decandria Monogynia.

Vernacular. *Daura, Dabria*, By.

Habitat. Western India.

Remarks. Produces "a very white, hard, and valuable gum" (Dalzell) which forms a portion of GUM GATTIE. See N. O. 74.

Terminalia bellerica. *Rox.*

Linn. Syst. Polygamia Monœcia.

Vernacular. See "Drugs."

Habitat. India.

Remarks. Abounds with gum, forming probably a portion of GUM GATTIE, see "N. O. 40 and 74." *Terminalia argentea* produces a resin in Brazil, and *T. Benzoin*, a fragrant resin used as incense in Mauritius.

N. O. 102. CACTACEÆ. *INDIAN FIGS.*

Opuntia rubescens. *Walper Rep. tom. ii. p. 351. ed. 1843.*

Linn. Syst. Icosandria Monogynia.

Vernacular.

Habitat. Brazil.

Remarks. A plant cultivated at the Agri-Horticultural Society's Garden at Kirkee, yields a gum somewhat resembling the false Tragacanth, in large quantity.

GUMS AND GUM-RESINS.

N. O. 110. UMBELLIFERÆ. *UMBELLIFERS.*

Narthex Asafœtida. *Falc.*

Linn. Syst. Petandria Digynia.

Vernacular. *Hinga*, Sans. *Hing*, Sans. Beng. Hind. Dec. *Hingoo*, Sans. Cey. *Perungyum*, Tam. *Ingoova*, Tel. *Hilteet*, Arab. *Ungooseeh*, Pers. *Angoo*, Malaya.

Habitat. Saristan, Afghanistan, Punjab.

Remarks. Yields ASAFŒTIDA, see "Drugs." Besides the Punjab sample, the Museum collection contains a number of samples from Persia. The other plants of this order, yielding foetid gum-resins are *Dorema Ammoniacum*, Don, in Irak, and *Ferula orientalis*, W. in Morocco, yielding AMMONIACUM: *Ferula persica*? W. in Persia, yielding SAGAPENUM or GUM SERAPHIC: *Ophoidia galbanifera*, Don, in Khorassan, and *Galbanum officinale*, Don, in Syria, yielding GALBANUM: *Opopanax Chironium*, Kach, a native of the shores of the Mediterranean, yielding OPOPANAX: *Eolax gummifer* and *B. aretioides* yielding BOLAX. Lindley considers it likely that SARCOCOLLA also (referred generally to N. O. 184. Penæaceæ) may belong to the present order. *Hedera terebintinacea*, N. O. 111. Araliaceæ, of Ceylon, yields a resin having the smell of turpentine; and old ivy plants also yield gum.

N. O. 115. CINCHONACEÆ. *CINCHONADS.*

Gardenia lucida. *Rox.*

Gardenia gummifera. *Rox.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

Vernacular. **G. lucida**, *China-karingwa*, Tel. **G. gummi-fera**, *Chittamatta*, *Garaga*, Tel. The resin,—*Decamallee*, India. *Kunkham*, Arabia.

Habitat. *G. lucida*, Concans. *G. gummifera*, Southern Mahratta Country, Canara, Circars.

Remarks. Yields DECAMALLEE, the *κάρκαρον* of Dioscorides perhaps. See "Drugs." Of N. O. 120. Compositæ, *Cerardia furcata* yields one kind of AFRICAN BDELLIUM; *Carlinu gummifera* yields a Mastiche-like gum, the *ἰξία* or *ἰξίη* of the ancients; *Othonna trifida* of the Cape is resinous; and *Lactuca sativa* and *L. virosa*, yield LACTUCARIUM, see "Drugs." *Chondrilla juncea* yields a gum similar to Lactucarium, called *κόλλα* in Lemnos; and *Cynara Scolymus* the gum KUNKERZEED of the Arabs. Of N. O. 125. Styraceæ, *Styrax Benzoin* is the source of GUM-BENJAMIN, or BENZOIN, and *Styrax officinale*, in ancient times of STORAX (*στυράξ*). See "Drugs." *Styrax reticulata*, *S. ferruginea*, and *S. aurea* produce a fragrant secretion in Brazil.

GUMS AND GUM-RESINS.

N. O. 135. SAPOTACEÆ. *SAPOTADS*.

Mimusops Elengi. *Linn. Pointed-leaved Mimusops.*

Linn. Syst. Octandria Monogynia.

Vernacular. *Kesura, Vukoola*, Sans. *Bukool*, Beng. *Bacul-mul-sari*, Hind. *Bholsari*, Dec. *Elengee*, Mal. *Moghadam*, Tam. *Poghada*, Tel.

Habitat. Silhet, Bengal, Deccan.

Remarks. Yields POGADA GUM of the Madras presidency. *Isonandra Gutta*, Hook, of the Malayan Archipelago, is the source of GUTTA PERCHA.

Mimusops Kaki. *W. Obtuse-leaved Mimusops.*

Linn. Syst. Octandria Monogynia.

Vernacular. *Ksheerike*, Sans. *Ksheerni*, Beng. *Kheeri*, *Chirni*, Hind. *Boasoo*, *Manil-kara*, Mal.

Habitat. East Indies.

Remarks. Yields gum. See "Fruits and Vegetables."

N. O. 140. ASCLEPIADACÆ. *ASCLEPIADS*.

Calotropis gigantea. *R. Brown. Curled-flowered Calotropis.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Digynia.

Vernacular. See "Drugs."

Habitat. India.

Remarks. The milky sap on evaporation forms a sort of CAOUTCHOUC.

Cryptostegia grandiflora. *R. Br. Large-flowered Cryptostegia.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Digynia.

Vernacular. *Palay*, Mal.

Habitat. Malabar, Coromandel.

Remarks. The milky sap on evaporation forms a sort of CAOUTCHOUC. *Cynanchum ovalifolium*, yields the CAOUTCHOUC, or INDIA-RUBBER of Penang. See also "N. Os. 141. 195. and 200." *Cynanchum acutum* yields the resin known as MONTPELLIER SCAMMONY, and *Periploca mauritiana*, BOURBON SCAMMONY. See "N. O. 151."

GUMS AND GUM-RESINS.

N. O. 141. APOCYNACEÆ. *DOGBANES.*

Plumieria acuminata. *H. K. Acuminated Plumieria.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

Vernacular. *Gobur-champa*, Beng. *Goolachin*, *Goburchamp*, Hind.
Khair-champa, By.

Habitat. East Indies.

Remarks. The inspissated milk-sap forms a sort of CAOUTCHOUC. *Collophora utilis*, and *Cameraria latifolia* yield CAOUTCHOUC, GUM ELASTIC, or ELASTIC-RESIN, in South America; *Vahea gummifera* in Madagascar; and *Urceola elastica*, and *Willoughbeia edulis* in the East Indies. (Lindley.) See also "N. Os. 140. 195. and 200." Of N. O. 151. Convolvulaceæ, *Convolvulus Scammonia*, Linn. yields SCAMMONY.

N. O. 169. NYCTAGINACEÆ. *NYCTAGOS.*

Bougainvillæa spectabilis. *Juss. Showy Bougainvillæa.*

Linn. Syst. Octandria Monogynia.

Vernacular.

Habitat. Mexico.

Remarks. Yields a gum, like Gum-Arabic. Of N. O. 176. Polygonaceæ, *Coccoloba uvifera* furnishes a Kino-like exudation, and *Calligonum pallasia*, a gum, like Tragacanth. Of N. O. 180. Myristicaceæ, a species, the Dungan of the Philippines yields an exudation resembling Dragon's Blood, mentioned under N. O. 74. SARCOCOL (σαρκόκολα of Dioscorides) is thought to be the product of a species of N. O. 184. Penæaceæ, but Lindley considers that it more likely is derived from some Umbellifer.

N. O. 195. EUPHORBIACEÆ. *SPURGEWORKS.*

Euphorbia Tirucalli. *Linn. Indian Tree-spurge.*

Linn. Syst. Decandria Trigynia.

Vernacular. *Lunka-sij*, Beng. *Trincalli*, Mal. Tam.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. This is the *Milk Bush* of Anglo-Indians. The milk sap evaporated, resembles INDIA RUBBER of GUTTA PERCHA. *E. nereifolia*, Linn. (*Sij*, Vulg.) and *E. antiquorum*, Linn. (*Narsej*, Vulg.) have a similar juice. That of *Euphorbia Cattimandoo*, W. Elliot, of Vizagapatam has attracted considerable notice. *Euphorbia canariensis*, Linn. is the source of the acrid gum-resin, EUPHORBIVM. *Aleurites laccifera*, *Croton Draco*, and *Croton sanguiferum*, have been already referred to under N. O. 4. *Siphonia elastica*, yields the INDIA RUBBER of Brazil and Guayana. See "N. Os. 140. 141. 195. and 200."

GUMS AND GUM-RESINS.

N. O. 199. URTICACEÆ. *NETTLEWORTS*.

***Cannabis sativa*.** *W. Common Hemp.*

Linn. Syst. Dicoelia Pentandria.

Vernacular. See "Drugs" and "Narcotics."

Habitat. Caucasus, Hindoo Koosh, Himalayas.

Remarks. The resin is commonly called *CHURRUS*. See "Drugs."

N. O. 200. ARTOCARPACEÆ. *ARTOCARPADS*.

***Urostigma elasticum*.** *Miq. Elastic-gum Fig-tree.*

Linn. Syst. Polygamia Dicoelia.

Vernacular. *Kusneer*, Beng.

Habitat. Shilet. Flourishes luxuriantly on the coast of Western India.

Remarks. The source of INDIA-RUBBER. *Ficus Radula*, *F. elliptica*, and *F. prinoidea*, yield it in America. The INDIA-RUBBER of Papantha is said to be derived from *Castilloa elastica*; and *Cecropia peltata*, a common tropical tree, also furnishes the substance. It is the light porous wood of this tree which is used by the American savages to give them light by friction. Of N. O. 209. Salicaceæ, *Populus nigra*, *P. balsamifera*, and *P. nigricans*, yield a balsamic exudation. Of N. O. 210. Liquidambaraceæ, *Liquidambar orientale*, of Cyprus and Anatolia, *L. Altingia*, of Java, and *L. Styraciflua*, of the Confederate States of America, yield a balsam known in commerce under the various names of COPALM, ROSE MALLOES, LIQUIDAMBAR, &c. Of N. O. 220. Conniferæ.

Abies balsamea, yields CANADA BALSAM.

Abies canadensis, Lind. a portion probably of CANADA BALSAM.

Abies excelsa, De C. COMMON FRANKINCENSE, or THUS.

Abies Picea, Lind. STRASBURG TURPENTINE.

Callitris quadrivalvis, SANDARACH.

Araucaria braziliensis, yields a fragrant resin.

Dammara australis, COWDIE or KAURIE, gum of New Zealand.

Dammara orientalis, WHITE DAMMAR of Singapore.

Juniperus lycia, W.

Juniperus phœnicia, W.

} yield resin.

Larix europæa, VENICE TURPENTINE, and ORENBURGH-GUM.

GUMS AND GUM-RESINS.

Pinus Cemba, Lamb. CARPATHIAN TURPENTINE.

Pinus Deodara, KELON-KE-TEL, BALSAM.

Pinus palustris, Lam. a portion of AMERICAN TURPENTINE.

Pinus Pinaster, Acton, BORDEAUX TURPENTINE.

Pinus Pumilio, Lamb. HUNGARIAN BALSAM.

Pinus sylvestris, Linn. EUROPEAN COMMON TURPENTINE.

Pinus Tæda, Lam. a portion of AMERICAN TURPENTINE.

ROSIN (yellow and black, COLOPHONY) is the resin of the terebinthinate pines; and TAR and PITCH the products of their destructive distillation. *Gnetum urens*, N. O. 222, Gnetaceæ exudes a clear gum.

Of N. O. 223. Cycadaceæ, *Cycas circinalis* yields a Tragacanth-like gum. Of N. O. 241, Bromeliaceæ, *Puya lanuginosa* yields a transparent gum from its spike. Of N. O. 242. Liliaceæ, *Dracæna Draco* yields DRAGON'S BLOOD in the Canary Isles, as noticed under N. O. 74; and *Xanthorrhæa hastile* affords a fragrant yellow resin in Australia. Under N. O. 251. Palmæ, *Cocos nucifera*, W. Common Cocoanut, yields gum in considerable quantity. Under "Drugs," *teste* Lindley, AFRICAN BDELLIUM is referred to *Hyphæne thebaica*. Seeman appears to doubt the reference, but in Vansleb's "State of Egypt" (London 1678) the *Doum* is called the *Gum-tree*, and several authorities refer BDELLIUM to it, as others have to *Borassus flabelliformis*.

DIVISION I.

Class 4. B.

OILS AND OIL SEEDS.

N. O. 1. RANUNCULACEÆ. CROWFOOTS.

Nigella sativa. *W. Small Fennel-flower.*

Linn. Syst. Polyandria Pentagynia.

Vernacular. See "Drugs."

Habitat. The Mediterranean countries. Cultivated in India.

Remarks. See "Drugs." The seeds yield an oil, but little used. An oil is obtained from the capsules of *Illicium anisatum*, Linn. but only for medicinal use.

N. O. 13. PAPAVERACEÆ. POPPYWORTS.

Argemone mexicana. *Linn. Mexican Argemone, Gamboge Thistle, Fico del Inferno, Cardo Santo.*

Linn. Syst. Polyandria Monogynia.

Vernacular. *Bramhie, Bramhadundie, Faringee-datura, Suchianas, Bherband*, Hind. *Shial-kanta*, Beng. *Faringee-datura, Peela-datura*, Dec. *Brumhadundoo, Brumarakash*, Tam. *Brumhadundie*, Tel. *Balu-rakkisa, Dotury*, Can. .

Habitat. Mexico. Has overrun nearly all tropical Africa and Asia.

Remarks. See "Drugs." It is not cultivated, and the oil obtained from the seeds, is not exported.

Papaver somniferum. *Linn. Garden Poppy.*

Linn. Syst. Polyandria Polygynia.

Vernacular. See "Drugs."

Habitat. Asia and Egypt.

OILS AND OIL SEEDS.

Remarks. See "Drugs." The oil obtained from the seed is largely used both in lamps, and as food. The seeds of *Sanguinaria canadensis*, W. *Blood-wort* of North America, yield also a bland nutritious oil.

N. O. 15. CRUCIFERÆ. CRUCIFERS.

Brassica Napus. Linn. *Rape.*

Linn. Syst. Tetradymania Siliquosa.

Vernacular. *Sursul*, Guzerat.

Habitat. Found on ditch banks in Britain. Cultivated extensively in Guzerat.

Remarks. When and how was this plant introduced into India that yields the Rape-seed and Cole-seed of commerce, the *Sursoo* of Bombay merchants, from which the valuable oil is obtained by expression? It is one of the most important oil-bearing plants in India. Colza, cultivated for its oil in Europe, has been said to be a variety of this plant, but De Candolle considers it a variety of *B. campestris*, Linn. Shanghai oil is obtained from the seeds of *Brassica chinensis*. The seeds of *B. oleracea*, Linn. *Lepidium sativum*, Linn. and *Raphanus sativus*, Linn. are also said to be expressed for their oil in India. *Camelina sativa*, Crantz, *Cultivated Gold of Pleasure*, is cultivated in Europe for its oil seed. The seeds of *Hesperis matronalis*, Linn. *Common Rocket* of Italy, yield oil of Julienne.

N. O. 16. CAPPARIDACEÆ. CAPPARIDS.

Cleome viscosa. W. *Viscid Cleome.*

Linn. Syst. Tetradymania Siliquosa.

Vernacular. *Kooka-vaivinta*, *Kooka-vaimitie*, *Shunaca-barbara*, Sans. *Hoorhooriya*, Beng. Hind. *Ariaveela*, Mal. *Nayavaylei*, Tam. *Walaba*, Cyng.

Habitat. Malaba, Ceylon.

Remarks. This plant is not cultivated, and the oil obtained from its seed is little used. Under N. O. 17. *Resedaceæ*, *Reseda Luteola*, *Dyers' weed*, yields oil of Weld-seed.

N. O. 30. MALVACEÆ. MALLOW-WORTS.

Thespesia populnea. Lam. *Poplar-leaved Hibiscus.*

Linn. Syst. Monadelphia Polyandria.

Vernacular. *Sooparshavaka*, Sans. *Porush*, Beng. Hind. *Paris*, *Paris-pipal*, Hind. *Porsung*, *Pooarasoo*, Tam. *Ghengaravie*, Tel. *Sooriya-gaha*, Cey.

Habitat. East Indies.

OILS AND OIL SEEDS.

Remarks. This is the *Portia Tree* of Anglo-Indians. It is first mentioned by Van Rheede. The oil obtained from the seed is little known. *Hibiscus ficulneus*, Linn. of Southern India and Ceylon, also has an oil seed. The seeds of all the cotton plants (*Gossypium* sps.) are oily, but the varieties chiefly cultivated in India having seeds to which the cotton adheres firmly, do not yield oil in such a large proportion as those varieties in which the cotton is loosely attached to the seeds, at least to the pressure employed in this country. Hence, as a rule, the oil of cotton seed is not expressed in India. When the smooth-seeded varieties of *Gossypium* become generally cultivated, their oil will add largely to the profits of cotton cultivation, and enable the ryot to offer the fibre at a price probably below all competition. Under N. O. 31. Sterculiaceæ, several species of *Sterculia* and *Salmalia malabarica* have oleaginous seeds deserving of attention.

N. O. 34. DIPTEROCARPACEÆ. *DIPTERADS*.

Vateria indica. Linn.

Linn. Syst. Polyandria Monogynia.

Vernacular. *Vella-koodricum*, *Peinemarum*, Mal. *Koodricum*, Tam. *Dupadamara*, Tel.

Habitat. Malabar, Travancore.

Remarks. See "Gums and Resins." The oil obtained from the seed of this tree is solid. Solid oils, or vegetable fats, are also obtained from *Garcinia purpurea* (v. *infra*), and *Pentadesma butyracea*, of Sierra Leone, N. O. 42; from species of *Bassia* (as Shea-butter, v. *infra*), N. O. 135; from *Fraxinus hanburii*? (Insect wax) of China, N. O. 138. Oleaceæ; from *Stellingia sebifera*, of China, N. O. 195. Euphorbiaceæ; from *Myrica cerifera*, of North America, N. O. 208. Myricaceæ; and from *Copernicia cerifera*, of Peru, N. O. 251. Palmæ. *Theobroma Cacao*, N. O. 32. Byttneriaceæ, yields what is called Butter of Cocoa; and from *Laurus nobilis*, or *Sweet Bay*, and *Cinnamomum zeylanicum*, N. O. 178. Lauraceæ, and from *Myristica fragrans*, N. O. 180, butter-like oils are procured. In the museum also there are samples of vegetable tallow from Japan and Borneo, the sources of which are at present unknown. For the former I am indebted to J. Ritchie, Esq., late Superintendent of the P. & O. Company, Bombay. Oil is obtained from the seeds of *Shorea robusta*, Gaert. the *Saul* of Hindoostan. The species of *Dipterocarpus*, yielding the Wood-oil of commerce, have been noticed under "Gums and Resins." Camphor-oil and Borneo or Sumatra Camphor, are obtained from *Dryobalanops Camphora*, Colebrooke. For true Camphor, see "N. O. 178," and "Drugs." Under N. O. 36. Ternströmiaceæ, *Camellia oleifera*, Abel. is valuable for its oil-seed.

OILS AND OIL SEEDS.

N. O. 40. AURANTIACEÆ. CITRONWORTS.

Bergera königii. *W. et A.*

Linn. Syst. Decandria Monogynia.

Vernacular. See "Fruits and Vegetables."

Habitat. Cultivated in India.

Remarks. First described by Rumphius. Oil is obtained from the leaves, but only on a small scale. The leaves of *Citrus Aurantium*, Risso, and *Citrus Bigaradia*, Risso, yield an essential oil called *Essence de petit grain*. Their flowers also yield a fragrant volatile oil, Oil of Neroli. Essence of Bergamot is obtained from the rind of *Citrus Bergamia*, Risso, Essential-oil of Lemon Peel from the *Citrus Limonum*, Risso. The Cedrat of perfumers from the rind of *Citrus medica*, Risso, and Essential oil of Citron from the flowers of the same. For Citronella, see "N. O. 266." Marmala water is prepared by distillation from the flowers of *Ægle Marmelos*.

N. O. 42. GUTTIFERÆ. GUTTIFERS.

Calophyllum inophyllum. *Linn. Sweet-scented Calophyllum*

Linn. Syst. Polyandria Monogynia.

Vernacular. *Poonaga?* Sans. *Sultan-champa*, *Surpunka*, Hind. *Surpunka*, *Oondee*, Dec. *Poona*, Mal. *Pinnay*, Mal. *Poonagamu*, Tel. *Teldomba*, Cey.

Habitat. Malabar, Deccan.

Remarks. See "Drugs." The seeds yield a dark-green oil, called Domba-oil, in commerce.

Garcinia purpurea. *Rox.*

Linn. Syst. Dodecandria Monogynia.

Vernacular. *Kokum*, By. *Brindao*, Goa.

Habitat. Ravines of the Concan.

Remarks. See "Drugs." A concrete oil is obtained from the seed, often called Cocum-oil. The seeds of *Garcinia pictoria* yield a similar oil in Mysore, called Gamboge-butter. *Calophyllum Calaba*, W. the *Calaba Tree*, of Cochim, yields a clear oil. Oil is also procured from *Mesua ferrea*, in Canara. *Pentadesma butyracea* is called Butter or Tallow Tree in Sierra Leone, on account of the fatty oil yielded by its fruit. Under N. O. 46. Erythroxylaceæ, *Sethia indica*, De C. (*Erythroxylon monogynum*, Rox. Cor. fig. 88) of the Circars, yields oil from its wood.

OILS AND OIL SEEDS.

N. O. 48. SAPINDACEÆ. SOAPWORTS.

Sapindus emarginatus. *Vohl.* *Emarginated Soap-berry.*

Linn. Syst. Octandria Monogynia.

Vernacular. *Rishta*, *Arishta*, *Phænile*, Sans. *Rita*, Hind. *Buro-reetha*, Beng. *Reteh*, Dec. *Rarak*, Mal. *Poovandie-cottay*, *Manaypoongunkai*, *Poonanga*, Tam. *Kunkoodoo*, *Koomuttie-ghenzaloo*, Tel. *Gas-penela*, Cey.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. See "Drugs." An oil, used only locally, is extracted from the kernel of the seed. The seeds of *Pappea capensis*, Eckl. of the Cape, abound with oil, and I have been enabled through the kindness of Dr. Pappe to procure some seeds for experiment here. In N. O. 49. Rhizobolaceæ, *Caryocar butyrosu*m of Demerara has a very oleaginous nut, known as the Suwarrow or Souaria nut.

N. O. 50. MELIACEÆ. MELIADS.

Azadirachta indica. *A. de Juss.* *Ash-leaved Bead-tree.*

Linn. Syst. Monadelphica Decandria.

Vernacular. *Nimba*, Sans. *Nim*, *Arishto*, Hind. *Neem*, Dec. *Bewa*, Can. *Aria-bepou*, Mal. *Veypam*, Tam. *Vepa*, *Vaympa*, Tel. *Tel-kohomba*, Cey. *Thembbua-kamanah*, Pegu.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. See "Drugs." Oil is extracted from the fruit.

Melia Azederach. *Linn.* *Common Bead-tree.*

Linn. Syst. Decandria Monogynia.

Vernacular. *Mullay-vaempoo*, Mal. *Malay-vaymboo*, Tam. *Taruka-vepa*, Tel. *Lunu-midella*, Cey. *Zænzalacht*, Egypt.

Habitat. Syria. Found all over the Deccan.

Remarks. This tree is first described by Avicenna under the name of Azad-durakt, and by Matthioli. It is the *Persian Lilac* of Anglo-Indians. The oil expressed from the fruit is similar to Neem-oil. *Trichilia pinosa*, W. yields an empyreumatic oil in Southern India. *Carapa Touloucouna*, of Senegambia, yields the Tallicoonah or Kundah-oil of commerce; *C. guianensis*, the Carab or Crab-oil, of Guiana and Trinidad; and *C. molluccensis*, Lam. (*Xylocarpus Granatum*, Kœn.) a similar oil in the Eastern Archipelago. Under N. O. 52. Cedrelaceæ, an undetermined species of *Srietenia*, yields the *Gayapa*-oil of Southern India. Grape-seed oil is obtained from the Vine, N. O. 53.

OILS AND OIL SEEDS.

N. O. 55. LINACEÆ. *FLAXWORKS.*

Linum usitatissimum. *Linn. Common Flax.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Pentagynia.

Vernacular. *Atasi, Matusee, Ooma, Sans. Ulsee, Tisi, Musina, Musnee, Hind. Jowus, Dec. Aliverree, Allee-seroo-sanul, Tam. Buzruc, Kettan, Arab. Kutan, Pers.*

Habitat. Egypt. Cultivated widely in Europe and India.

Remarks. First mentioned, Exod. ix. 31. This is one of the most important oil-yielding plants in India, and is largely cultivated. Under N. O. 62. Zygophyllaceæ, the seeds of *Balanites ægyptiaca*, Delile, yield a fat oil called *Zuchun*; but I never heard of its being expressed in India. Under N. O. 63. Rutaceæ, *Dictamnus Fraxinella*, Link, *Bastard Dittany* of Germany, abounds so in volatile oil as sometimes to enkindle the air round it.

N. O. 68. CELASTRACEÆ. *SPINDLE TREES.*

Celastrus montanus. *Rox.*

Celastrus paniculatus. *W.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

Vernacular. *Malkunganee, Hind. Dec. Valuluvy, Peddachintoo, Tam. Bavungie, Tel.*

Habitat. Concans, Neilgherries, Vizagapatam, Dheyra Dhoon.

Remarks. See "Drugs." The oil expressed from the seeds is of a bright scarlet colour, and this subjected with other ingredients to destructive distillation forms the *Oleum Nigrum of Madras*.

N. O. 71. ANACARDIACEÆ. *ANACARDS or TERE-BINTHS.*

Anacardium occidentale. *W. Common Cashew.*

Vernacular. *Beejara-Sala, Sans. Hijilee-badam, Beng. Cajoo, Dec. Parunkinavah, Peiteira-manjo, Mal. Moondri, Tam. Jidi-memidi, Muntamamedi, Tel. Watu-caju, Cey. Cadju, Malaya. Jamboo-eerong, Sumatra.*

Habitat. South America. Naturalized in Malabar, Coromandel, Chittagong, Trichinopoly.

Remarks. First described by Thevetius. A bland nutritious oil of the finest kind is expressed from the nuts of this tree. It is not, however of any commercial importance, as the nuts are generally eaten. The pericarp, as noted under "Gums and Resins," furnishes an acrid oleo-resin.

OILS AND OIL SEEDS.

Buchanania latifolia. Rox.

Linn. Syst. Decandria Pentagynia.

Vernacular. *Piyala*, Sans. Beng. *Peeyar*, *Cheroonjia*, Hind. *Pyal*, *Charolee*, By. *Moræda*, *Mowd*, *Kat-mango*, *Tumbi*, Tam. *Tsaroo-mamadi*, *Tsa-roo-puppoo*, Tel.

Habitat. Belgaum, Malabar, Coromandel.

Remarks. The kernels of the nut abound with a sweet, wholesome oil, which however is seldom extracted. The pericarp yields a black oleo-resin, like other trees of the order. This is the *Chirongia sapida* of Buchanan.

Semecarpus Anacardium. Linn. *Marking Nut.*

Linn. Syst. Polygamia Dioecia.

Vernacular. See "Drugs."

Habitat. India.

Remarks. The ξανθοβάλανον of Galen. The nut yields an oil, the pericarp a highly acrid oleo-resin.

N. O. 74. LEGUMINOSÆ. *LEGUMINOUS.*

Arachis hypogæa. Linn. *American Earth-nut, Manilla Gram.*

Linn. Syst. Diadelphia Decandria.

Vernacular. *Boochanaka*, Sans. *Booe-moong*, *Moong-phullie*, Hind. *Booi-sing*, *Velaitee-moong*, Dec. *Vayer*, *Nelay-cadalay*, Tam. *Nela-sanagalu*, *Veru-sanaga*, Tel. *Cachang-gorong*, Sumatra.

Habitat. South America, and the Mediterranean countries. Largely cultivated in India.

Remarks. The σίγγον of Theophrastus, according to Sprengel. This, like flax, rape, and sesamum, is one of the most important oil-yielding plants cultivated in India. A species of *Arachis* is said to be the source of the Teuss or Tea-oil of commerce, obtained from China.

Pongamia glabra. P. S. *Smooth-leaved Pongamia.*

Linn. Syst. Diadelphia Decandria.

Vernacular. *Karunja*, *Naktamala*, Sans. *Caranj*, *Karunje*, Hind. *Canaga*, Can. *Pongam*, Mal. *Poongamarum*, Tam. *Kanoogama-noo*, Tel. *Mogul-karanda*, Cey.

Habitat. Concans, Malabar, Travancore, Coromandel, Bengal.

Remarks. First mentioned by Van Rhee. It is the *Dalbergia arborea* of some writers. *Karinga* is also a Tamil name of *Gardenia arborea*,

OILS AND OIL SEEDS.

Rox. a Cinchonad. The seeds yield oil in great abundance, and it is largely used for burning on the Malabar coast. It does not appear to be exported although very cheap. The seeds of *Abrus precatorius*, *Butea frondosa*, *Guilandina Bonduc*, *Inga dulcis* (Madras), and of *Trigonella Fœnum Græcum*, and the wood of *Dalbergia Sisso*, Rox. yield oil for local uses, that of the Bonduc nut being employed only in medicine. Oil is expressed from the seeds of *Casalpinia oleosperma*, Rox. (*Umul-koochi*, Beng. *Noonee-glika*, Tel.) in Bengal, and from those of *Soja hispida*, W. Soy, in Japan. The latter oil is said to be solid, and called *Mijo*.

Huile de Cassie is prepared by macerating the flowers of *Vachellia Farnesiana*, W. (*Gooya-baboola*, By.) in olive, or any clear, sweet oil. It is one of the finest odours used in the composition of fashionable scents.

“The short narcissus, and fair daffodil,
Pansies to please the sight, and cassie sweet to smell.”—*Dryden*.

Casse is a French term for Black Currant leaves; and *Cassia* for the pulp of *Cathartocarpus fistula*, and the bark of *Cinnamomum Cassia*. The fragrance of the seeds of *Dipteris odorata*, called *Tonka*, *Tonguin*, or *Coumarouma beans*, is principally due to a volatile oil. The extract prepared from them enters into innumerable artificial perfumes, and is the chief ingredient in *Bouquet de Champ*. The *Eboe-nut* of the Mosquito Coast, used also in the preparation of fragrant pomatums, is the seed of *Dipteris oleifera*.

N. O. 75. MORINGACEÆ. MORINGADS.

Moringa pterygosperma. Gart. Smooth Horse-radish Tree.

Linna. Syst. Decandria Monogynia.

Vernacular. See “Drugs.”

Habitat. The two Indies.

Remarks. See “Drugs.” The Ben-oil of watchmakers is stated to be obtained from the seeds of this tree; and it is stated also that oil is expressed from them in India. I have never seen oil obtained from them in this country, I have never been able to trace any in the seeds, and I do not believe the statements that they are oleiferous in India. N. O. 76. Rosaceæ furnishes Plum-kernel oil from *Prunus domestica*, *Huile des Marmottes* from *Prunus brigantiaca*, and Almond-oil from the kernels of *Amygdalus communis*, var. *amara*, De C. and var. *dulcis*, De C. The Volatile-oil of Bitter Almonds is prepared from the first variety only. Mirbane is artificial essence of almonds. Attar or Otto of Roses is obtained by distilling rose petals with water. In Northern India *R. damascena* is the rose employed, in Europe *R. centifolia*, and in Persia, it is believed, *R. Moschata*. *Espirit de Rose triple* is the *ne plus ultra* of perfumery. The seeds of *Prinspia utilis* yield oil according to Royle.

OILS AND OIL SEEDS.

N. O. 81. COMBRETACEÆ. *MYROBALANS.*

Terminalia bellerica. *Rox.*

Terminalia Catappa. *Linn.* *Broad-leaved Terminalia.*

Terminalia chebula. *Rox.* *Oval-leaved Terminalia.*

Linn. Syst. Polygamia Monœcia.

Vernacular. See "Drugs."

Habitat. *T. bellerica*, India. *T. Catappa*, Malaya. Cultivated in India. *T. chebula*, Cabul, India.

Remarks. See "Drugs." Oil is expressed on a small scale from the kernels of all these plants. In regard to the Deccan designation of *T. Catappa*, *Jungli-badam*, it is to be noted the same name is applied to *Canarium commune*, N. O. 72. Under N. O. 85. Myrtaceæ, Oil of Cloves, the basis of Rondeletia, and the Guard's Bouquet is obtained by distilling the dried immature buds of *Caryophyllus aromaticus*, Linn. with water; and Oil of Pimento, similarly from the dried unripe berries of *Eugenia Pimenta*, De C., and other species of Allspice. Cajuputi-oil is distilled from the partially fermented leaves of *Melaleuca minor*, Smith, a native of the Moluccas. A volatile oil also is said to be prepared in India from the leaves of *Psidium pyriferum*, W. and *P. pomiferum*, W. Otto of Myrtle, is prepared by distillation from the flowers and leaves of *Myrtus communis*.

N. O. 92. CUCURBITACEÆ. *CUCURBITS.*

Cucumis Melo. *W. et A.* *Melon.*

Linn. Syst. Monœcia Monadelphica.

Vernacular. *Kurbooja*, Beng. Hind. *Gidhro*, Sind. *Baka-coy*, Mal. *Molam*, Tam. *Rata-komadu*, Cey. *Beteekh* (Musk-melon), Arab. *Kirbooseh*, Arab. *Labofrangee*, Malaya.

Habitat. Persia? Cultivated over the world.

Remarks. See "Fruits and Vegetables." A sweet edible oil is obtained from the seed, as from the seeds of the species following. Indeed nearly all the Cucurbits have oily seeds, and it is remarkable that those in India should have been neglected on this point.

Cucumis sativus. *W.* *Common Cucumber.*

Linn. Syst. Monœcia Monadelphica.

Vernacular. *Sookusa*, Sans. *Susha*, Beng. *Keera*, Hind. *Keera-kankuri*, Dec. *Mullen-belleri*, Mal. *Maloo-velleri*, Tam. *Rata-kækeri*, Pipingya, Cey. *Kusud*, Arab. *Fakus*, Egypt. *Autimun*, Eastern Archipelago.

Habitat. East Indies. Cultivated over the world.

Remarks. See "Drugs," and *C. Melo*, above.

OILS AND OIL SEEDS.

Cucurbita Pepo. *W. Pumpkin, or White Govrd.*

Linn. Syst. Monœcia Monadelphia.

Vernacular. *Kurkaroo*, Sans. *Koshnanto*, Beng. *Koomra*, Beng. Hind. *Pandree-chickee*, By. *Cumbulam*, Mal. *Boorda-gomodoo*, *Cumbuly*, *Budadi-gumadi*, *Potti-gunadi*, Tel. *Alu-puhul*, Cey.

Habitat. Levant. Cultivated widely.

Remarks. See "Drugs," and *C. Melo*, above. Oil is extracted also in Madras from the seeds of *Citrullus Colocynthis*, Schrad. and *Bryonia callosa*, Röttl. (*Toomutti*, Tam. *Boddama*, Tel.) and used for lamps. The seeds of *Telfaria pedata*, W. and A. of Zanzibar, yield a fine, bland oil in abundance. The seeds are also as fine tasted as almonds. The plant was introduced into Bombay by Nimmo, but appears to have died out. The seeds of *Fevillea cordifolia*, De C. of the West Indies, and *F. trilobata*, Linn. of Brazil, yield valuable oil also. The seeds of *Aniosperma*, *Passiflora*, and of *Hypanthera Guapera*, of Brazil, yield a bitter oil. *Benincasa cerifera*, Savi, of India, secretes a waxy substance on the surface of its fruit. Under the allied order N. O. 93. Papayacæ, the seed of *Hydnocarpus inebrians* yields the *Neeradinootoo*, *Maroty*, *Tamana*, or *Soorty* oil of Travancore, and the Madras Presidency. Under N. O. 98. Illecebracæ, the seed of *Spergula sativa*, one of the species of *Spurry* of the meadows of Holland, yield a good lamp oil on expression. Under N. O. 109. Hamamelidacæ, *Hamamelis virginica*, has oleiferous seeds.

N. O. 110. UMBELLIFERÆ. *UMBELLIFERS.*

Ptychotis Ajowan. *De C.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Digynia.

Vernacular. *Ajmodum*, Sans. *Ajwan*, *Juvanee*, *Boro-joan*, Hind. Beng. *Womum*, Tam. *Amoos*, Arab. *Nankah*, Pers.

Habitat. Cultivated throughout India.

Remarks. Papers on the oil of Ajowan, by Stenhouse, are to be found in the Pharmaceutical Journal and Transactions, vol. xiv. p. 272, the Chemical Society's Quarterly Journal, vol. ix. p. 234, and by Haines, in the Chemical Society's Quarterly Journal, vol. viii. p. 289.

Volatile-oil is also obtained in India by distillation from the fruit (seed, *vulg.*) of *Cuminum Cyminum*, Linn. and *Pimpinella Anisum*, Linn. and probably, as in Europe, from all the well-known aromatic Umbellifers. The oils are distinguished by the common names of the plants from which they are prepared as Anise, Caraway, Fennel, &c.

OILS AND OIL SEEDS.

N. O. 120. COMPOSITÆ. *COMPOSITES.*

Carthamus tinctorius. *W. Official Carthamus.*

Lin. Syst. Syngenesia Æqualis.

Vernacular. *Cusumba, Kamalottura*, Sans. *Koosumbha*, Beng. Hind. Dec. Tel. *Kajeerah*, Beng. *Koosum*, Hind. *Seendoorkum*, Tam. *Cossumb*, Cey. *Usfer*, Arab. *Ossfar, Qortom*, Egypt.

Habitat. Egypt. Widely cultivated in India.

Remarks. The *κνῆκος* of Hippocrates, Theophrastus, and Dioscorides. The oil (*Kurdee-ka-tael*) is obtained from the seeds (*Kurdee*), and the plant is one of the most important of those cultivated in India for their oil seeds. The flowers (Safflower) are used as a dye, and the plant itself is an agreeable pot-herb. It is the *Crocus Indicus* of Rumphius. *Koosumb* is also a name of *Schleichera trijuga*, W. et A. N. O. 48. Sapindaceæ.

Verbesina sativa. *H. K. Oil Seed Verbesina.*

Lin. Syst. Syngenesia Superflua.

Vernacular. *Ramtil*, Beng. *Kalatil*, Hind. *Kutrelle*, Can. *Fale-suloo*, Tel.

Habitat. East Indies.

Remarks. The seeds are the Niger seeds of commerce. The plant is now generally called *Guizotia oleifera*, De C. It is Sprengel's *Jagera abyssinica*, and Buchanan's *Bupthalarum Ramtilla*. It is an important oil seed, and largely cultivated. The seeds of *Helianthus annuus*, W. *Annual Sun-flower* (*Bhramoka*, India), yield oil; and the plant might be profitably cultivated for the purpose. The seeds of *Vernonia anthelmintica*, W. *Purple Fleabane* (*Kaleezerie*, Hind. See "Drugs"), yield oil; but this would appear to be expressed by the *Hakims* only. The *Madia* oil of Chili is expressed from the seeds of *Madia sativa*.

N. O. 135. SAPOTACEÆ. *SAPOTADS.*

Bassia latifolia. *Rox. Broad-leaved Bassia.*

Lin. Syst. Dodecandria Monogynia.

Vernacular. See "Narcotics."

Habitat. East Indies.

Remarks. "The seeds yield a large quantity of thick oil." "The oil is used in making soap in the Kaira Zillah." (Dalzell.)

OILS AND OIL SEEDS.

Bassia longifolia. *W. Long-leaved Bassia.*

Linn. Syst. Dodecandria Monogynia.

Vernacular. *Madooka*, Sans. *Mooa*, Beng. *Mohe*, Hind. *Illupi*, Tam. *Ippa*, Tel. *Telnee*, Cey.

Habitat. The Deccan,—in this government being confined to the southernmost districts.

Remarks. The oil expressed from the ripe fruit is used in cooking, for burning and in the preparation of country soap. It is usually solid. The seeds of *B. butyracea*, Rox. yield a firm butyraceous oil, eaten in Nepal. The *Shea* or *Golam*, butter of Mungo Park's Travels, is the product of a *Bassia*.

Mimusops Elengi. *W. Pointed-leaved Mimusops.*

Linn. Syst. Octandria Monogynia.

Vernacular. *Kesura*, *Vukoola*, Sans. *Bukool*, Beng. *Bacul-mulsari*, Hind. *Buckhool*, *Wowlee*, By. *Elengi*, Mal. *Magadoo*, Tam. *Pagada*, Tel. *Moona-mal*, Cey.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. Oil may be expressed from the seeds in considerable quantity. Under N. O. 137. *Jasminaceæ*, Jasmine-oil is prepared from the flowers of *Jasminum Sambac*, *J. odoratissimum*, and other species by distillation. Under N. O. 138, *Oleaceæ*, the pericarp of the drupe of *Olea europæa*, Linn. yields Olive-oil by expression; and *Fraxinus hanburii* (*teste* Murchison) produces the Insect Wax of China, probably on the puncture of some species of *Coccus*. Under N. O. 141. *Apocynaceæ*, oil is obtained in India from the seeds of *Cerbera Thevetia*, Don, and *Wrightia antidysenterica*, Don, but used only on a medicinal scale. Oil is said also to be obtained for medical use from the seed (*Nux Vomica*) of *Strychnos Nux Vomica*, Linn. N. O. 142. *Loganiaceæ*.

N. O. 147. BIGNONIACEÆ. *BIGNONIADS.*

Bignonia xylocarpa. *Rox.*

Linn. Syst. Didynamia Angiosperma.

Vernacular. *Kursing*, By.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. An empyreumatic oil "distilled from the wood is powerful in cutaneous diseases." (Dalzell.)

N. O. 147. PEDALIACEÆ. *PEDALIADS.***Sesamum indicum.** *De C. Indian, or Oriental Oily-grain.**Linn. Syst.* *Didynamia Angiosperma.*

Vernacular. *Tila*, Sans. *Til*, Beng. Hind. *Krishā-til*, Hind. *Bareek-til*, Dec. *Schit-eloo*, Mal. *Yelloo-cheddie*, Tam. *Noo-wooloo*, Tel. *Tel-tula*, *Tun-pattala*, Cey. *Djyl-djylan*, Arab. *Kunjed*, Pers. *Semsem*, Egypt.

Habitat. India, from whence its cultivation was carried in the earliest ages to Mesopotamia and Egypt, and has now extended to the West Indies.

Remarks. De Candolle's plant is described in Rumphius (Amboyna, v. p. 204), and is the same as the *S. orientale* of the Linnæa of 1832. He admits three varieties, namely:—

α, *grandidentatum*, Rumph. (Amb. v. tab. 76, fig. 1).

β, *subdentatum*, Bot. Mag. 1688.

γ, *subindivisum*, Rheede (Mal. ix. tab. 54, *et forte* 55).

This is the *σῆσαμον* of the Greeks, and *Sesama* of the Romans. Hippocrates and Theophrastus describe it. Herodotus mentions it in his description of the plain of Babylonia (lib. i. c. 193). Pliny writes of it, "Sesamum comes from India, where they extract an oil from it; the colour of its grain is white." In modern times the plant is first described by Prosper Alpinus in his work "De Plantis Egypti." It is one of the most important oleiferous plants cultivated in India, the oil expressed from its seeds being known in commerce under the names of Gingely and Bennie-oil. There are black and white and red seeds, and the first are often called *Kala-til*, a name applied also to the seeds of *Verbesina sativa*, N. O. 120. Under N. O. 153. *Cordiaceæ*, oil is said to be obtained in the Madras presidency from *C. officinalis*, a doubtful statement if the plant mentioned is the same as *C. Myxa*, Linn. The wood of *Cordia rumphii* smells of Musk. The seeds of *Nicotiana Tabacum*, N. O. 157. *Solanaceæ*, and of species of *Datura*, N. O. 158. *Atropaceæ*, yield oil on expression, as oil of Deadly Nightshade, for example. *Antirrhinum majus*, *Great Snap Dragon*, N. O. 160. *Scrophulariaceæ*, "is said to be cultivated in Russia for its seeds, which yield an oil little inferior to that produced from olives." (Withering.) Patchouly is a distilled oil, prepared from the herb of *Pogostemon Patchouly*, Lind. N. O. 161. *Labiataæ*, an order from which various other aromatic volatile oils are also obtained, as oil of Balm or Melissa, Thyme, Lavender and Spike, Rosemary, Marjoram, Mint, &c. See "Drugs," and "Fruits and Vegetables." *Ocimum sanctum*, *O. gratissimum*, *O. Basilicum*, *Lavandula burmani*, *Pogostemon heyneanus*, and *Perilla ocyroides*, and other native species of this order are highly fragrant. *Anisochilus carnosum* and *Coleus aromaticus* have been mentioned under "Condiments and Spices." An oil is obtained from the wood

OILS AND OIL SEEDS.

of the Teak tree, *Tectona grandis*, N. O. 162. Verbenaceæ. *Aloysia citriodora*, H. Per. Lemon-scented *Verbena*, of the same order, and a native of Peru, yields the distilled oil, Verbena or Vervaine of perfumers, the basis of various "court bouquets." Under N. O. 171. Chenopodiaceæ, *Ambrina anthelmintica* yields an essential oil, which is however used only in medicine. Under N. O. 178. Lauraceæ, Volatile oil is obtained from Cassia, Cinnamon, Sweet Bay (*Laurus nobilis*, Linn.), and Sassafras (*Laurus Sassafras*, Linn.) An expressed oil is also obtained from the berries of *Laurus nobilis*, and from the fruit of the Cinnamon tree. The latter is solid, and is called Cinnamon Tallow, or Suet, in commerce. There is also a distilled oil of the leaf of the Cinnamon tree, often called Clove-oil in commerce, from its resemblance, in odour and effects, to true oil of Cloves. It is lighter than genuine Clove-oil. Camphor is a solid volatile oil, or stearoptine, sublimed from the wood of *Laurus Camphora*, Linn. (*Camphora officinarum*, Nees ab Essen). See "Drugs." *Oreodaphne opifera* of the forests of the Orinoko and Parime yields on a simple incision into the liber, quarts of volatile oil. *Persea gratissima*, W. the Avocado, or Alligator Pear, is mentioned as having an oleaginous fruit. Under N. O. 180. Myristicaceæ, a distilled oil, and also an expressed fatty oil, are obtained from the kernel (Nutmeg) of *Myristica fragrans*, Houtt. and probably also from other species of the genus. See "Drugs." *Virola sebifera* "also yields a fatty oil upon simple immersion (of the seeds?) in water." (Lindley.) Under N. O. 185. Thymeliaceæ, *Sarcostigma kleinii*, W. et A. of this Presidency, and the Deccan generally, has an oily fruit. Under N. O. 190. Santalaceæ, the seeds of *Santalum album* yield a fixed oil, and the wood (Sandal wood) a volatile oil, the Santal of perfumers, used in the composition of Marechale and other old-fashioned scents. See class "Miscellaneous." And "oil is obtained, in Carolina, from the kernels of *Pyrularia pubera*." (Lindley.)

N. O. 195. EUPHORBIACEÆ. SPURGEWORTS.

Aleurites triloba. W. Three-lobed *Aleurites*.

Linn. Syst. Monœcia Monadelphica.

Vernacular. *Akola*, Hind. *Akhoroot*, Beng. *Japhal*, By. *Kara-angolam*, Mal. *Woodooga*, Tel. *Tel-kekune*, Cey.

Habitat. Moluccas, Bengal, Deccan.

Remarks. Called *Belgaum Walnut*, and very generally *Candle-nut Tree*, by Anglo-Indians; the kernels yield the *Kekune*-oil of Ceylon.

Ricinus communis. Linn. Castor-oil Plant, *Palma Christi*.

Linn. Syst. Monœcia Monadelphica.

Vernacular. *Eranda*, Sans. *Bherenda*, Beng. *Arendi*, Beng. Hind. *Citavanako*, *Aanak*, *Pandiavanak*, Mal. *Haralu*, Can. *Sittamunak*, *Valluk*, Tam. *Amadam*, *Sittamindi*, Tel. *Endaru*, Cey.

OILS AND OIL SEEDS.

Khiroa, Cherna, Tehscha, Zæjt, Djar, Arab. Beedinjeer, Rowgen, Pers. Kyet-hsoo, Burmah. Jarak, Citavanaca, Malaya.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. The κρότων of Hippocrates, Herodotus, and Dioscorides; also called κίκι by the Greeks, and Ricinus of the Romans. The Kikayon of the Bible has been thought to refer to the *Palma Christi*, but there is an uncertainty about the identification; and St. Jerome and St. Augustine passed from words to blows regarding it. The appellation *Palma Christi*, has been probably derived from its substitution by Christians on Palm Sunday for true Palm branches, in countries where the latter are not to be found.

“ In Rome upon Palm Sunday
They bear true palms,
The Cardinals bow reverently,
And sing old psalms;
Elsewhere those psalms are sung
’Mid olive branches.
The holly bough supplies their place
Among the avalanches,
More northern climes must be content
With the sad willow.”

Salix caprea, W. *Great round-leaved Willow*, is the species of Willow used in Germany; and Seeman quotes from Miss Baker's "Glossary of Northamptonshire Words," that it is to this day called "Palm" in the counties bordering on the Forest of Arden, thus explaining the passage in "As you like It," in which Rosalind says, "Look here, what I found on a Palm tree!" and which has given literary critics so much trouble. Clare so calls (Simmonds) the Goat Willow:—

“ Ye leaning Palms, that seem to look
Pleased o'er your image in the brook.”

Box would also appear to have been substituted in England. (D'-day Bk.)

Nageia Putranjiva. Rox. *Grey-barked Nageia.*

Linna. Syst. Dioclea Tetrandra.

Vernacular. *Putrunjiva*, Sans. *Pongolam*, Mal. *Kudra-juvi*, Tel.

Habitat. Hindoostan, Coromandel, Concans.

Remarks. The kernel of the fruit is abundantly oleiferous, and the tree is called *Wild Olive*, by Anglo-Indians.

Jatropha Curcas. W. *Angular-leaved Physic Nut.*

Linna. Syst. Monoclea Monadelphica.

Vernacular. *Kanana-kerundum*, Nepala, Sans. *Bag-bherenda*, Hind. Beng. *Erundi*, Dec *Caak-avenako*, Mal. *Mara-narulle*, Can. *Caar-noochie*, *Caat-amunak*, Tam. *Nepalam*, *Adivieamida*, Tel. *Ratændaroo*, Cey.

OILS AND OIL SEEDS.

Habitat. South America. Naturalized in Bombay.

Remarks. First mentioned by Monardes. The oil from the seeds is largely used in India for lamps, and is the Seed oil of European commerce. None, I believe, is exported from India. One of the Chinese varnishes is prepared by boiling this oil with oxide of iron. The seeds of *Jatropha gloya*, Vahl. (*J. glandulifera*, Rox.) are said to yield the Addale oil of Madras. The plant is found in this Presidency about Punderpore. It must not be confounded with *J. gossypifolia*, W. Cotton-leaved Physic Nut of Brazil, a plant very common in the gardens of the Island of Bombay. The Croton-oil of medicine is obtained from the seeds of *Croton Tiglium*, W. and other species of *Croton*. The seeds of *Hura crepitans*, the Sand-box tree of the West Indies, are oleaginous. *Stillingia sebifera* is the Tallow-tree of China, its peculiar oil being expressed from the kernel. The seeds also of *Elæococca vernicia* of China, and of *E. verrucosa* of Japan, are oil bearing. Under N. O. 199. Urticaceæ, the seeds of *Cannabis sativa*, W. Common Hemp, already twice detailed, yield oil, largely consumed in Russia for lamps; but which I am not aware of being economized in India. Oil of Hops is obtained by submitting the Lupulinic glands found at the base of the scales of the strobilus of *Humulus Lupulus*, Linn. to distillation. Under N. O. 207. Piperaceæ, volatile oils are obtained from the berries of *Piper nigrum*, Linn. *Cubeba officinalis*, Mig. and the immature fruit of *Chavica roxburghii*, Mig. or Long Pepper. Under N. O. 208. Myricaceæ, Myrtle Wax, is obtained in abundance from the berries of *Myrica cerifera*, the Common Candle-berry tree of North America, and other species. Beech (*Fagus sylvatica*) and Hazel (*Corylus Avellana*) nuts, N. O. 212. Corylaceæ, and Walnuts (*Juglans regia*), N. O. 215. Juglandaceæ, yield oil, the product of the two last being the Nut-oil of commerce. The Coniferous (N. O. 220) oleoresins, have been referred to under "Gums and Resins." Under N. O. 233. Zingiberaceæ, both a fixed and a volatile oil are obtained from Cardamom seeds. (*Elettaria Cardamomum*, Maton.) Volatile oil of Ginger is obtained from the rhizome of *Zingiber officinale*, Roscoe. Saffron (*Crocus sativus*, Allioni, N. O. 236. Iridaceæ) also yields a volatile oil by distillation with water. Oil of Garlic (*Allium sativum*, N. O. 242. Liliaceæ) is prepared in India for medicinal use by expression. The roots of *Dianella odorata* are fragrant and used in Java for pastilles according to Blume.

N. O. 251. PALMÆ. *PALMS*.

Cocos nucifera. W. Common Coconut.

Lin. Syst. Monoclea Hexandria.

Vernacular. See "Fruits and Vegetables."

Habitat. East Indies.

OILS AND OIL SEEDS.

Remarks. The oil is expressed from the kernel of the nut, and is one of the most useful, and most important prepared in India. The following Palms are also valuable for the oil they yield:—

Acrocomia sclerocarpa, Mart. *Great Macaw-tree* of West Indies.

Attalea Cohune, Mart. of Honduras and Panama. Cohune-nut oil.

Copernicia cerifera, Mart. of the Brazils, yields a waxy exudation.

Elæis guineensis, Linn. *Oily Palm* of Guinea.

Elæis melanococca, Gært. *Oily Palm* of West Indies.

Iriarteia andicola Spr. (*Cerorylon andicola*, Humb. et Bonpl.) of the Andes yields a waxy exudation.

Enocarpus Bacaba.

Enocarpus Batava, Mart.

Enocarpus disticha.

Enocarpus altissimus, Klotzsch.

Enocarpus bolivianus, Hort.

Enocarpus caracasanus, Lodd.

Enocarpus Chiragua, Hort.

Enocarpus Cubarroo, Hort.

Enocarpus utilis, Klotzsch.

} Of Tropical America are all
oleiferous.

Under N. O. 255. Pandanaceæ, the flowering head of *Pandanus odoratissimus*, yields a fragrant oil on distillation, called Keora oil, which will certainly create a *furor* in the fashion, should it come into use in the preparation of bouquets. Under N. O. 258. Acoraceæ, the fresh rhizome of *Acorus Calamus*, yields oil of Sweet Flag by distillation with water. Species of *Cyperus* (N. O. 265) yield essential oils. Under N. O. 266. Gramineæ, *Andropogon Calamus aromaticus*, Royle, is the source of *Roosaketel*; *Andropogon muricatus*, Retz, of Essence of Vitivert, or Cuscus, the basis of the once fashionable "*Mousseline des Indes*," and *Andropogon citratus*, De C. probably of a portion of Lemon-grass oil. But there is much confusion regarding the plants yielding the grass oils, which will be fully treated of under the "Miscellaneous Class." Two Ferns (N. O. 267) are fragrant, the one *Mohria thurifera* smells of Benzoin, and the other *Aneima tomentosa* of Myrrh.

What is the source of the Agati-oil of Eastern Africa?

In the above list two kinds of oils have been mentioned, the natural vegetable fats or fixed oils, and the volatile, or distilled, or essential oils, sometimes called also essences, although an essence, strictly speaking, is an essential oil dissolved in spirit, and equivalent to the French *Esprit* or *Extrait*. The first alone of those produced in India have been catalogued in detail; the second, whether Indian or foreign, have been named incidentally only under the *Remarks*. Strictly all mention of them should have been omitted here, as their more proper place is, perhaps, the "Miscellaneous Class." But I found I could not pass the

OILS AND OIL SEEDS.

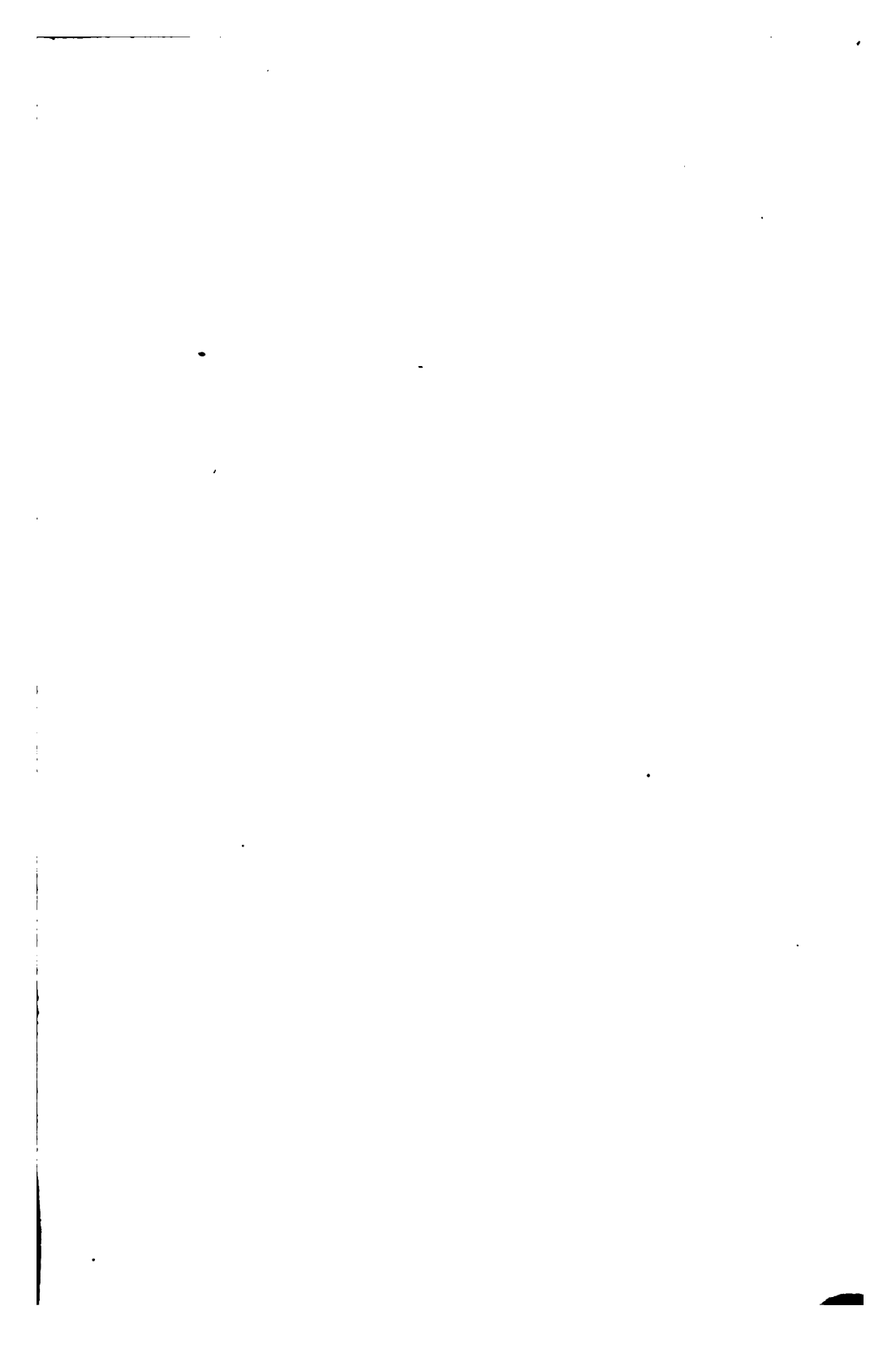
different natural orders without recognizing them, and only the most important of such as are Indian will re-appear under the "Miscellaneous Class," and these not so much for their commercial importance as for the historical interest attached to their sources.

The natural Vegetable Fats, or Fixed oils, are obtained generally by expression, sometimes aided by heat, and in a few cases by boiling the tissue containing them in water. They generally occur in the seed. Their proximate principles as a rule are margarine, stearine, and oleine, of which two are always present; and their consistence depends on the predominating principle, stearine giving their consistence to hard oils, margarine to soft, and oleine to liquid.

Volatile oils, or essences, are prepared by distilling plants, or parts of plants, with water. They are also obtained from the resins; and oleo-resins, called balsams. Some pre-exist in the plants, others as oil of bitter almonds, are only formed during the operation of distillation. They are arranged in three classes: the non-oxygenated, containing carbon and hydrogen, as oil of turpentine; the oxygenated, containing oxygen, in addition to carbon and oxygen, as essence of cinnamon; and the sulphuretted, containing also sulphur, as the volatile oil of garlic and asafoetida. Many deposit a crystalline principle, called stearoptine, of which camphor is an example, and which is also obtained from Anise and Ajwan. In India the volatile oils are seldom obtained isolated, the perfumers being content to communicate their odours to fixed oils, or fats, by *enfleurage*.

In the above list, Essences, which are mere curiosities, have been omitted entirely as Elder-flower, Honey-suckle or Woodbine, Mignonette, Sweet-pea, Pine-apple, Magnolia, Jonquil, Lilac, Tuberose, Geranium, Violet, and Meadow Sweet. Many Essences, it may here be mentioned, bearing the names of plants, are not derived from them, but are prepared artificially, as Volkameria, Hovenia, Eglantine, or Sweet Briar, and Heliotrope. Violet and Geranium are sometimes fictitious also.

The Essences being used as perfumes, all perfumes may be looked for here. Several of those not included under this class were mentioned under "Gums and Resins," as the Storax and Balsam (*i. e.* Balsam of Peru and Balsam of Tolu) of perfumers. The remainder, as Rhodium, Sandalwood, Orris (the chief ingredient in the bouquet known as Jockey Club and Rowland's "oriental herb"—"Odonto"), Cascarilla, and Aloes-wood; Cedar, will be detailed under the "Miscellaneous Class."



DIVISION I.

Class 4. C.

ACIDS.

N. O. 74. LEGUMINOSÆ. *LEGUMINOUS PLANTS.*

Cicer arietinum. *Linn. Common Cheek Pea, Common Gram.*

Linn. Syst. Diadelphia Decandria.

Vernacular. See "Pulse."

Habitat. The Mediterranean countries. Widely cultivated in India.

Remarks. See "Pulse." When at Sholapore, some years ago, my Moonshi asked me to lend him some towels to gather "a spirit," which he stated fell at night on fields of growing gram, and which, with water, formed an agreeable drink in the hot season. The cloths were laid over the tender gram, and by the morning were saturated with dew, having an intensely acid taste. This was wrung off, and bottled. Though unfamiliar to Europeans, this substance is well known to natives, and is mentioned by Royle, and others. The acid is said to be the oxalic. The Honorable Mr. Frere informs me that the ryots do not like collecting the acid, as doing so, it is thought, injures the gram. The acid is applied externally as a mild blister. In walking through fields of young gram, I found the blacking of my boots always turned red. Other acid substances have been detailed under "Condiments" and "Sherbets," and the present article should have been placed under the latter, as a separate class of acids, although founded on the highest authority is superfluous.

DIVISION I.

Class 4. D.

DYES.

N. O. 18. FLACOURTIACEÆ.

Bixa Orellana. Linn. *Heart-leaved Arnotta.*

Linn. Syst. Polyandria Monogynia.

The orange-red, waxy pulp, covering the seeds, separated by maceration in hot water, and made into balls or cakes,—Arnotto, Anatto, Anotta, Roucon, Orellana, Terra Orellana.

Vernacular. *Lut-kun*, Beng. Hind. *Gawpurgee*, Hind. *Kisree*, By. *Kuppa-manhala*, Can. *Korungoomunga*, Mal. *Kooragoo-mangjul*, Tam. *Jafra*, Tel. *Kaha-gaha*, Cey.

Habitat. West Indies. Cultivated in Mysore, Travancore, Bengal. Seen in Bombay gardens also.

Remarks. First described by Clusius. Besides the use of Arnotto as a dye, it is fraudulently added to butter and to chocolate to heighten their colour. In Hindoostan the wood (*Dar-huld*, vulg.) of species of *Berberis*, N. O. 8, is used as a dye. *Isatis tinctoria*, *Woad*, N. O. 15, the *lævis* of Dioscorides, and *Isatis* and *Glastum* of Pliny, yields a blue dye, with which the Britons coloured themselves, the practice indeed being the origin of their name, *britho* being the Celtic of “to paint.” *Glastum* is from the Celtic *glas*, blue; whence, also, Glastonbury, Glasnevin (Dublin Bot. Gardens), Glass-Haughton, Glasgow. Fortune states that *Isatis indigotica* is used as a dye in China. *Reseda Luteola*, W. *Weld*, or *Dyers’ Yellow-weed*, of Britain, N. O. 17. Resedaceæ, affords a beautiful yellow dye, from which Dutch Pink is prepared. *Cochlos permum tinctorium*, Walper, N. O. 19, of Senegambia, is used as a dye; also *Polygala tinctoria*, Vahl. N. O. 22, in Arabia; the flowers of *Althæa rosea*, *Hollyhock*, and *Hibiscus Rosa-sinensis*, *Chinese Hibiscus*, N. O. 30 are used for their colour; the bark of *Elæocarpus Hinau*, N. O. 33. Tiliaceæ, is used in New Zealand as a dye, and leaves of *Vallea cordifolia* in Peru; Gamboge the gum-resin of *Hebradendron cambogioides*, Graham,

DYES.

N. O. 42, of Siam; and *Cissus tinctoria*, N. O. 53, in the Brazil. The Turks use the seeds of *Peganum Harmala*, N. O. 62, for dyeing red. With *Euonymus tingens*, N. O. 68, the Hindus mark the *tika* on their foreheads. *Trichilia Catigoa*, N. O. 50, stains leather bright yellow. French Berries, *Graines d'Avignon*, Turkey Berries, or Yellow Berries, are the unripe berries of *Rhamnus infectorius*, *R. amygdalinus*, and *R. saxatilis*, N. O. 70. The juice of the berries of *Rhamnus catharticus*, mixed with gum-arabic and lime water, and evaporated, constitutes Sap-green or Bladder-green. Green-Indigo, or Chinese Green dye, is probably prepared from species of *Rhamnus*. Under N. O. 72, *Rhus Cotinus* (*κοκκυνία*, Theophrastus; *Coccygia*, Pliny) is the source of Venetian Sumach, or Young Fustic, a bright yellow dye. For old Fustic, see "N. O. 200."

N. O. 74. LEGUMINOSÆ. *LEGUMINOUS PLANTS.*

Adenanthera pavonina. *W. Yellow-flowered Adenanthera.*

Linn. Syst. Decandria Monogynia.

The wood,—(False) Red Sanders, or (False) Red Sandalwood.

Vernacular. *Koochunduna*. Sans. Hind. *Ructa-chnnduna*, *Ranjuna*, Beng. *Mandateea*, Can. *Manseni-kotta*, Tel. *Mansiadi*, Cey.

Habitat. East Indies.

Remarks. First described by Van Rheede, and Rumphius. See below the synonymes of *Pterocarpus santalinus*, Linn. the wood of which is Red Sanders. *Ranjun* is also a name of *Ixora Bandhuca*, N. O. 115. See "Fruits and Vegetables."

Butea frondosa. *Rox. Downy-branch Butea.*

Linn. Syst. Diadelphia Decandria.

The flowers,—Pulas, Tisso, or Madooga flowers.

Vernacular. See "Drugs."

Habitat. India.

Remarks. First noticed by Van Rheede. The flowers of *B. superba*, Rox. (*Tiga-maduga*, Tel.) are also used.

Cæsalpinia Sappan. *Linn. Narrow-leaved Brasileto.*

Linn. Syst. Decandria Monogynia.

The wood,—Sappanwood.

Vernacular. *Patunga*, Sans. *Bukkum*, Beng. Hind. *Puttung*, Dec. *Tsiapangum*, Mal. *Patinga-cuttay*, Tam. *Bukkapa*, Tel. *Patangee*, Cey. *Sapang*, Malaya. *Sachang*, Java. *Samya*, Roro, Moluccas. *Lolan*, Amboyna. *Sibukao*, Philippines

Habitat. East Indies.

DYES.

Remarks. First mentioned by Abulfadil under the name of Bukum Brazil wood is from *Cæsalpinia brasiliensis*; Brasiletto wood from *C. baha-mensis*, and Nicaragua wood from *C. echinata*.

Indigofera tinctoria. *W. East Indian Indigo.*

Linn. Syst. Diadelphia Decandria.

The prepared juice,—Indigo.

Vernacular. *Nili*, Sans. *Neel*, Beng. Hind. Dec. *Neelum*, *Averie*, Tam. *Neelee*, Tel. *Nil*, Cey. Arab. Pers. *Taroom*, Malaya.

Habitat. East Indies. Wild in the Concans, but not cultivated.

Remarks. Indigo is the Indicum of Pliny, and τὸ Ἰνδικὸν βαφικὸν of Dioscorides. There are more than one hundred species of *Indigofera*, natives of the East Indies, Arabia, Africa, and equinoctial America. *East Indian Indigo* is the species chiefly cultivated in India, and *I. Anil*, *W. West Indian Indigo* in the West Indies. The latter is also, with other species, cultivated in India. Indigo is one of the most profitable products of India. In Nubia *Tephrosia Apollinea*, De C. in the countries of the Niger *T. toxicaria*, and in Ceylon, according to De Candolle, *T. tinctoria* furnish Indigo. *Baptisia tinctoria*, R. Brown, supplies it in the Federal States of America. All these are Leguminous plants. The dyes furnished also by *Wrightia tinctoria*, Don, N. O. 141, of India, *Polygonum tinctorium* of Europe, and *Ampelgygonium chinense*, N. O. 176, and *Gymnema tingens* of Pegu, and *Marsdenia tinctoria* of Sumatra, N. O. 140, are of ten named as kinds of Indigo. *V. infra*.

Pterocarpus santalinus. *Linn.*

Linn. Syst. Diadelphia Decandria.

The wood,—Red Sanders, or Red Sandal-wood.

Vernacular. *Koohunduna*, *Tilaparni*, *Ranjana*, *Ructa-chandana*, Beng. *Rukhto-chandun*, *Undum*, Hind. *Lalchundun*, Dec. *Ooruttah-chundanum*, Mal. *Whonnay*, Can. *Segapoo-shandanum*, Tam. *Kuchandanum*, Tel. *Ruct-handoon*, Cey. *Sundel-ahmer*, Arab. *Buckum*, Pers. (Ainslie.)

Habitat. Coromandel, Paulghat, Ceylon.

Remarks. Sprengel considers this to be the Almug tree of 1 Kings x. 11, now identified with *Santalum album*, N. O. 190. Santalaceæ. See "Miscellaneous Class." Sprengel also identifies it with the Sundul of Avicenna, and it may be the "Red Sandalwood" he mentions, together with "White." (Lib. ii. Tract. ii. ch. 657.) It may however be the wood of *Adenanthera pavonina*, or even of *Cæsalpinia Sappan* (*v. supra*). Of other Leguminous plants *Baphia nitida* of Sierra Leone and the Gaboon country furnishes Barwood or Camwood, with which Bandana

DYES.

handkerchiefs are dyed; *Genista tinctoria*, W. *Dyers' Green-weed* of Britain, a yellow, and with Woad a green dye; and *Hæmatoxylon campechianum* of Campeachy, Logwood. Under N. O. 76, the bark of *Photinia dubia*, Lind. is said to be used in Nepaul as a dye.

N. O. 78. LYTHRACEÆ. *LOOSESTRIFES*.

Grislea tomentosa. Rox. *Downy Grislea.*

Linn. Syst. Octandria Monogynia.

The petals.

Vernacular. *Ugni-jwala*, *Dhatri-pooshpika*, Sans. *Dhub*, *Dhanga-phul*, *Dhæphool*, Beng. *Dhaitee*, *Dhauree*, By. *Sirinjie*, Tel.

Habitat. Hindoostan and Deccan.

Remarks. The petals yield a valuable red dye of considerable importance, but unknown beyond India.

Lawsonia alba. Lam. *Henna Plant.*

Linn. Syst. Octandria Monogynia.

The leaves,—Henna.

Vernacular. *Sikachara*, Sans. *Shudee*, Beng. Hind. *Mayndie*, *Hina*, Hind. *Mailanschi*, *Ponta-letsche*, Mal. *Maroodnie*, Tam. *Goounta-chettoo*, Tel. *Gorunta-gorinta*, Cey.

Habitat. The East Indies; Northern Africa, Cyprus. Usually found in gardens.

Remarks. Solomon is supposed by Sprengel to refer to the Henna plant in his *Epithalamium* (i. 14): "My beloved is unto me as a cluster of Samphire (sometimes translated Cypress) in the vineyards of Engedi." It is undoubtedly the *κίππος* of Dioscorides (i. 124), and "Cyprus in Egypt" of Pliny. It is mentioned by Avicenna also under the name of Henna. Lamert's species includes *L. inermis* and *L. spinosa* of other botanists. The women of Egypt, and of other eastern countries, tinge their fingers and toes, and often hands and feet, with the orange red dye of the Henna plant, and hence probably the designation of Aurora as "rosy fingered." In Egypt, also, on a certain night preceding the wedding, Henna is applied with linen bandages to the hands and feet of the bride, until the next morning, when they are of a bright orange, red colour; and the night is called "the Night of the Henna."

N. O. 82. MELASTOMACEÆ. *MELASTOMADS*.

Memecylon tinctorium. Kœnig.

Linn. Syst. Octandria Monogynia.

The leaves.

DYES.

Vernacular. *Kanyavuh*, Mal. *Casau-cheddy*, Anjun, By. *Kay-ampoovoocheddi*, Tam. *Alli-cheddu*, Tel. *Dædi-kaha*, Cey.

Habitat. Malabar, Travancore, Coromandel.

Remarks. The fruit is edible, and hence Roxburgh's name *M. edule*. The wood is called *Kurpa* in Bombay. *Cremanium reclinatum* and *C. tinctorium* of Peru, and *Miconia fulva*, β *tinctoria* of Brazil, yield yellow dyes. *Blakea parasitica* of Guiana yields a red dye. The juice of *Tococa gianensis* is used in Demerara as ink. The carmine fruit of *Opuntia Tuna*, N. O. 102, is used in Naples as a water colour.

N. O. 115. CINCHONACEÆ. *CINCHONADS.*

Morinda citrifolia. Linn. *Broad-leaved Morinda.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

The root,—Morinda.

Vernacular. *Al*, *Atchy*, Hind. *Aal*, *Bartoondie*, By. *Ca-da-pilva*, Mal. *Manja-pavattay*, Noona, Tel. *Ahu-gaha*, Cey.

Habitat. India. Cultivated in Kandeish.

Remarks. First described by Bontius. The wood of *Morinda tomentosa*, Heyne, and root of *M. umbellata*. Linn. both of Travancore, and the latter known also in the Deccan under the name of *Chota-alka* also yield a red dye. *Morinda tinctoria*, Rox. is common in every part of India, and yields a dye-root known under the name of *Ach*. Probably all the species of *Morinda* might be used as dyes, nearly all are called *Al*.

Hedyotis umbellata. Linn. *Common Indian Madder.*

Linn. Syst. Tetrandria Monogynia.

The root,—Chay root.

Vernacular. *Saya*, *Emboorel-cheddie*, Tam. *Cheriveloo*, Tel. *Sayanmul*, Cey.

Habitat. Malabar, Coromandel.

Remarks. First described by Plukenet. See "Drugs" *Hydrophylax maritima*, Linn. of the Coromandel coast is also a dye plant. The fruit of *Genipa americana*, yields the beautiful violet blue, Lana or Caruto dye of Demerara and Berbice. *Psychotria Simira* of Brazil yields a red dye; and *Condaminea tinctoria* of the countries of the Orinoco is also used as a dye. The fruit of *Gardenia radicans* is used in China.

N. O. 116. GALIACEÆ. *STELLATES.*

Rubia Munjista. Rox. *Heart-leaved Madder.*

Linn. Syst. Tetrandria Monogynia.

The root,—Munjeet.

DYES.

Vernacular. *Munjith-aroona*, Beng. *Munjittee*, Hind. *Poout*, Mal. *Manjittee*, *Sawil-coodie*, Tam. *Mandestie*, Tel.

Habitat. Siberia. Cultivated in Hindoostan and the Deccan.

Remarks. Munjeet, Morinda, and Chay, are often included under the general term of East Indian Madder. The *Dyers' madder* of Europe is yielded by *Rubia tinctorum*, Linn. the *ῥυθρόδαρον* of the Greeks, the *Erythrodanum* and *Rubia*(?) of the Romans, and *Warentia* of the Capitularies of Charlemagne. Garancine is a French dye prepared from Madder with sulphuric acid. "*Rubia angustissima* of Tong Dong has also highly coloured roots, and *Rubia Relboun* is the madder of Chili." (Lindley.) (*Vide* N. O. 160, *infra*.) Sir John Franklin (*teste* Simmonds) states that the Crees obtain a red dye from the roots of *Galium boreale*, and *G. tinctorium*.

N. O. 120. COMPOSITÆ. COMPOSITES.

Carthamus tinctorius. *W. Official Carthamus.*

Linn. Syst. Syngenesia Equalis.

The flowers,—Safflower.

Vernacular. *Cusumba*, *Kamalottara*, Sans. *Koosumbha*, Beng. Hind. Tel. Dec. *Kajeerah*, Beng. *Koosum*, Hind. *Seendoorkum*. Tam. *Cossumb*, Cey. *Uşfur*, Arab.

Habitat. Egypt. Widely cultivated in India.

Remarks. The *κνῆκος* of the Greeks. Bastard Saffron is prepared from this dye, and Pink Saucers, Spanish Wool, *Crépon rouge*, and other kinds of Rouge. See "Oils and Oil Seeds." The flowers of *Calendula officinalis*, *W. Common Marygold* (*Caltha* of Romans) of this order are also used to adulterate Saffron; and *Serratula tinctoria*, *W. Common Sawwort* of Britain yields a yellow; and the leaves of *Chicorium Intybus*, Linn. *Wild Succory* of Europe and Asia, a blue dye similar to Woad. *Madia sativa* is used in Russia as a dye stuff. Under N. O. 126. *Styracæe* the bark of *Symplocos racemosa*, Rox. is said to be used as a dye in Bengal under the name of *Lodh*, but is probably simply a mordant as suggested by Roxburgh. *S. tinctoria* is used for dyeing in Carolina. Under N. O. 133. *Ebenaceæ*, the wood of species of *Diospyros* is sometimes used for dyeing.

N. O. 137. JASMINACEÆ. JASMINWORTS

Nyctanthes Arbor-tristis. *Linn. Square-stalked Nyctanthes.*

Linn. Syst. Diandria Monogynia.

The tube of the flowers.

Vernacular. *Shephalika*, Sans. Beng. *Singahar*, *Shiooli*, Beng. *Hursinghar*, Hind. *Paharbuttee*, By. *Munja-pumerum*, Mal. *Pagala-mully*, Tam. *Shephalika*, *Sepala*, Cey.

DYES.

Habitat. East Indies.

Remarks. First described by Garcias ab Orto. Under N. O. 140. Asclepiadaceæ, *Gymnema tingen*s of Pegu, and *Marsdenia tinctoria* of Sumatra yield blue dyes.

N. O. 141. APOCYNACEÆ. DOGBANES.

Wrightia tinctoria. Don. *Dyers' Wrightia.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

The extract of the leaves,—Pala Indigo.

Vernacular. *Hyamaraka* ? Sans. *Bhoorcooree*, *Kala-koora*, *Kala-kooda*, By. *Pala*, *Palak*, *Palavay-raynoo*, Tam. *Tshil-ankaloo*, *Chit-ankaloo*, *Amkuda*, *Tedlapala*, Tel.

Habitat. Concans, Malabar, Travancore, Coromandel, Cochin China.

Remarks. Under N. O. 144, Bignoniaceæ, *Bignonia Chica*, Humb. et Bonp. of meridional America yields a red dye called *Chica*, and *Jacaranda ovalifolia* the Green Ebony of commerce. Under N. O. 154. Boraginaceæ, *Anchusa tinctoria*, W. *Dyers' Bugloss* of Britain (one ἀγχουσα of the Greeks) is the source of Alkanet. I have received also as Alkanet a root used in the Punjab as a dye. It is probably the root of *Onosma emodi*, Wall. Other species of *Onosma* and *Echium rubrum*, and *Lithospermum tinctorium* are in Europe and elsewhere substituted for Alkanet. *Phelipæa lutea*, N. O. 159. Orobanchaceæ, dyes black the ropes prepared in Egypt from the fibre of the Doum Palm. The roots of *Calceolaria arachnoidea*, N. O. 160. Scrophulariaceæ, yield a crimson dye; called *Relbun* in Chili. (*Vide* N. O. 115, *supra*.) The yellow flowers of *Linaria vulgaris* of the same order are also sometimes used in Europe for dyeing. Under N. O. 164. Acanthaceæ, a species of *Ruellia*, produces a blue dye in China called *Tienching*; a name the Chinese also apply to the Woad they obtain from *Isatis indigotica*. In Assam also a blue dye called *Room* is obtained, according to Griffith, from a species of *Ruellia*. (Lindley.) Under N. O. Phytolacaceæ, the berries of species of *Rivinia* yield a rich red dye. Under N. O. 176. Polygonaceæ, *Polygonum tinctorum* is cultivated in Europe for its blue dye, resembling Indigo; and other species also yield it. Under N. O. 185. Thymelaceæ, *Daphne Gnidium* and *Passerina tinctoria* of South Europe, yield a dye. The former is the *Casia herba* of the Romans, and θυμelaia of Dioscorides.

N. O. 195. EUPHORBIACEÆ. SPURGEWORTS.

Rottlera tinctoria. Rox. *Dyers' Rottlera.*

Linn. Syst. Diœcia Polyandria.

The power on the capsule,—Kamila Capila.

DYES.

Vernacular. *Poonag*, *Poonaga*, *Keshoor*, Sans. *Beng. Cumul*, Hind. *Toong*, *Beng. Shendree*, *By. Poonagum*, *Corunga-mun-jemarm*, *Mal. Capilapodie*, *Tam. Vassuntagunda*, *Chendurapu*, *Veligarrum*, *Kunkumapuova*, *Tel. Ham-parandelia*, *Cey.*

Habitat. Concan, Travancore, Coromandel, Mysore.

Remarks. See "Drugs." *Ricinus Tanarius* of Sumatra is used there as a dye. It is the *Tanarius minor* of Rumphius (lib. v. fig. 121). Crawford states that the *Tanarius major* of Rumphius (lib. v. 122), which I cannot identify, is used also as a dye in Sumatra under the name of *Laka*. *Crozophora tinctoria* (ἡλιοτρόπιον τὸ μικρὸν, Dios.) of South Europe is the source of Turnsole.

N. O. 200. ARTOCARPACEÆ. ARTOCARPADS.

Urostigma religiosum. Mig.

Lin. Syst. Polygamia Monœcia.

The colouring matter extracted from the Stick Lac,—Lac Dye Lac Lake.

Vernacular. *Pippula*, Sans. *Ashwertha*, *Beng. Pippul*, Hind. *Ani-peepul*, *Beng. Arealu*, *Mal. Arasum-marum*, *Tam. Ray*, *Raghie*, *Tel. Bogaha*, *Cey.*

Habitat. India, within and beyond the Ganges.

Remarks. Of Western writers, first described by the Arabs (Ab Hanifa). Amongst the Indians it is of immemorial renown, but I do not know in which of their books it is first noticed. The term Lac, applied to Gum-lak by the Hindus, is the same as *lac*, an hundred thousand, from the multitude of insects found in it. Lac-lake, or Lac-dye, is dissolved out of the Lac with boiling water, and then obtained by evaporation. The colouring matter is derived from the female of *Coccus Lacca*. Other insects of this genus also afford a similar colouring matter. The female of *Coccus Ilidis* found on *Quercus coccifera*, W. the *Kermes Oak* is *Kermes*: the female of *Coccus Cacti* found on *Opuntia cochinillifera*, the *Nopal* of Mexico, is *Cochineal*; and the female of *Coccus polonicus*, found on the roots of *Scleranthus perennis*, according to some, but of *Polygonum cocciferum* according to others, and probably also other species of root-Cocci as they are called, are the Scarlet Grains of Poland. *Cochineal* was not known to Europeans before 1518, although often called *Coccus Indicus tinctorius*, and *Ficus Indiæ grana*: but similarly we speak of Maize as Indian and Turkey corn, of species of *Tropæolum* as Indian Cress, and call the Turkey by that name, and the French, *Cocq d'Inde*, although Turkeys, Indian Cress, and Maize are indigenous to America. Indian, in these and analogous instances, simply means rare, precious, large, and the like. *Kermes*, which before the introduction of *Cochineal* from America, was universally employed for dyeing scarlet, now obtained from

DYES.

the latter has been known and used from the earliest ages. It is the *Tola* of Moses, wherewith the hangings of the tabernacle and the sacred vestments of the Hebrew priesthood were twice dyed. Sardis was celebrated for this scarlet dye, as Tyre and Crete for their resplendent purples; the Tyrian being obtained from shell-fish (as was also the red (?) of Tarentum), and the Cretan tincture from a plant which Theophrastus, Dioscorides, and Pliny, respectively, call τὸ πόντιον φύκος, φύκος θαλάσσιον, and phycos thalassion, but which was however not a sea-weed (i. e. Algal), but a Lichen, identical probably with one of the species from which the Orchil purple of modern art is prepared. (See N. O. 273.) That the celebrated purples of the ancients were amethystine, or violet in hue, and not red as some have stated, is directly proved by their comparing the Tyrian with the Cretan purple, the latter of which they considered the more brilliant. We have an oblique confirmation of this argument in the story told by Herodotus of the admiration of Darius for the scarlet cloak (χλαῖς πυρρά—amiculum rutilum, Latin trans.—scarlet cloak, Rawlinson's trans.) of Syloson the Samian, the fiery colour of which was probably derived from Kermes, and which certainly would not have excited the cupidity of Darius had the dye of Tyre been red.

They generally describe Kermes as a berry, and they have been sneered at for this; but considering its ambiguous development, and that a modern writer has from personal observation of the insect in Algeria expressly described it as a berry, the sneer is supercilious. Coccus, also, besides being used by them for berry generally, meant especially Kermes. Dioscorides describes it under the name of κόκκος βαφικῆ, and states that it was found in Spain, Galatia, Armenia, Asia (Asia proconsularis), and Cilicia; and in Cilicia, he writes, the women gather the Kermes with their mouths, and call it Coccus. Pliny in one place (lib. xvi. 12) describes it thus—“Granum hoc, primoque ceu scabies fruticis, parvæ aquifoliæ ilicis: cusculinum vocant.” Again (lib. ix. 65)—“Coccum Galatiæ rubens granum, ut dicemus in terrestribus, aut circa Emeritam Lusitanæ, in magna laude est.” Again (lib. xxii. 3)—“Atque ut sileamus Galatiæ, Africæ, Lusitanæ granis, coccum imperatoris dicatum paludamentis.” Again (lib. xxiv. 4)—“Coccum ilicis vulneribus recentibus ex aceto imponitur. * * * Est autem genus ex eo in Attica fere et Asia nascens, celerrime in vermiculum se mutans, quod ideo solecion vocant.” From Pliny we learn that Kermes was obtained from Africa, Attica, and Lusitania—and it is found in all these countries, and in those mentioned by Herodotus, and throughout the Levant, and in Persia at present. Beckmann states that it is indigenous also to India, but I find no confirmation of the assertion.

The Arabic name of the insect, and it has now passed to Cochineal, is *Kirmij*; and hence it is said *vermeil*, *vermilion*, and *carmine* are derived. But *Quer* is the Celtic for Oak, whence *Quercus*, and *Mes* the Celtic for Acorns, and hence, perhaps as Beckmann insinuates, *Kermes*—i. e. Oak-berry. It is significant at least that the Arabs received both the dye and its

DYES.

name from Armenia, and that the latter only became common in Europe on the subjugation of Spain by the Moors. *Vermilion* is undoubtedly the same as the Latin *vermiculum*, and the last passage quoted from Pliny indicates how that word came to signify scarlet. *Vermiculum* in fact in the middle ages signified Kermes, "and on that account cloth dyed with them was called *vermiculata*." The French term *vermilion* also originally signified Kermes, and from them was subsequently traversed to Red Sulphuret of Mercury or Cinnabar, a pigment known from the earliest times, it being mentioned by Jeremiah in his picture of a house "ceiled with cedar and painted with *vermilion*;" and by Ezekiel, when referring to the carvings of "men portrayed upon the wall,—the images of the Chaldeans portrayed with vermilion," and which portraitures, in carving and in paint, have survived to these times.

Thus the word Kermes itself is used to designate Red Antimony, and plants with red flowers, as *Passiflora kermesina*, L. K. et Otto. *Coccus*, again, it is interesting to observe, has given rise to such terms as *coccinum*, *coccineus*, scarlet; and flowers having scarlet flowers, or berries, frequently have the specific designation of *coccinea*, and *coccifera*, respectively. Is the expression in-grained, from *granum*, the Kermes dye?

It seems doubtful then that *vermilion* is derived from the Arabic *Kirmij*. It would appear rather to have originated in the Latin *Vermes*, and all may have come from the Celtic *Quermes*. *Quermes* meant Oak-berry, this Oak-berry was evidently a worm, and from it was formed the Latin *vermes* on one side, and the Arabic *Kirmij* on the other. It is remarkable at least that the Hebrew for Kermes, viz. *Tola*, means worm; and it is deserving of note also that several words in Arabic, with the same root as Kermes, have a more or less direct reference to the colour red.

Muclura tinctoria of equinoctial America is an Artocarpad, and the source of the dye-wood Fustic, or Old Fustic as it is often called, in contradistinction to Young Fustic or Venetian Sumach, the wood of *Rhus Cotinus* of Zante, N. O. 71. The fruit of *Maclura aurantiaca*, the *Osage Orange*, is filled with a bright yellow pulp used by the Osage savages as a war paint. Under N. O. 207. Piperaceæ, the berries of *Artanthe crocata* are used for dyeing yellow. Where? Under N. O. 212, the yellow dyeing-bark Quercitron is derived from *Quercus tinctoria*. Flavine, an American yellow dye, is supposed to be prepared from Quercitron. *Quercus coccifera* is the *Kermes Oak* already mentioned. The bark of *Phyllocladus trichomanoides*, N. O. 921. Taxaceæ, yields a red dye.

N. O. 233. ZINGIBERACEÆ. GINGERWORTS.

Curcuma longa. Ros. Long-rooted Turmeric.

Linn. Syst. Monandria Monogynia.

The rhizome,—Turmeric.

DYES.

Vernacular. *Peeta*, Sans. *Hurridra*, Beng. Sans. *Huldi*, Sans. Beng. Hind. *Hulud*, Dec. *Arsina*, Can. *Mangellacua*, Mal. *Munjil*, Tam. *Passapoo*, *Pampi*, Tel. *Haradul*, *Haran-haha*, Cey. *Zirsood*, *Urook-us-sefer*, Arab. *Zirdchoobeh*, Pers. *Coon-het*, Malaya.

Habitat. Cultivated in India, Java, China, Cochin-China.

Remarks. The *κίρπερος ἰνδικός* of Dioscorides, and "Cypira herba Indica," of Pliny. *Curcuma* is from Kirkum, the Persian for Saffron. Of Turmeric quasi "Terra marita," Royle writes, "it is remarkable that in Persian works, *Khaldoonion tomagha* is assigned as its Greek name; in the *Toght-ul-Mumineen*, the description by Dioscorides of *Chelidonium majus*, is translated and applied to the turmeric. But in the *Mukhzun-ul-udwieh* a true description is given of this substance, but the corrupt altered form of *χελιδόνιον τὸ μέγα* is equally applied." The plant is called *Crocus Indicus* in old books; and it is scarcely necessary to remark that the rhizome dyes a beautiful, but unfortunately not a very, permanent yellow.

N. O. 236. IRIDACEÆ. IRIDS.

Crocus sativus. *Allioni.* *Saffron Crocus.*

Lin. Syst. Triandria Monogynia.

The dried stigmata,—Saffron.

Vernacular. *Kasmirajamma*, *Kunkuma*, Sans. *Zofran*, *Keysar*, Hind. *Khoongoomapoo*, Tam. *Khoonkoomapoo*, *Kunkuma*, Tel. *Kohon*, Cey. *Koorkum*, *Zafran*, Arab. *Kerkum*, *Zafaran*? *Abeer*? Pers. *Thanwen*, Burmah. *Saffaron*, *Connyer*, Malaya.

Habitat. Asia Minor; Cashmir? Naturalized over temperate Europe.

Remarks. The *Carcos* (Calmet) of the "Song of Songs" of King Solomon, and *κρόκος* of Homer, and the Greeks. Notwithstanding that the *Crocus* is a common flower in England, and that we have a town called Saffron-Walden, the *Crocus* is not indigenous to our country, nor to Western Europe. Curiously, it is not even to be found about Saffron-Walden. I have suggested Cashmir as a habitat, from having read that Kalidasa the Indian poet describes the living flower. The ancients made great use of Saffron in the preparation of salves, as the *Diacrocus*, and in perfumery and cookery, the latter uses being evidence of their uncleanness and low tastes. It may be said that moderns employ Saffron in cookery and confectionery, but in cookery I believe only in the flatulent season of Lent, when Tansy cakes even become a judicious adjunct to "fish and pulse." It is not very largely used as a dye, and is adulterated often with the flowers of *Carthamus tinctorius*, W. *Safflower* (*Crocus Saracenicus*, *Crocus Germanicus*), and *Calendula officinalis*, W. *Common Marygold*, as stated under N. O. 120. Under N. O. 241. Bromeliaceæ, "a yellow colour is extracted in Brazil from the root of *Billbergia tinctoria*." Under N. O. 242. Liliaceæ, the resin of the Australian *Xanthorrhæas*, like many other resins, are used as dye stuffs.

DYES.

N. O. 273. LICHENES. *LICHENS.*

***Rocella montagnei.* Belanger.**

Linna. Syst. Cryptogamia.

The plant.

Vernacular.

Habitat. India,—on the trunks of Mango trees.

Remarks. This is one of the *Orchella* or *Orchilla* weeds, from which *Orchill*, *Cudbear*, and *Litmus*, or *Lichen blue*, are prepared. Some of the *Lichens* from which they are prepared are called *Rock Mosses*. *Pereira* gives the following list of *Orchella Weeds* and *Rock Mosses* :—

ORCHELLA WEEDS.

Rocella tinctoria, De C. Cape de Verde, Canary, Corsican, Sardinian, Azores, Mogadore, a portion of Madeira, and perhaps a portion of American *Orchella*.

Rocella fuciformis, De C. Angola, Madagascar, a portion of Madeira, and a portion of American *Orchella*.

There is also *Mauritius Orchil*.

ROCK MOSSES.

Lecanora tartarea, Ach. *Tartareous Cudbear*.

Gyrophora pustulata, Ach.

Parmelia perilata, Ach.

And besides these we have Corsican, Sardinian, and Norwegian *Rock Mosses*.

Orchil is a liquid pulp prepared by the mutual action of tinctorial lichens, air, and an ammoniacal liquor. *Cudbear* is similarly prepared, and is in the form of paste as well as liquid. *Litmus* occurs in small, rectangular, blue cakes, imported from Holland. It is often called *Turnsole*, because it was once suspected to have been prepared from French rags (*tournesol en drapeau*) dyed in the blue juice of *Croton tinctorium*, Linn. (*Crozophora tinctoria*, Juss.) of South Europe, a plant allied to *Crozophora plicata*, Juss. (*Croton tinctorium*, Lam.) of Western India. *Turnsole* is the common name of plants of the genus *Heliotropium*, plants described by Theophrastus, Dioscorides, and Pliny, under that name. But Sprengel identifies, *Croton tinctorium* with Dioscorides' ἡλιοτρόπιον τὸ μικρὸν, and *Litmus* is called *Succus Heliotropii* in old books. *Rocella tinctoria* is probably the φύκος θαλάσσιον, φυτόμενον ἐν Κρήτῃ, of Dioscorides : and used there in olden times for dyeing purple cloths.

Many astringent barks used for dyeing, have been omitted from the above list, as they must be detailed under *Tans*.

DIVISION I.

Class 4. E.

T A N S.

N. O. 25. TAMARICACEÆ. *TAMARISKS.*

Tamarix Furas.

Tamarix indica. *Rox. v. gallica.* *Linn.* *Indian Tamarisk.*

Tamarix dioica. *Rox.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Trigynia.

The galls.

Vernacular. See "Drugs."

Habitat. The Mediterranean countries, Arabia, Sindh, and Rohilecund.

Remarks. The galls called *Chotee-mue* are from *T. Furas*, and those called *Burree-mue* from *T. indica*, and it would appear from *T. dioica* also. In the bazars we find also the following Galls :—

N. O. 71. ANACARDIACEÆ.

Gool-i-pista, the galls of *Pistacia vera.* *Linn.*

Kakrasingee, the galls of *Rhus Kakrasingee.* *Rox.*

N. O. 212. CUPULIFERÆ.

Maapul, the galls of *Quercus infectoria.* *De C.*

N. O. 251. PALMÆ.

Mochurrus, the galls of *Areca Catechu.* *W.*

N. O. 70. RHAMNACEÆ.

Zizyphus xylopyra. *W.* *Gootee* of Bombay. The nuts are said by Dalzell and teste Dr. Gibson to be used for blackening leather. See class "Miscellaneous."

TANS.

The bark or wood of the plants following are also used as tans :—

N. O. 33. TILIACEÆ.

Elæocarpus Hinau, A. Cunn. in New Zealand.

Luhea paniculata, Mart. et Zucc. in Brazil.

N. O. 34. DIPTEROCARPACEÆ.

Shorea robusta. Gært. (*Saul*) in India.

N. O. 64. XANTHOXYLACEÆ.

Xanthoxylum chloroxylum, De C. in the Caribbean isles.

N. O. 65. OCHNACEÆ.

Coriaria myrtifolia, Linn. in the Mediterranean countries.

N. O. 71. ANACARDIACEÆ.

Buchananla latifolia. Rox. (*Chirongee*) in India.

Rhus coriaria, W. in Asia Minor, and Persia : used also in India.

N. O. 74. LEGUMINOSÆ. LEGUMINOUS PLANTS.

Acacia Catechu. Will. *Medicinal Catechu*.

Linn. Syst. Polygamia Monœcia.

The extract of the wood,—Catechu.

Vernacular. The tree,—*Khadira*, Sans. *K'hyar*, Hind. *Khura*, Hind. Beng. *Kair*, *Khadera*, By. *Wothalay*, Tam. *Podeel-maum*, Tel. *Khekiree*, Cey. *Shabin*, Pegu. Extract,—*Kat*, *Kuth*, *Khuer*, Vulg.

Habitat. The East and West Indies.

Remarks. See "Drugs." The Edinburgh College defines Catechu to be the extract of the wood of *Acacia Catechu*, of the leaves of *Nauclea Gambir*, Hunter (N. O. 115. Cinchonaceæ), of the Eastern Archipelago, and of the Kernels of *Areca Catechu*, W. (N. O. 251. Palmæ) of the East Indies. That obtained from the second source is generally called Gambir and *Terrajaponica*, from its once being supposed to be Japan earth. The following are the kinds of Catechu in the Museum collection :—

a. From *Acacia Catechu*.

1. *Kauchoo* of Dharwar, flat, round cakes, two inches in diameter, and one inch thick; shiny, dark brown in colour, like dried blood, and covered with *bajree* (?) husks.

2. From the Southern Concan, similar to last in form, size, and colour, but covered with *paddy* husks.

TANS.

3. From Khandeish—in angular grains, about the size of garden gravel : pale earthy brown internally, darker externally.

4. From Surat—in irregular lumps, from the size of a hazel to that of a walnut.

5. From Singapore (*i. e.* Pegu)—in masses, dark brown in colour, like dried blood, shiny, and covered with the leaves of *Nauclea brunonis*.

β. From *Nauclea Gambir*.

1. Circular lozenges, one-third of an inch in diameter, and moulded round the border : very pale earthy colour, and friable. 2. In cubes darker than last, and harder.

γ. From *Areca Catechu*.

Kassu from Ceylon, in circular flat cakes, like the *Kauchoo* of Dharwar, but covered with paddy husks, and exhibiting white crystalline grains internally.

Besides the above, the following kinds are found in commerce :—

α. From *Acacia Catechu*.

1. Pale and dull—in square cakes, 2 inches long, 2 broad, and 1 deep, exported from Bahar and Bengal.

β. From *Nauclea Gambir*.

1. In cylinders, or discs, pale, dull pinkish in colour, and marked with the impression of some coarse cloth.

γ. From *Areca Catechu*.

1. *Coury*, much paler than *Kassu*.

δ. From *undetermined sources*.

1. Brown Catechu in conical masses from Siam.

2. Black mucilaginous Catechu ; probably *Akakia*, the extract of the pods of *Acacia arabica*.

The following Leguminosæ yield Tans also:—

***Acacia arabica*, W.** The bark. The pods also known to tanners as Neb-neb, yield an astringent extract, sold in Bombay under the name of *Akakia*. See “Drugs.”

***Butea frondosa*, Rox.** and other sps. The concrete exudation, being a kind of Kino. See “Drugs” and “Gums and Gum Resins.”

***Cæsalpinia coriaria*, W.** of Curaçao, Carthagens, and the West Indies.

The pods, Libi-dibi, or Divi-divi, or Libi-divi. Grows luxuriantly in Bombay.

Cæsalpinia (Papai?) The pods, Pipi. I find Pipi attributed to *C. Papai* in popular books only.

TANS.

Cassia auriculata. Linn. *Turour* of the Deccan. The seed and bark. See "Drugs."

Mora excelsa, Walpers of Guiana.

Prosopis Algaroba of South America. The pods, Algaroba, or Algarobilla.

Pterocarpus marsupium. Rox. The concrete exudation, Kino. See "Drugs" and "Gums and Gums Resins."

Many more of less value might be enumerated, but to attempt to be exhaustive in the class of Tans, would almost double the pages of this work, and I have therefore strictly confined myself to those which are generally known.

N. O 79. RHIZOPHORACEÆ. MANGROVES.

Bruguiera rheedei. Blume.

Linn. Syst. Polyandria Monogynia.

The bark.

Vernacular.

Habitat. The shores of the Concan.

Remarks. The bark of this species and of *Bruguiera gymnorkiza*, *Rhizophora Mangle*, and other Mangroves, constitutes the Mangrove bark of commerce. In Brazil the bark of *Conocarpus racemosa*, N. O. 81, is included under this term.

N. O. 81. COMBRETACEÆ. MYROBALANS.

Terminalia bellerica. Rox.

Linn. Syst. Polygamia Monœcia.

The fruit, —Belleric Myrobalan.

Vernacular. See "Drugs."

Habitat. India.

Terminalia chebula. Rox. *Oval-leaved Terminalia.*

Linn. Syst. Polygamia Monœcia.

The fruit, —Chebulic Myrobalans.

Vernacular. See "Drugs."

Habitat. Cabul, India.

Remarks. See "Drugs." These Myrobalans are met with of so many sizes and colours, as to appear of different species;—but the differences are owing solely to the age at which the fruit is gathered. The Belleric Myrobalan (*T. bellerica*, Rox.) is also highly astringent.

TANS.

N. O. 85. MYRTACEÆ. *MYRTLE BLOOMS.*

Punica Granatum. *Linn. Pomegranate.*

Linn. Syst. Icosandria Monogynia.

The buds, rind, and root bark.

Vernacular. See "Drugs."

Habitat. Northern Africa, Armenia, Mazanderan, Bokhara, Cabul, Cashmir. Cultivated widely in Asia.

Remarks. The barks of *Careya arborea*, and *Syzygium Jambolanum*, both Indian trees, are astringent. *Eucalyptus resinifera*, the source of Botany Bay Kino, and other species of *Eucalyptus* are also used as tans in Australia. Under N. O. 126, *Styracæ*, the bark of *Symplocos laurina* is used in Bengal as a mordant for red dyes.

N. O. 133. EBENACEÆ. *EBENADS.*

Diospyros glutinosa. *Rox.*

Linn. Syst. Polygamia Monœcia.

The fruit.

Vernacular. See "Fruits and Vegetables."

Habitat. India.

N. O. 140. ASCLEPIADACEÆ. *ASCLEPIADS.*

Calotropis gigantea. *R. Brown. Curled-flowered Calotropis.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Digynia.

The milk sap.

Vernacular. See "Drugs."

Habitat. India.

N. O. 162. VERBENACEÆ. *VERBENES.*

Avicennia tomentosa. *Linn. Downy-leaved Avicennia.*

Linn. Syst. Didynamia Angiospermia.

The bark.

Vernacular. *Bina*, Beng. *Oepata*, Mal.

Habitat. Salt marshes of the tropics.

Remarks. First described by Van Rheede, and is Buchanan's *A. Oepata*. Other species of *Avicennia* are used also as tans.

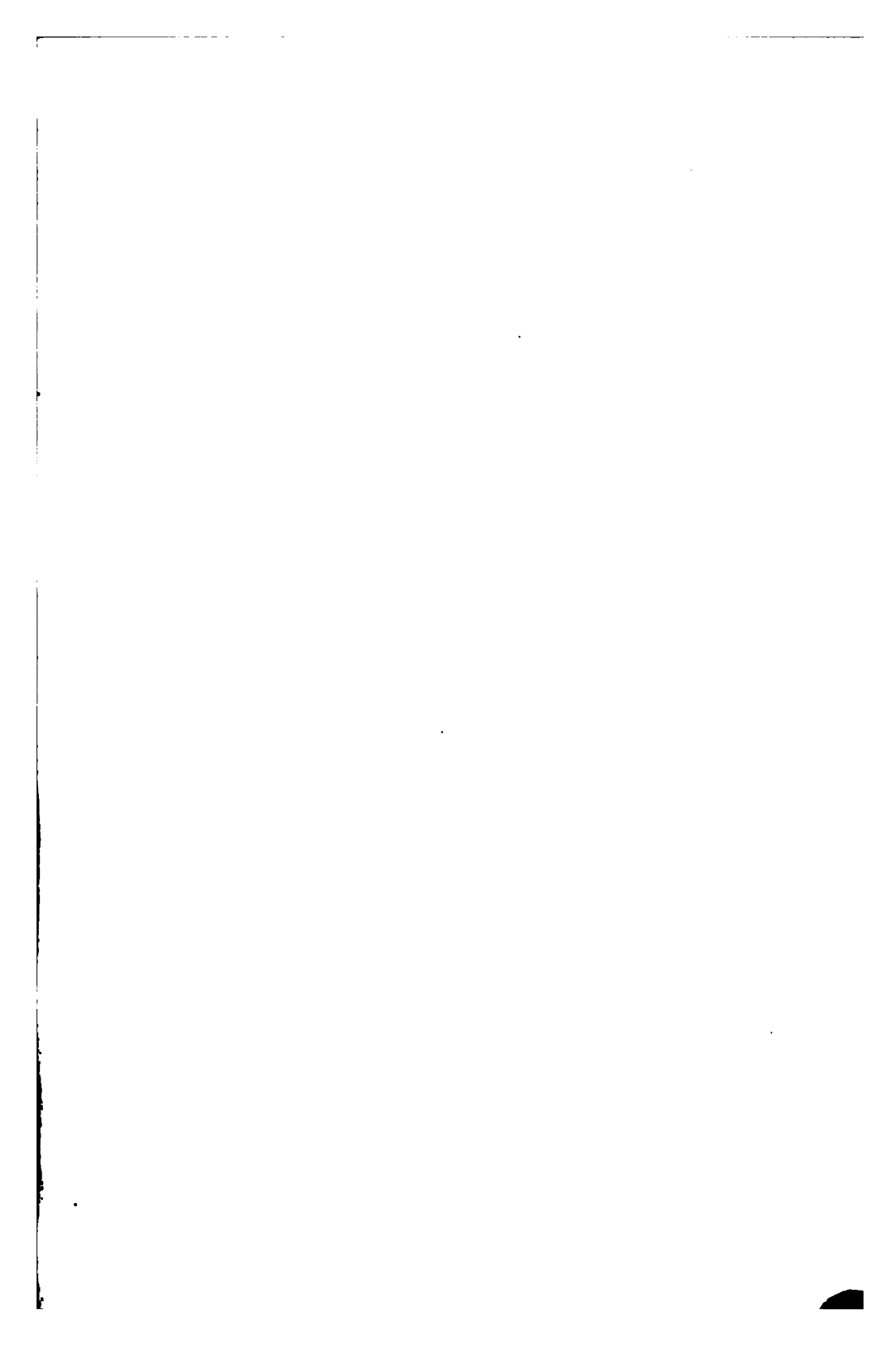
TANS.

The remaining Indian Tans are :—

N. O. 195. Euphorbiaceæ, **Phyllanthus Emblica**, W. The fruit, Emblic Myrobalan. See "Drugs."

N. O. 251. Palmæ, **Areca Catechu**, the extract of the nut, Catechu; and the gall, *Mochurrus*. See "Drugs."

The bark of *Casuarina equisetifolia*, Fost. N. O. 213, Casuarinaceæ, of Australia and the Pacific Islands, and which flourishes luxuriantly in Bombay, is a valuable tan. Various tans are supplied also by N. O. 112. Corylaceæ,—namely, Galls by *Quercus insectoria*, Oliv. of Asia Minor, Valonia, the cups, Camata, the half-grown acorns, and Camatina the half-grown ovules of *Quercus Egilops*, Spreng. also a native of Asia, Minor; and Oak-bark by *Quercus Robur*. Linn. of Britain. Many tans are used as dyes.



DIVISION I.

Class 4. F.

FIBRES.

N. O. 30. MALVACEÆ. MALLOW-WORTS.

Gossypium indicum. Lam. seu **G. herbaceum.** Linn. *Common Cotton.*

Linn. Syst. Monadelphia Polyandria.

The hair of the seed,—Cotton.

Vernacular. *Kurpasa*, Sans. *Kapase*, Tula, Beng. *Kapas*, Hind. Dec. *Rooi*, Hind. *Pungie*, *Paratie*, *Van-paratie*, Tam. *Puttie*, Tel. *Kapu*, Ceylon. *Capas*, Malaya. *Cay-haung*, *Hoa-mien*, China. *Kobung*, Mongolia. *Poombeh*, Pers. *Kootn*, *Beersoon*, Arab. *Cotn*, Egypt. *Βομβάκι*, Greece. *Bomaga*, *Chloptscha-teja*, Russia. *Bomby*, Caucasus. *Cotone*, *Bombagia*, Italy. *Algodon*, Spain. *Algodno*, *Algodeiro*, Portugal. *Coton*, France. *Cotton*, England. *Ketoen*, *Boomwol*, Holland. *Kattun*, *Boumwolle*, Germany. *Bomold*, Denmark. *Bomull*, Sweden.

Habitat. India. Cultivated in China, Persia, Arabia, Syria, and the Mediterranean countries, and probably also in the interior of Africa, and in America.

Remarks. Cotton is mentioned in the earliest books known. There would appear to be four species, viz. :—

G. indicum, Lam. which yields *Dacca*, *Berar*, and *China Cotton*.

G. religiosum, Heyne, the source of *Deo Kapas*, or *Nurma-rooi*.

G. barbadense, Linn. the source of *Sea Island*, *Uplands*, *New Orleans*, *Mexican*, *West Indian*, *Egyptian*, and *Bourbon Cotton*.

G. peruvianum, Cav. the source of the *Cotton of Peru*, *Pernambuco*, *Maranham*, and *Brazil*.

FIBRES.

Nankeen-coloured cotton, and fuzzy, and free seeds are produced indifferently by the above species. As regards the American species it is important to bear in mind that Cotton was found by Columbus in the West Indies, and by Cortez in Mexico, and that it has been immemorially used in America for clothing; both cotton wool and cotton fabrics having lately been discovered in the ancient tombs of Peru. Colonel Playfair has just (October 1st, 1864) sent me a peculiar cotton fibre from Eastern Africa, Nankeen coloured, and like fine sheep's wool to the touch. The seeds are of a dull yellow colour. It is not apparently a true cotton.

Hibiscus cannabinus. Linn. *Hemp-leaved Hibiscus.*

Linn. Syst. Monadelphia Polyandria.

The fibre of the bark,—Deckanee Hemp, or Ambaree.

Vernacular. *Garnikura*, Sans. *Mesta-paut*, *Nalkee*, *Pulooa*, Beng. Hind. *Sunnee*, *Saharunpore*. *Wilaitee-sun*, *Muttra*. *Ambaree*, *Bombay*. *Punday*, *Pundrica*, Can. *Gong-kura*, Tel. *Palungoo*, *Madras*. *Pooley-numajee*, *Coimbatore*.

Habitat. East Indies.

Remarks. First described by Piso and Marcgrave. The Silk cotton trees ***Salmalia malabarica*** and ***Eriodendron anfractuosum*** belong to N. O. 31. Sterculiaceæ. Their silk can be used only for stuffing pillows, beds, and cushions. The silk of ***Cochlospermum Gossypium***, N. O. 19, can be similarly used, as also of ***Calotropis gigantea***, N. O. 140, *infra*. A fibre is prepared in Malabar from the bark of ***Sterculia guttata***, W. et A. the *Kookar* or *Goldar* of this Presidency. Under N. O. 32. Byttneriaceæ, the bark of *Domberga spectabilis*, is made into ropes in the Mauritius.

N. O. 33. TILIACEÆ. LINDENBLOOMS.

Corchorus capsularis. Linn. *Heart-leaved Corchorus.*

Corchorus olitorius. Linn. *Bristly-leaved Corchorus.*

Linn. Syst. Polyandria Monogynia.

The fibre of the bark,—Jute.

Vernacular. ***C. olitorius***, *Putta*, Sans. *Pat*, *Koshta*, *Bhungee*, Beng. *Singginganascha*, Hind. ***C. capsularis***,—*Ghinalita*, *Pat*, *Koshta*, Hind. The fibre,—*Jute*, Beng.

Habitat. *C. capsularis*, East Indies. *C. olitorius*, Intertropical Asia, Africa, and America.

Remarks. *C. olitorius*, is commonly known under the name of *Jew's Malloo*. It is mentioned in Job xxx. 4, and is the *κάρχρος* of the Greeks. *Gunny* is cloth made of *Jute*. *Tilia europæa*, Linn. is the *Lime* or *Linden* from the bark of which the *Bass* or *Bast* of Russia is prepared.

FIBRES.

N. O. 55. LINACEÆ. *FLAXWORTS.*

Linum usitatissimum. *Linn. Common Flax.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Pentagynia.

The fibre of the stalks,—Flax.

Vernacular. See “Drugs.”

Habitat. Egypt. Cultivated widely in Europe and India.

Remarks. Although long cultivated for its oil seed, it is but during the last few years that any attempt has been made to utilize its fibre in India, and that only on any scale in the Punjab. Linen is first mentioned in Exodus ix. 31. It is mentioned also by Herodotus, Pliny, and many other writers of antiquity.

N. O. 74. LEGUMINOSÆ. *LEGUMINOUS PLANTS.*

Crotalaria juncea. *Linn. Striated-stalked Crotalaria.*

Linn. Syst. Diadelphis Decandria.

The fibre of the bark,—Sunn Hemp, Brown Hemp, Madras Hemp, Taag, Conkanee Hemp, Salsette or Bombay Hemp, Travancore Flax.

Vernacular. *Sana*, Sans. *Ghore-sun*, *Meesta-pat*, Beng. *Sunn*, Hind. *Taag* (*Ambaree*? Graham), By. *Shanamoo*, Tel. *Kenna*, Cey.

Habitat. East Indies.

Remarks. Probably referred to in the following passage of Manu (Book ii. page 44), “The sacrificial thread of a Brahmin must be of cotton, so as to be put on over his head in three strings; that of a Cshatriya of *Sana* thread only; that of a Vaisya of woollen thread.” *Sana* here, however, may mean *Ambaree*. The plant is first described by Van Rheede, of Western authorities. It is the *Wuckoo-nar* of Travancore. Jubbulpore Hemp is obtained from *C. tenuifolia*, Rox. The *Dunchee* fibre of Bengal is from the *Æschynomene cannabina* of Roxburgh. The *Patwa*, or *Mawal* fibre sent to the Great Exhibition, from Bhagulpore, was prepared from the bark of *Bauhinia racemosa*.

N. O. 140. ASCLEPIADACEÆ. *ASCLEPIADS.*

Calotropis gigantea. *R. Brown. Curled-flowered Calotropis.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Digynia.

The fibre of the Bark,—Yercum.

Vernacular. See “Drugs.”

Habitat. India.

FIBRES.

Remarks. See "Drugs." This fibre is also now known in Europe under the names of *Ak* and *Mudar*, Hindoostani names of the plant. *Yercum* is one of its names amongst the Tamils. The silky fibre of the pods may also be used for the same purposes as the silk cottons mentioned above under N. Os. 31 and 19. *Leptadenia jacquemontiana*, the *Kip* of Sindh, yields fibre for cordage.

Dæmia extensa. *Don.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Digynia.

The fibre of the stem.

Vernacular. *Ootrum*, Nizam's Dominions.

Habitat. East Indies.

Remarks. The commonest weed in the Deccan. It was first brought to my notice by Captain Meadows Taylor, who gained a medal for fibre prepared from it at the Madras Exhibition of 1855. Messrs. Graham & Co. lately sent me a fibre very like this, which, they said, had been sent to them from England where it has been lately imported from India under the name of "India grass." If exported from Madras it probably is this *Dæmia* fibre: but if from Calcutta it is probably the fibre of an *Urtica*, like *China Grass*, below. *Marsdenia tenacissima*, W. et A. is the source of the Bowstring Hemp of Rajmahl, or *Jetee* fibre. The bark of *Cordia angustifolia*, Don, N. O. 153. Cordiaceæ, is made into ropes, near Severndroog (Buchanan, *teste* Royle). Nepaul paper is prepared from the fibres of *Daphne cannabina*, Loureiro. (Is this *D. Bholua* of some writers?) N. O. 185. Thymeliaceæ, the order of the *Lace-bark tree*, *Lagetta lintearia*, P. S. of Jamaica. In Madagascar ropes are made from *Gnidia daphnoides* and paper from *Dais madagascariensis*.

N. O. 199. URTICACEÆ. NETTLEWORTS.

Cannabis sativa. *W.* *Common Hemp.*

Linn. Syst. Diœcia Pentandria.

The fibre of the bark,—Hemp.

Vernacular. See "Drugs."

Habitat. Caucasus, Hindoo-Koosh, Himalayas; cultivated in Europe for its fibre, and in Africa and Asia for its narcotic properties.

Remarks. See "Drugs" and "Narcotics." Although widely cultivated in India on account of its narcotic properties, fibre is not prepared here from this plant. See "herb Pantagruelion,"—Rabelais. *Bækmeria*

FIBRES.

nivea, Gaud. seu *Urtica tenacissima*, Rox. is the source of the China-Grass, or *Rheea* fibre of commerce. The Eastern synonymes of this plant are :—*Rheea*, Assam. *Kunkhoora*, Rungpore. *Pan*, Shaw. *Goun*, Burmah. *Ramee*, Malaya. *Caloe*, Sumatra. *Inan*, Bonoa. *Gambe*, Celebes. *Chū-mā*, China. *Tejo*, Karao, Japan. *Urtica crenulata*, Rox. *Chor-putta* or *Surat*, and *U. heterophylla*, Rox. *Horoo-surat* are also amongst the fibrous plants of Assam. The latter Royle states is also a native of the Concan, and it is also included in Dalzell's catalogue. The *Pooah* fibre of Nepaul is from *Bahmeria frutescens*, and the *Mesakhee* fibre of the Murrees is also from a Nettlewort.

N. O. 200. ARTOCARPACEÆ. ARTOCARPADS.

Antiris saccidora. Dalzell.

Lin. Syst. Polygamia Dioecia.

Vernacular. *Chandul*, By. *Araya-angely*, Mal.

Habitat. The ravines of the Western Ghâts.

Remarks. "It is common in the jungles, near Coorg, where the people manufacture very curious sacks from the bark, and by a most simple process, which will be hardly credited in Europe. A branch is cut corresponding to the length and breadth of the sack wanted. It is soaked a little, and then beaten with clubs until the *liber* separates from the wood. This done, the sack formed of the bark is turned inside out, and pulled down until the wood is sawed off, with the exception of a small piece left to form the bottom of the sack, and which is carefully left untouched. These sacks are in general use amongst the villagers for carrying rice, and are sold for about six annas each." (Graham.) To this order belongs *Brussonetia papyrifera*, used in China and Japan for the manufacture of Crape paper. The Rice paper of China is prepared from the pith of *Aralia papyrifera*, N. O. 111. Hederaceæ; and that of the Eastern Archipelago from *Scævola Taccada*, N. O. 122. Goodeniaceæ. In Madagascar paper is prepared from *Dais Madagascariensis*, and in Nepaul from *Daphne Caunabina*, and if that is not identical with *D. Bholua*, from the latter also. The North Americans use the bark of *Betula papyrifera*, N. O. 211, for lining boats, making the soles of shoes, &c. Manila Hemp, the *Abaca* of the natives of the Philippine Islands, is prepared from *Musa textilis*, L. Nee, N. O. 235. Musaceæ. The fibres of *Ananassa sativa*, N. O. 241. Bromeliaceæ are also used in the manufacture of cordage, and Pine-apple cloth, various species of *Bromelia* and *Tillandsia* contributing a portion to the so-called Pine-apple fibre of commerce. Spanish Moss, or *Barba Hispanica*, is the fibre of *Tillandsia usneoides*, not however prepared artificially from the leaves, but produced naturally, in the place of leaves and roots. N. O. 242, Liliaceæ, affords several fibres, viz. New Zealand Flax, from *Phormium tenax*: Bowstring Hemp, from *Sansevieria zeylanica*, the *Moorva* of Bengal, and *Marool* of Madras: and Agave, or

FIBRES.

Pita from *Agave vivipera*, Buch. (*A. Cantala*, Rox. *Aloe americana*, Rumph.) the *Cantala* of Hindoostan, and *Petha* of Madras, for although a native of tropical America, like the *Parkinsonia americana*, Cashew, Prickley-pear, and *Argemone mexicana*, it has become naturalized in India, in many parts giving a type to the landscape.

N. O. 251. PALMÆ. *PALMS*.

Cocos nucifera. *W. Common Coconut.*

Linn. Syst. Monœcia Hexandria.

The fibre surrounding the nut,—Coir.

Vernacular. See "Fruits and Vegetables."

Habitat. East Indies.

Remarks. See "Fruits and Vegetables." *Ejoo* or *Gomuti* is the horsehair-like fibre found about the base of the leaves of *Arenga saccharifera*, Labill. The *Tucum* thread of the Brazilians of the Rio Nigro, and Upper Amazon, is prepared from the young leaves of *Astrocaryum vulgare*, Mart. not to be confounded with *A. Tucuma*, Mart. From the outer portion of the leave-stalks of *A. acaule*, Mart. the natives of the Rio Nigro weave baskets. *Piassaba*, or Para-grass, is the fibre found about the base of the leaves of *Attalea funifera*, Mart. (*Leopoldinia Piassaba*, Wallace), which also supplies Coquilla nuts, of which parasol and door handles are often made. The leaves of the *Gebang*, *Corypha Gebanga*, Blume, of Java, are made there into hats, clothing, nets, bags, and baskets, the industry giving employment to "thousands of boys and girls." The leaves of *Eugeissonia tristis*, Griffith, in Penang, as those of *Nipa fruticans*, Thunb. (sometimes placed under N. O. 255. Pandanacæ) in the Eastern Archipelago, are woven into mats. In Carolina and Florida, hats are made of the leaves of the Palmetto, *Sabal Palmetto*, Lodd. Canes are the stems of species of *Calamus*. *C. Draco*, W. is believed to yield the white and brown Manilla Dragons' Canes of commerce: *C. scipionum*, Lour. the so-called "Malacca Canes" of Sumatra, and *C. Rotang*, Linn. and other species the common rattans of commerce. "Penang Lawyers" are the young stems of *Licuala acutifida*, Mart. of the Eastern Archipelago. The vulgar designation is not complimentary to the sticks. During the early days of the war of disruption in the United States of America, *Zostera marina*, No. 260. Zosteracæ, was for a time madly thought of as a substitute for Cotton. There is no substitute for Cotton.

N. O. 266. GRAMINEÆ. *GRASSES*.

Saccharum spontaneum. *Linn.*

Linn. Syst. Triandria Digynia.

The culm.

FIBRES.

Vernacular. *Kasha*, Sans. *Kashiya*, Beng. *Kagara*, Hind. *Kahn*, Sindh. *Relloogaddy*, Tel.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. Sir W. Jones writes (Asiat. Res. IV. p. 248) : "This beautiful and superb grass is highly celebrated in the Puranas, the Indian God of war having been born in a grove of it which burst into a flame." He attaches to it the Sanscrit synonyme of *Sara*, and observes : "The *Cásá*, vulgarly *Casia*, has a shorter culm, leaves much narrower, longer, and thicker hairs, but a smaller panicle, less compounded, without the purplish tints of the *Sara*. It is often described, with praise by the Hindoo poets for the whiteness of its blossoms, which give a large plain at some distance the appearance of a broad river. Both plants are extremely useful to the *Indians*, who harden the internodal parts of the culms, and cut them into implements for writing on their polished paper. From the *munja* or culm of the *Sara* was made the *maunji*, a holy thread, ordained by MENU to form the sacerdotal girdle, in preference even to the *Cusa-grass*."

In these passages Sir W. Jones apparently refers to three distinct species. His *Cásá* is evidently *S. spontaneum*, Linn. to which he has, it would seem wrongly applied the synonyme of *Sara*, the *S. Sara* of Roxburgh, or *Pen-reed Grass* of Anglo-Indians. *S. Munja*, Rox. is the true *Munja*. For *Cusa*, see "Miscellaneous Class."

The *Sur* of Sindh, Royle conjectures may be *Arundo Karka*, Linn. of which the *Durma* mats of Bengal are made. Various Rushes, N. O. 250, are used in different parts of the world for chair-bottoms, baskets, mats, and Japan mats are said to be made of *Juncus effusus*, a native also of Europe. Of Bulrushes, N. O. 256 the leaves of *Typha elephantina*, Rox. the *Pun* and *Booree* of Sindh, are used in that country for mats and baskets. Of Sedges, N. O. 265, *Eriophorum cannabinum*, the *Bhabur*, or *Bhaburee* of Hindoostan, is used every where along the Himalayas for making ropes, and the elegant shining mats for which Calcutta is celebrated are made of *Papyrus Pangorei*, Nees ab Esen. *Papyrus antiquorum* of the Nile (translated Bulrush, and Rush, in the Bible), is the Sedge from the pith of which the ancients made paper. What are China and Zanzibar mats, and the *lambas* of Madagascar, made of? Thatch, broom, and fence plants have been omitted, as also all plants any part of which may be used for clothing, without preparation, as the leaf of *Licuala peltata*, Rox. the *Chattah-pat* of the Assamese and of *Livistonia jenkinsiana*, Griff. also a Palm, the *Toko-pat* of the same people, both being used by them as hats, as to do so would immoderately extend this work.

DIVISION I.

Class 4. H.

WOODS.

N. O. 4. ANNONACEÆ. ANONADS.

Guatteria cerasoides. *Dunal.*

Linn. Syst. Polyandria Polygynia.

HOOM.

Vernacular. *Hoom*, By. *Chettaduduga*, Tel.

Habitat. The Ghât and Coast forests of Western India.

Remarks. The wood is used in general carpentry, and for boat spars.

Sageræa laurina. *Dalz.*

Linn. Syst. Polyandria Polygynia.

SAJEREE.

Vernacular. *Sajeree*, *Undie*, By.

Habitat. The Concans.

Remarks. "Yields a valuable reddish timber." (Dalzell.) The LANCE WOOD of Cuba and Guiana is produced by *Duguetia quitarensis*, Benth. In the West Indies *Xylopia glabra* affords a very bitter wood, and articles packed in boxes of it are never attacked by insects. Under N. O. 3. Magnoliaceæ, *Aromadendron elegans* affords a valuable wood in Java: and the white, solid wood of *Manglietia glauca* is used there for coffins. *Magnolia excelsa* furnishes the timber called CHAMP. In Nepaul the wood of *Michelia Doltsopa* is much used for building.

N. O. 30. MALVACEÆ. MALLOW-WORTS.

Thespesia populnea. *W. et A.* *Poplar-leaved Hibiscus.*

Linn. Syst. Monadelphia Polyandria.

BENDY.

WOODS.

Vernacular. *Sooparshavaka*, Sans. *Porush*, Beng. Hind. *Paris*, *Parispipal*, Hind. *Bendy*, By. *Poursanghai*, Tam. *Gangari*, Tel. *Sooriya-gaha*, Cey.

Habitat. Eastern Archipelago.

Remarks. First described by Van Rheeде, but evidently introduced by the Portuguese from the Eastern Archipelago. It is found in the coast forests, the wood being used for wheels, and boat timbers, and the shoots as rafters.

N. O. 31. STERCULIACEÆ. *STERCULIADS.*

Salmalia malabarica. *S. et E.* Red Silk-Cotton Tree.

Linn. Syst. Monadelphia Polyandria.

SAUR.

Vernacular. *Salmali*, Sans. *Ruckta-sembul*, Hind. *Saur*, Dec. *Moul-elavoo*, Mal. *Elavum-marum*, *Pula-marum*, Tam. *Buraga*, Tel. *Mahatelambu*, Cey.

Habitat. The Concans, Malabar, Courtallum.

Remarks. First mentioned by Van Rheeде. Found both inland and on our coast, the wood being used for light packing-boxes and fishing-floats.

Sterculia foetida. *W.*

Linn. Syst. Monadelphia Dodecandria.

BASTARD POON.

Vernacular. *Jungli-badam*, Vulg. *Kudra-plukku*, *Pinari-marum*, Tam. *Gurrapu-badam-chettu*, Tel.

Habitat. Central and Southern India.

Remarks. First described by Plukenet. Dalzell does not mention it in his Catalogue of Indigenous Plants, but Dr. Gibson mentions that it is found about cultivated holdings on the coast within this Government. South of Sawunt Warree it is very plentiful. It is used for boat spars in lieu of POON—N. O. 42, *infra*. Under N. O. 32. Byttneriaceæ, *Pterospermum indicum* is the tree which yields AMBOYNA, or KYABUCA-WOOD. Under N. O. 33. Tiliaceæ, *Berrya Ammonilla*, produces the TRINCOMALLEE-WOOD, of which the Massula boats of Madras are made; and *Grewia elastica* yields a hard elastic wood called DHAMNOO, used for carriage shafts, bows, &c. SAUL is produced by *Shorea robusta*, of India, N. O. 34. Dipterocarpaceæ.

WOODS.

N. O. 40. AURANTIACEÆ. CITRONWORTS.

Feronia elephantum. C. de S. Indian Elephant Apple.

Linn. Syst. Decandria Monogynia.

KAWTHA.

Vernacular. See "Drugs."

Habitat. India.

Remarks. Common in Guzerat and the Deccan. Used in building. ORANGE-WOOD is produced by *Citrus Aurantium*. The Citrus-wood of the ancients was produced by *Callitris quadrivalvis*, Vent. Jointed *Arbor-Vitæ*, a Conifer.

N. O. 42. GUTTIFERÆ. GUTTIFERS.

Calophyllum angustifolium. Rox.

Linn. Syst. Polyandria Monogynia.

POON.

Vernacular. Poon, Malabar.

Habitat. Prince of Wales's Island, Malabar, Mysore.

Remarks. Dalzell states it is to be found at Neel-goond and Woolwee Ghâts, S. W. from Dharwar, but the tree is everywhere becoming scarce, and calls for strict conservation. The wood of *Byrsonima verbascifolia*, N. O. 45. Malpighiaceæ is bright red, as likewise is the wood of some of the Erythroxylaceæ, N. O. 46. BIRD'S-EYE MAPLE and CURLY MAPLE are varieties of *Acer saccharinum*, N. O. 47. Aceraceæ.

N.O. 48. SAPINDACEÆ. SOAPWORTS.

Sleicheria trijuga. W.

Linn. Syst. Octandria Monogynia.

KOOSUM.

Vernacular. Koosum, By.

Habitat. Coromandel, Malabar.

Remarks. Common in the North Concan, the wood being used for making screw-rollers for mills and presses.

N. O. 50. MELIACEÆ. MELIADS.

Azadirachta indica. A. de Juss. Ash-leaved Bead-Tree.

Linn. Syst. Monadelphia Decandria.

NEEM.

WOODS.

Vernacular. See "Drugs."

Habitat. India.

Remarks. First described by Breynius. The tree is common everywhere, and is used in building. BUKAYAN used for rafters, is *M. sempivirens*, W. Dr. Gibson mentions *M. superba* with the synonyme NIMBARA, as producing a good wood in this Government. I find no other reference to it.

N. O. 52. CEDRELACEÆ. *CEDRELADS.*

Cedrela Toona. Rox. *Indian Bastard Cedar.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

TOON. KOORUK.

Vernacular. *Tuna, Cuveraca*, Sans. *Toon, Lood*, Beng. Hind-Tam. *Kooruk, Limbara*, By. *Tunda*, Can.

Habitat. Bengal, and the North Eastern provinces.

Remarks. Found about Rajpooree creek, and used as a Cabinet-wood. *Limbara* is also a native name of *Heynea trijuga*, Rox. called *Teesul* in this Government. *Cedrela odorata*, produces the CEDAR of Jamaica and Honduras. The RED CEDAR of Virginia, and the American PENCIL CEDAR, are the products of Conifers, as is also the CEDAR of Lebanon. See N. O. 220.

Chickrassia tabularis. W. et A.

Linn. Syst. Decandria Monogynia.

CHICKRASSI. PUBHA.

Vernacular. *Chickrassi*, Beng. *Pubha*, By. *Agle-marum*, Tam.

Habitat. Chittagong.

Remarks. Stated as indigenous by Dr. Gibson, but not by Dalzell. It affords a valuable cabinet-wood.

Chloroxylon Swietenia. De C.

Linn. Syst. Decandria Monogynia.

SATIN-WOOD. BILLOO.

Vernacular. *Hulda, Billoo*, By. *Kodawa-pursh, Moondudad, Vummaray*, Tam. *Biloo*, Tel. *Boorooch-gaha*, Cey.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. Found in this Government in the Padshapoor jungles and those of the upper Mool. It produces a beautiful cabinet-wood. The light, canary SATIN-WOOD of America is said to be produced by *Maba guianensis*: N. O. 133. Ebenaceæ. MAHOGANY is the wood of *Swietenia Mahagoni* of Honduras, and the West India islands.

WOODS.

Soymida febrifuga. *Juss. Febrifuge Soymida.*

Linna. Syst. Monadelphia Decandria.

ROHUN.

Vernacular. *Rohuna, Patranga*, Sans. *Rohun*, Hind. *Ruoen, Ruhin*, Dec. *Swamy*, Can. *Woondmarum, Shemmarum, Choarkalli-marum*, Tam. *Somida, Sumi*, Tel.

Habitat. The mountains of India.

Remarks. Found in this Presidency only on the Satpooras. It yields a valuable cabinet-wood, sometimes called RED-WOOD, or BASTARD CEDAR. See *Cedrela Toona*. *Oxleya xanthoxyla* yields the YELLOW-WOOD of New South Wales. LIGNUM VITÆ is produced by *Guaiaecum officinale* of Jamaica, N. O. 62. Zygophyllacæ.

N. O. 66. SIMARUBACEÆ. QUASSIADS.

Ailanthus excelsa. *Indian Ailanthus.*

Linna. Syst. Polygamia Monœcia,

MAROOK.

Vernacular. *Aralu*, Sans. *Marook*, By. *Peru-maram*, Tam. *Peddumanu*, Tel.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. Found in the ravines of the Deccan and Guzerat, and but little used except for sword handles.

N. O. 68. CELASTRACEÆ. SPINDLE-TREES.

Celastrus montanus. *Rox.*

Linna. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

MALKUNGANEE.

Vernacular. *Malkunganee*, Hind. Dec. *Valuluvy, Pedda-chintoo*, Tam. *Bavungie*, Tel.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. Found on the barren hills of the Deccan, and in Sind ; and valuable for tile-dunnage.

Euonymus garcinifolia. *Rox.*

Linna. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

Vernacular. *Mori*, Sylhet. *Nooe*, Nepal.

Habitat. Sylhet.

WOODS.

Remarks. Dr. Gibson says it is used in North Canara for rafters, but Cleghorn does not confirm this.

N. O. 70. RHAMNACEÆ. *RHAMNADS.*

Zizyphus Jujuba. *Lam. Blunt-leaved Zisyrphus.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

BOB. BHER.

Vernacular. See "Fruits and Vegetables."

Habitat. North Africa, Arabia, and India.

Remarks. Found by river banks. The wood is used chiefly for sandals, and saddle-trees, but would do for sleepers.

N. O. 74. LEGUMINOSÆ. *LEGUMINOUS PLANTS.*

Acacia arabica. *W. Gum Arabic Tree.*

Linn. Syst. Polygamia Monœcia.

BABOOL.

Vernacular. See "Drugs."

Habitat. India, Arabia, Egypt, Senegal.

Remarks. See "Drugs." Very common inland, and chiefly used for wheels and charcoal. The *Shittim* wood of the Bible is referred to this tree.

Acacia Catechu. *W. Medicinal Acacia.*

Linn. Syst. Polygamia Monœcia.

KHAIR.

Vernacular. See "Drugs."

Habitat. The East and West Indies.

Remarks. See "Drugs." The commonest tree on the sea face of the Western Ghâts. The wood is used for uprights for houses.

Acacia Lebbek. *W. Egyptian Acacia.*

Acacia odoratissima. *W. Fragrant Acacia.*

Linn. Syst. Polygamia Monœcia.

SIRRUS.

WOODS.

Vernacular. **A. Lebbek**, *Siris*, Sans. Beng. Hind. *Siris*,
Dec. *Vel-venge*, Tam. *Dirasana*, Tel. **A. odoratissima**,
Ran-sirrus, Dec. *Sælæ-marum*, *Karu-venge*, Tam. *Shinduga*, Tel.

Habitat. **A. Lebbek**,—Egypt, India. **A. odoratissima**,—East
Indies.

Remarks. The first plant is Roxburgh's *Mimosa Sirissa*, and the
second his *M. odoratissima*. *A. speciosa* is also a synonyme of the
first. Both are fine trees, with a hard, light wood, of general service.
A. formosa produces the SABICU wood of Cuba, used for the stairs of the
Great Exhibition of 1851.

Butea frondosa. *Rox. Downy-branch Butea.*

Linn. Syst. Diadelphia Decandria.

PALAS.

Vernacular. See "Drugs" and "Dyes."

Habitat. India.

Remarks. Used in house-building in Guzerat.

Dalbergia latifolia. *Rox. Broad-leaved Dalbergia.*

Linn. Syst. Diadelphia Decandria.

BLACKWOOD, SEESOO. EAST INDIAN EBONY.

Vernacular. *Sit-sal*, Beng. *Seesoo*, By. *Biti*, Can. *Erupothi*,
Tam. *Irugudu-chettu*, Tel.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. Found in our coast forests, and one of the largest
mountain trees in India. BLACKWOOD is also produced by *D. sissooides*,
not found in this Government. The *Sissoo* of Bengal is *D. Sissoo*, and
the wood is used there for gun-carriages. Our BLACKWOOD is a first
class cabinet-wood, the well-known Blackwood furniture of Bombay, being
made of it.

Dalbergia oogeinensis. *Rox.*

Linn. Syst. Diadelphia Decandria.

TUNNUS. TEWUS.

Vernacular. *Tinisha*, *Sejanduna*, Sans. *Tunnus*, *Tewus*, By.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. Found both in our coast and inland forests: the wood
is used in building, and for carts and ploughs. "The pillars of Madajee
Scindia's palace at Oojein are made of it." (*Rox.*)

WOODS.

Dalbergia paniculata. *Rox. Panicled Dalbergia.*

Linna. Syst. Diadelphia Decandria.

PHASEE.

Vernacular. *Phasee*, By. *Hasur-gunni*, Can. *Palsuroo*, Tel.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. Found both in the coast and inland forests, and used as TUNNUS is.

Erythrina indica. *Lam. Indian Coral Tree.*

Linna. Syst. Diadelphia Decandria.

PANGREE.

Vernacular. *Mundara*, Sans. *Pulta mandar*, Beng. Hind. *Fur-rud*, Hind. *Pangree*, By. *Mooloo-moorikah*, Mal. *Murukamarum*, Tam. *Badidil-chettu*, Tel.

Habitat. East Indies.

Remarks. Yields the MUCHIE-WOOD of Madras. Toys and sword scabbards are made of it, and it is admirably adapted for the latter. The seeds of an Abyssinian species of this genus are called *Carat* in that country, where they have been immemorially used for weighing gold, whence the modern term carat, according to Bruce. The *Coral-plant* of Anglo-Indians is *Jatropha multifida*, N. O. 195.

Hardwickia binata. *Rox.*

Linna. Syst. Decandria Monogynia.

ANJUN.

Vernacular. *Anjun*, By. *Caratchu*, Can. *Acha*, *Atti*, Tam. *Yepi*, Nellore, Masulipatam, Guntur.

Habitat. Coromandel.

Remarks. Found in the Padshapoor jungles. *Acha* is a Tamil name also for *Diospyros ebenaster*, N. O. 133. *Anjun* is a name of *Memecylon tinctorium*, N. O. 82, *infra*.

Pterocarpus marsupium. *Rox. Emarginate-leaved, or Indian Kino-tree.*

Linna. Syst. Diadelphia Decandria.

BEEBLA. HOONEE.

Vernacular. See "Drugs" and "Gums and Resins."

Habitat. Assam? Malabar, Concans.

Remarks. Found in our inland forests chiefly, and much used for building.

WOODS.

Tamarindus indica. *Lin.* *Common Tamarind.*

Lin. Syst. Monadelphica Triandria.

AMBLEE.

Vernacular. See "Drugs."

Habitat. India.

Remarks. Found about old temples; the heart wood is very strong and adapted for a variety of purposes. The LOCUST-WOOD of North America is produced by *Robinia pseud-Acacia*, the ROSE-WOOD of Brazil from several undetermined species of *Triptolomæa*, a genus which probably also furnishes the VIOLET-WOOD and KING-WOOD of that country. *Mora excelsa* furnishes the MORA-WOOD, and *Copaiba pubiflora*, the PURPLE-HEART of Guiana.

N. O. 78. LYTHRACEÆ. *LOOSESTRIFES.*

Lagerstrœmia parviflora. *Rox.*

Lin. Syst. Polyandria Monogynia.

BENTEAK. NANAÏ. BONDARA.

Vernacular. *Nanah*, By. *Ventaku*, Can. *Cutchacatta-marum*, Tam. *Chinangee*, Tel.

Habitat. The Western Ghâts and the Circars.

Remarks. Common in our forests, but more so South of Savitree. The wood is much used in the Dockyard. Dr. Gibson gives *Bondara*, as a native synonyme of South Concan.

Lagerstrœmia Flos-reginæ. *Retz.* *Oblong-leaved Lagerstrœmia.*

Lin. Syst. Polyandria Monogynia.

TAMAN, MOTABONDARA.

Vernacular. *Arjuna*, Sans. *Jarool*, Beng. Hind. *Taman*, By. .
Motabondara, S. Concan?

Habitat. The Circars, Malabar, and the Concan.

Remarks. First described by Van-Rheede. Found chiefly South of the Savitree; and the wood is chiefly used for boat knees. *Arjuna* and *Arjoon* are names of species of *Terminalia*, N. O. 81, *infra*.

N. O. 79. RHIZOPHORACEÆ. *MANGROVES.*

Carallia integerrima. *De C.*

Lin. Syst. Icosandria Monogynia.

PHUNSEE.

Vernacular. *Phunsee*, By.

WOODS.

Habitat. Silhet, Chittagong, the Circars, and Western Ghâts.

Remarks. Found in the South Concan, and used in turnery.

N. O. 81. COMBRETACEÆ. *MYROBALANS.*

Terminalia Arjuna.

Linn. Syst. Polygamia Monœcia.

ARJUN-SADURA.

Vernacular. *Arjuna*, *Kukhooba*, Sans. *Urjoon*, Beng. *Cakua*

Hind. *Arjun-sadara*, By.

Habitat. Bengal and the Deccan.

Remarks. Found of great size in the Belgaum and Soonda forests.

***Terminalia glabra.* W. et A.**

Linn. Syst. Decandria Monogynia.

ÆEN.

Vernacular. *Æen*, *Maitree*, By.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. Abundant in all the coast jungles, and also above the Ghâts; and the wood is very valuable for building and other purposes. There is much confusion regarding the botanical synonymes of this tree, which I have not been able to unravel; and consequently the native names, except the local, are omitted.

***Terminalia paniculata.* W. et A.**

Linn. Syst. Decandria Monogynia.

KEENJUL.

Vernacular. *Keenjul*, By. *Pekarakai*, Tam. *Neemeeri*, Tel.

Habitat. The Western Ghâts.

Remarks. Found only in the valleys of the South Concan rivers in this Presidency. The wood resembles ÆEN.

N. O. 82. MELASTOMACEÆ *MELASTOMADS.*

***Memecylon tinctorium.* Kænig.**

Linn. Syst. Octandria Monogynia.

KURPA. ANJUN.

Vernacular. *Kurpa*, *Anjun*, By. *Kanyavuh*, Mal. *Casaucheddy*, *Kayampoooocheddi*, Tam. *Alli-cheddu*, Tel. *Dædi-kaha*, Cey.

Habitat. The Eastern and Western Ghâts.

WOODS.

Remarks. Common on the Ghâts, and used for agricultural purposes. *Anjun* is a native name of *Hardwickia binata*. N. O. 74, *supra*; and *Kurpa* of *Cupania canescens*, N. O. 48; and *Barringtonia acutangula*, N. O. 88.

N. O. 85. MYRTACEÆ. MYRTLE BLOOMS.

Syzygium Jambolanum. *W. et A.*

Linn. Syst. Icosandria Monogynia.

JAMBOOL.

Vernacular. See "Fruits and Vegetables."

Habitat. India.

Remarks. Found in the Ghâts and Concan forests. Being a fruit tree it should not perhaps be catalogued here; but its wood, like that of the *Jaca* (*Phunus*, Dec.), is so much used on account of its excellence, that as in the case of the latter, exception must be made to the rule which would exclude it. The wood of *S. salicifolium*, Wall. *Pan-jambool* is also used, according to Dalzell, for rafters in this Presidency; but Dr. Gibson does not mention it. Dr. Gibson states that the wood of *S. caryophyllæum*, Gært. *Rat-jambool*, is equal to JAMBOOL, but it is only found south of the Savitree. *Metrosideros vera*, produces the IRON-WOOD of China; and *Eucalyptus resinifera*, the RED GUM-WOOD; and *E. piperita*, the BLUE GUM-WOOD of Australia.

N. O. 115. CINCHONACEÆ. CINCHONADS.

Morinda citrifolia. *Linn. Broad-leaved Morinda.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

AL. BARTONDIE.

Vernacular. See "Dyes."

Habitat. India.

Remarks. Found about villages in the Deccan, and used for door shutters, &c. Cultivated in Kandeish.

Nauclea cordifolia. *W.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

HEDOO.

Vernacular. *Keli-kudum*, Beng. *Hedoo*, By. *Hedde*, Can. *Manjacadamba*, Tam. *Daduga*, Tel.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. Found in the coast forests. The wood is very inferior, and used for packing-boxes for opium.

WOODS.

Nauclea parviflora. *W.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

KUDDUM.

Vernacular. *Kuddum*, By. *Botæ-Kudumee*, Tel.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. Found in the coast forests and used for gun-stalks. The *Kuddum* of Bengal is *N. Cadumba*, Rox. *Guettarda speciosa* produces the ZEBRA-WOOD of the West Indies.

N. O. 133. EBENACEÆ. *EBENADS.*

Diospyros melanoxylon. *Rox.*

Linn. Syst. Polygamia Dioecia.

EBONY. ABNOOS.

Vernacular. *Kakindoo*, Sans. *Kiew*, *Kendoo*, Beng. *Tindoo*, Hind. *Abnoos*, By. *Tambali*, Tam. *Tumida*, Tel.

Habitat. India, Ceylon.

Remarks. Found in this Presidency, only in North Canara. It is one of the trees which produce EBONY. This plant is figured Rox. Cor. fig. 46. The wood is black, and variegated. The other species producing EBONY are *D. Ebenum*, Retz. (*Hebenaster*, Rumph. Amb. 3 fig. 6?) of Ceylon, and the Moluccas, the wood of which is perfectly black: *D. Ebenaster*, Retz. said to be found about Calcutta, and probably the same species as *D. Ebenum*; *D. tomentosa*, Poir. (*non* Rox.); and probably others. The tree which produces African Ebony is unknown. Ebony is mentioned by Ezekiel, with ivory as the merchandize of the men of Dedan; and was familiar to the Greeks and Romans. *D. hirsuta*, Linn. of Ceylon, perhaps identical with Wallich's *D. dubia*, produces CALAMANDER, or COROMANDEL-WOOD. *Maba guianensis* produces the SATIN-WOOD of America. It is allied, according to Dalzell, to our *M. nigrescens*, Dalz. *Rugtroora*.

N. O. 135. SAPOTACEÆ. *SAPOTADS.*

Bassia latifolia. *Rox.* *Broad-leaved Bassia.*

Bassia longifolia. *W.* *Long-leaved Bassia.*

Linn. Syst. Dodecandria Monogynia.

MHOWA.

Vernacular. See "Fruits and Vegetables" and "Oils and Oil Seeds."

Habitat. *B. latifolia*, India. *B. longifolia*, the Deccan.

WOODS.

Remarks. *B. latifolia* is found in the Concans, but much more plentifully in Guzerat and Rajwarra. *B. longifolia* is found only in Dharwar and North Canara, and probably is incorrectly coupled by Dr. Gibson as a source of MHOWA-WOOD. *Achras Sapota* produces the BULLY-WOOD, or BLACK BULLY of America.

N. O. 138. OLEACEÆ.

Olea dioica. *Rox.*

Lin. Syst. Diandria Monogynia.

Vernacular. *Parr-jamb, Karamba, By.*

Habitat. India.

Remarks. Abundant on Matheran, Mahableshwur, Khandalla. "The timber is excellent." (Dalzell.) The PARTRIDGE-WOOD of the West Indies is said to be produced by *Hiesteria coccinea*, but it is probably the wood of a leguminous tree.

N. O. 144. BIGNONIACEÆ. BIGNONIADS.

Heterophragma chelonoides. *De C. Tree Trumpet Flower.*

Lin. Syst. Didynamia Angiospermia.

PADRI.

Vernacular. *Padri, Padel, By. Mal. Ponpadyræ, Tam. Tagada, Kalighootroo, Tel. Ela-palol, Cey.*

Habitat. Coromandel, Malabar.

Remarks. Common on the Ghâts; and the wood is high coloured, hard, and durable, and useful for general purposes.

Heterophragma roxburghii. *De C.*

Lin. Syst. Didynamia Angiospermia.

WURUS.

Vernacular. *Wurus, By.*

Habitat. Circars and the Western Ghâts.

Remarks. Very common on the Ghâts, and the wood is used for planks, and beams. It is Roxburgh's *Bignonia quadrilocularis*. There is only one tree of this growing in the Island of Bombay which I, after much intercession, spared from Mr. Forjett's axe when he was widening the road to Malabar Point. He had already cut down two which formed a group with the remaining one just below Castle Dangerous. *Wurru* is a name given to *Kamela*, the powder which adheres to the capsules of *Rottlera tinctoria* See N. O. 195,—“Drugs.”

WOODS.

Heterophragma suaveolens. De C.

Linn. Syst. Didynamia Angiospermia.

PURUL.

Vernacular. *Patuli*, Sans. *Parul*, Beng. By. *Ghunta*, *Moog*, Beng. *Purula*, Hind.

Habitat. Bengal, Southern parts of Coromandel, and parts of Western India.

Remarks. Common in the Dandelly jungles. "One tree grows on the Island of Caranjah." (Dalzell.) The wood is strong and serviceable.

Spathodea rheedii. Spreng.

Linn. Syst. Didynamia Angiospermia.

MERSINGEE.

Vernacular. *Mersingee*, By. *Nir-pongelson*, Mal. *Woodi*, Tel.

Habitat. Coromandel chiefly.

Remarks. Found in the inland forests. The wood is used in turnery.

Tecoma undulata. Don.

Linn. Syst. Didynamia Angiospermia.

RUGTRORA.

Vernacular. *Rugtrora*, By. *Khew*, Sindh.

Habitat. Hindoostan, Guzerat, and Kandeish.

Remarks. Very rare. The wood is strong and durable, but its use is limited from its small size. *Rugtrora* is a native name also of *Rhamnus wightii*, N. O. 70; *Soymida, febrifuga*, N. O. 52; *Maba nigrescens*, N. O. 133, and *Polygonum glabrum*, N. O. 176. *Calosanthus indica*, Blume, the *Tetoo* of Bombay, although enumerated by Dr. Gibson is worthless as regards its wood. *Bignonia xylocarpa*, Rox. our *Khursing*, the *Bairsingee* of Kandeish (Graham), is also more useful on account of the oil yielded by its wood, than for its timber.

N. O. 162. VERBENACEÆ. VERBENES.

Gmelina arborea. Rox.

Linn. Syst. Didynamia Gymnospermia.

SHEWUN.

Vernacular. *Gumbharee*, Sans. *Gumhar*, Beng. Hind. *Shewun*, By. *Cummy-marum*, Tam. *Gumudu-chettu*, Tel. *Æt-damafa*, Cey.

Habitat. The mountains of India.

WOODS.

Remarks. Found in the forests below the Ghâts. The wood is used for carriage pannels. It would repay greater attention than it receives.

Tectona grandis. Linn. *Great Teak.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

TEAK. SAGWAN.

Vernacular. *Segoon*, Beng. Hind. *Sagwan*, By. *Jaadi*, Can. *Tekka*, Mal. Cey. *Thaikoo*, Tam. *Teka*, Tel. *Jati*, Malaya.

Habitat. The East Indies.

Remarks. Found in Western India in a chain of forests along the Ghâts from Kandeish to Travancore. The Dandelly forest south of Dharwar is the largest. TEAK is the most useful of all the woods of Southern Asia.

Vitex altissima. Linn. *Tall Chaste Tree.*

Linn. Syst. Didynamia Angiospermia.

————— ?

Vernacular.

Habitat Coromandel, Canara, South Concan.

Remarks Found along the rivers of the Southern Concan. It produces a good cabinet-wood, but little used. The CAMPHOR-WOOD of China is produced by *Laurus camphora* and the GREENHEART of Demerara, by *Nectandra rodiei*, N. O. 178. The latter is the *Bibiru* tree. At the Cape of Good Hope waggon wheels are made of the wood of *Protea grandiflora*, N. O. 182.

N. O. 190. SANTALACEÆ. SANDALWORTS.

Santalum album. Linn. *True Sandalwood.*

Linn. Syst. Tetrandria Monogynia.

SANDALWOOD. SUNDEL.

Vernacular. *Chandana*, *Gandhasara*, *Malayaja*, *Bhadrasri*, Sans. *Chunduna*, Beng. Hind. Malaya. *Ghundasaru*, Sans. *Chundoie*, Hind. *Sundel*, Dec. *Tsjandana-marum*, Mal. *Gandaga*, Can. *Sandanum*, Tam. Tel. *Rat-hihiri*, Cey. *Sundul-abiyaz*, Arab. *Sundul-safeid*, Pers.

Habitat. The mountains of the Indian Peninsula, and the Eastern Archipelago.

WOODS.

Remarks. Philologists by an infinity of transpositions make this the *Alummin*, or *Almuggim* wood, brought by Hiram's navy from Ophir. Thus Max Müller, in his popular account of the identification of Malabar with the Aphir of the ancients, observes that the names for *apes*, *peacocks*, *wary*, and *alum-trees*, are foreign words in Hebrew, as *tobacco* and *gutta percha* are in English; and that *alum* is clearly the Sanscrit *valguka*, one of the numerous names of Sandalwood in Malabar, where only it is found indigenous. This may be true. But Sandalwood is indigenous to the Eastern Archipelago, and that from Malaya is held in the best esteem throughout India. I have recently seen it argued that Malabar must be Ophir, because, in addition to Lassen's proof, M. Le Sœuf *would* find gold there; but the largest of *les œufs d'or* of the Gold Company's protracted gestation sent me is unmitigated pyrites, and another mica. It is undoubtedly one *Sundul* of Avicenna. The variety *S. album*, β *myrtifolium*, De C. is found in the Circars, and its wood is less precious. The Sandalwood forests of Western India extend uninterruptedly from a little to the South of the Teak forest of Dandelly and Sunda to the Northern slopes at the Nilgheris, lying the whole way above the Ghâts. *S. freycinetianum*, Gaud. yields the SANDALWOOD of the Sandwich isles; and *S. Yasi*, Seeman, the *Yasi* or Sandalwood of the Fiji Islands.

N. O. 195. EUPHORBIACEÆ.

Briedelia spinosa. *W. Prickley Briedelia.*

Linn. Syst. Polygamia Monœcia.

ASUNA.

Vernacular. See "Drugs."

Habitat. Assam, Circars, Travancore, the Conicans.

Remarks. Common on the Ghâts; is used for well frames.

Euphorbia Tirucalli. *Linn. Indian Tree-spurge.*

Linn. Syst. Decandria Trigynia.

SEYR. TEJ.

Vernacular. *Lunka-sij*, Beng. *Seyr, Tej*, By. (Gibson.) *Tirucalli*, Mal. Tam.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. The *Milk bush* of Anglo-Indians. When found of sufficient size the wood is used for tile and terrace dunnage.

Putranjiva roxburghii. *Wall.*

Linn. Syst. Diœcia Pentandria.

JEEWUNPOOTR.

WOODS.

Vernacular. *Jeewunpootr*, By. *Pongalam*, Mal. *Kerdrajuree*, Tel.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. The *Wild Olive* of Anglo-Indians. It is found on the coast, and used by the turner.

***Rottlera tinctoria*. Rox. Dyer's *Rottlera*.**

Linna. Syst. Diœcia Polyandria.

SENDREE.

Vernacular. See "Drugs" and "Dyes."

Habitat. Assam, Circars, Travancore.

Remarks. Found both inland and on coast. The wood is useful as it is not readily attacked by worms. *Buxus balearica*, produces the BOX-WOOD of Turkey, and *Oldfieldia africana*, AFRICAN OAK, or AFRICAN TEAK. The KOKRA-WOOD of India is yielded by *Lepidostachys roxburghii*, N. O. 196, Scapeæ.

N. O. 200. ARTOCARPACEÆ. *ARTOCARPADS*.

***Artocarpus hirsuta*. Lam.**

Linna. Syst. Monœcia Monandria.

ANGELI.

Vernacular. *Ran-phunnus*, By. *Ayence*, *Ansjeli*, Mal. *Angeli*, Tam.

Habitat. Malabar.

Remarks. Found in Punt Suchew's country, and in the forests of Malabar and Travancore. The wood is excellent for house and ship-building, and has lately been brought prominently to notice by Dr. Cleghorn.

***Artocarpus integrifolia*. W. Jaca.**

Linna. Syst. Monœcia Monandria.

JACKWOOD. PHUNNUS.

Vernacular. See "Fruits and Vegetables."

Habitat. East Indies.

Remarks. Very common in the coast forests. The wood is excellent, resembling MAHOGANY as it ages, and was used in Bombay for furniture until superseded by BLACKWOOD. *Piratinera guianensis* yields the SNAKE-WOOD or LETTER-WOOD of South America.

WOODS.

The different kinds of OAK-WOOD and BIRCH, and *Lithocarpus javensis*, Blume, the *Passam-batu* (Stone-oak) of Java, belong to N. O. 212. The Australian woods,—BEEF-WOOD, BOTANY BAY OAK, HE-OAK, and SHE-OAK, are produced by different species of *Casuarina*, N. O. 213. *C. equisetifolia*, the source of HE-OAK is now very common in Bombay. WALNUT is produced by *Juglans regia*, N. O. 215, an order yielding also HICKORY-WOOD, and to which *Engelhartia spicata* of Java belongs, a tree 200 feet high with a heavy, hard-grained wood. N. O. 220, Coniferæ produces the various kinds of DEAL, and CEDAR from *Cedrus Libani*, RED OF PENCIL CEDAR from *Juniperus bermundiana*, and VIRGINIAN RED CEDAR from *J. virginiana* (the CEDAR of Jamaica and Honduras belongs to N. O. 52. *v. supra*): and NEW ZEALAND, OF COWDIE PINE, from *Dammara australis*. The HUON PINE of Australia is produced by *Dacrydium franklinii*, N. O. 221. Taxaceæ. *Dacrydium taxifolium* (*Kakateroo*) and *Podocarpus Totarra* furnish valuable timber in New Zealand.

N. O. 251. PALMÆ. PALMS.

Borassus flabelliformis. *W.* Fan-leaved Borassus. *Palmyra*.

Linn. Syst. Diœcia Hexandria.

TAR.

Vernacular. See "Fruits and Vegetables."

Habitat. East Indies.

Remarks. Found along the coast, and used for building.

Caryota urens. *W.* Torn-leaved Caryota.

Linn. Syst. Monœcia Polyandria.

MAHR.

Vernacular. *Bherlee-Mahr*, *By*. *Kitul*, Cey.

Habitat. East Indies.

Remarks. Found along the Ghâts, and used for water conduits.

Cocos nucifera. *W.* Common Coconut Tree.

Linn. Syst. Monœcia Hexandria.

PALMYRA-WOOD. PORCUPINE-WOOD.

Vernacular. See "Fruits and Vegetables."

Habitat. East Indies, possibly Central America.

Remarks. Found on the coast and inland, and used for water conduits. PALMYRA, or PORCUPINE-WOOD, although chiefly produced by *C. nucifera*, is obtained also from other Palms. The COCOS, or KOKRA-WOOD of the West Indies, is not a Palm-wood, nor is the tree which produces it known.

WOODS.

Phoenix sylvestris. *Rox. Wood Date Palm.*

Linna. Syst. Dioclea Triandria.

SINDEE.

Vernacular. See "Narcotics."

Habitat. East Indies.

Remarks. Found inland and on the coast, and used for water channels.

N. O. 266. GRAMINEÆ. GRASSES.

Bambusa arundinacea. *Schreb. Common Bamboo Cane.*

Linna. Syst. Hexandria Monogynia.

BAMBOO. MANDGAY.

Vernacular. See "Drugs."

Habitat. India.

Remarks. Dalzell gives three other species, common in Bombay:—

B. stricta. *Rox. BAS. OODHA.* Used for boar-spears.

B. vulgaris. *Schreb. KULLUCK. BAMBOO.*

B. arundo. *Klein, CHIWAREE,* the source of "Mahableschwur sticks."

The uses of the Bamboo are almost infinite.

The Government of Bombay has decreed the *Bamboos* to be Palms. (*Vide* "Second English Book for Pupils in the Government Schools. Published for the Educational Department." Fourth Edition 1860, page 29, Reading Lesson XIX.—Palms (No. 2.) But as the Bombay Presidency is in Botany the Kingdom of Dalzell, and not the Kingdom of the Governor in Council, I have kept the *Common Bamboo Cane* under Grasses and not transferred it to Palms. I have heard it said, or seen it stated, that elsewhere in the Government Series the *Bamboo* and *Peepul* are confounded together, but the Educational Department of the Government of Bombay can hardly have gone so far as that in bamboozling the people.

In the above list of local woods, I have restricted myself to those enumerated by Dr. Gibson, as the best practical authority on the subject. It would have been easy to have given a much more copious list, but the effect would be to cause disappointment to practical men. Woods, like fibres, are required in large quantities, and of undoubted quality, as regards either their fineness, lightness, or most commonly strength: and it would be worse than useless, therefore, to refer to kinds which are either worthless, or mere curiosities.

DIVISION I.

Class 4. J.

MISCELLANEOUS.

N. O. 11. NELUMBIACEÆ.

Nelumbium speciosum. *Will. Egyptian Lotus.*

Linn. Syst. Polyandria Polygynia.

Vernacular. See "Drugs."

Habitat. India, Persia, Ceylon, Siam, Cochin-China, the Philippines, and Moluccas (excepting Amboyna, China, and Japan).

Remarks. The Mystic Lotus, the spiral vessels of *Nelumbium Centeum* are used as wicks in India in the temples.

N. O. 33. TILIACEÆ. *LINDENBLOOMS.*

Elæocarpus Ganitrus. *Rox.*

Linn. Syst. Polyandria Monogynia.

Vernacular. *Roodraksha*, Sans. Dec. *Roodrakya*, Beng.

Habitat. East Indies.

Remarks. Rare in Western India ; and the stone, worn as necklaces by the Sheevas and fakirs, is imported in large quantities from Singapore. The Vishnoovas wear necklaces of *Toolsie* (*Ocymum sanctum*, W. N. O. 161), root or stalks.

N. O. 48. SAPINDACEÆ. *SOAPWORKS.*

Sapindus emarginatus. *Vahl. Emarginated Soap-berry.*

Linn. Syst. Octandria Monogynia.

Vernacular. See "Drugs."

Habitat. India.

MISCELLANEOUS.

Remarks. The fruit under the name of *Rita* is used for washing the hair, the pulp round the seed being saponaceous, whence its generic name, quasi *sapo indicus*. *S. Saponaria*, W. *Common Soap-berry* (*Bacca Bermudensis*) of the West Indies is better known in Europe, where the seeds were formerly imported for waistcoat buttons. In America the fruit is used for washing, as is the fruit of other species of this genus elsewhere. There are several other saponaceous plants. In Jamaica soap is prepared from the leaves of *Agave vivipera*, and in Mexico the roots of *Agave saponaria* are used for soap, N. O. 242; the fruit of *Bromelia Penguin*, N. O. 241, is also used for washing in the West Indies; and the bark of *Quillaja Saponaria*, N. O. 76, in Chili. *Quillaja brasiliensis* has the same property. In India the pods of *Acacia concinna*, De C. *Sicakai*, N. O. 74, are also commonly used, and in Europe different species of *Gypsophila* and *Saponaria*, N. O. 28. Caryophyllacæ. I have also in the Museum a saponaceous leguminous fruit from China, which as yet I have not been able to identify. In Japan a mucilage is prepared from the branches of *Kadsura japonica* by boiling them, and this is used by the women "to cleanse their hair of the pomatum they so largely employ." (Lindley.) Under N. O. 22. Polygalacæ the root bark of *Monnina polystachya* and *Polygala salicifolia* pounded and made into balls are used in Peru for soap. The women of Egypt wash their hair with the leaves of *Halophyllum tuberculatum*, N. O. 63. Rutacæ. In India besides the *Soap-berry*, and the pod of *Acacia concinna* (*vide infra*), the seeds of *Entada Purasætha*, No. 72 (*vide infra*), are also sometimes used for washing the hair. The juice of the leaves of *Hernandia sonora*, N. O. 185, applied to the hair removes it without pain or injury of any kind. The ancients were not familiar with the use of soap except as a sort of pomade, and used instead a number of substances from the mineral, vegetable, and even animal kingdom. The best of these substitutes among minerals were *Nitron* or *Litron*, and *Konia*; the former probably carbonate of soda, and the latter a lye of potash; and amongst vegetables the plant called *σπουθών* by the Greeks, and *Radicula*, and *Herba lanaria*, by the Romans, and identified by some with the *Gypsophila Struthium* of botanists, and by others with their *Saponaria officinalis*, both Clove-worts. Less legitimate, but probably more used, substitutes were ointments and other preparations of all kinds of odoriferous gums and resins, roots, woods, and herbs. These were frequently carried about the person in little caskets called alabastra from their being often made of alabaster. In the passages of the Bible:—"The Lord will take away the tablets, and it shall come to pass that instead of a sweet smell there shall be a stink;" and,—"All thy garments smell of myrrh, aloes, and cassia, out of the ivory palaces, whereby they have made thee glad:"—the words "tablets" and "ivory palaces" refer to perfume cases. The word "soap" in the English versions of the Bible is the equivalent of the Hebrew word "*borith*," which is supposed to refer to the same plant as the *σπουθών* of the Greeks, Pliny uses the very word *sapo* for soap, and a soapboiler's shop, with the soap still fresh, has been discovered amongst the excavations of Pompeii.

MISCELLANEOUS.

N. O. 70. RHAMNACEÆ. *RHAMNADS.*

Zizyphus xylopyra. *W.*

Linn. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

Vernacular. *Sootee*, By.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. The wood is used for torches, as is also that of *Ixora parviflora*, Vahl. N. O. 115. Cinchonaceæ. The fruit is also used for blackening leather.

N. O. 74. LEGUMINOSÆ. *LEGUMINOUS PLANTS.*

Acacia concinna. *De C.* See "N. O. 48."

Remarks. Used like soap-berry.

Abrus precatorius. *Linn.* See "Drugs."

Adenanthera pavonina. *W.* See "Dyes."

Remarks. The seeds of both these plants, and particularly those of the first are used as jewellers' weights. The seeds of the first (*Gunja*, Sans. *Goonch*, By.) weigh on an average gr. $1\frac{2}{10}$, apothecary's weight. In Hindoo medical books the seeds are called *ratticà*, and ten *ratticà* are said to equal one *māshaca*, and eight *māshaca* to one *tolà*. See *Erythrina indica*, under "Woods." The weight *Masha* is derived from the seed of *Phaseolus radiatus*. See "Pulse."

Bauhinia parviflora. *Vahl.* *Small-flowered Mountain Ebony.*

Linn. Syst. Decandria Monogynia.

Vernacular. *Vana-rajā*, Sans. *Apta*, *Wuna-rajā*, By. *Arekamarum*, Tam. *Arræ*, Tel.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. The natives use the leaves for making their *Bheeries*, or cigars. They also worship the tree at the Dussera festival. Other common trees worshipped by the natives are :—

Acacia Catechu, *Khair*, N. O. 74, at the Dussera.

Prosopis spicigera, *Shemee*, N. O. 74, at the Dussera.

Ocymum sanctum, *Toolsee*, N. O. 161, daily.

Phyllanthus Emblica, *Aonla*, N. O. 195, on the 12th Khastik.

Urostigma bengalense, *Wur*, N. O. 200, on the 15th Jest.

Urostigma religiosum, *Peepul*, N. O. 200, on the 30th of each month, if it falls on a Monday.

Musa paradisiaca, *Kayla*, N. O. 235, on the 3rd Shrawan.

MISCELLANEOUS.

The common Sacrificial wood of the Hindoos of this Government are :—

- Butea frondosa*, Pulas, N. O. 74.
- Prosopis spicigera*, Shemee, N. O. 74.
- Calotropis gigantea*, Rooi, N. O. 140.
- Achyranthes aspera* ? Agareh, N. O. 170.
- Ficus glomerata*, Oombar, N. O. 200.
- Urostigma bengalense*, Wur, N. O. 200.
- Urostigma religiosum*, Peepul, N. O. 200.
- Cynodon Dactylon*, Dub, N. O. 266.
- Poa cynosuroides*, Koosh, N. O. 266.

The five leaves (*Punchpallow*) used by the Hindoos, of this side of India, as platters, and for pouring libations are :—

- Mangifera indica*, Amb, N. O. 71.
- Syzygium Jambolanum*, Jambool, N. O. 85.
- Urostigma bengalense*, Wur, N. O. 200.
- Urostigma cordifolium*, Paer, N. O. 200.
- Urostigma religiosum*, Peepul, N. O. 200.

The twigs of the *Agareh* are also used by the natives as tooth-brushes, and any plant is lawful for this purpose the sap of which is colourless. This information I have not obtained from books, but from my friend Rao Sahib Wisvanath Narayen Mandlik. The sacred flowers of the Hindoos are—

- | | | |
|--|--|---|
| <i>Nelumbium speciosum</i> . | <i>Kamala</i> sacred to Lukshmi. | |
| <i>Ærgle Marmelos</i> , Bael. | The leaf being the symbol of the Hindoo triad. | |
| <i>Mesua ferrea</i> , Nagkeshur, | | } The five flowers which tip the five arrows of Kamadeva, the Indian cupid. |
| <i>Pandanus odoratissimus</i> , Keura, | | |
| <i>Mangifera indica</i> , Amb, | | |
| <i>Michelia Champaca</i> , | | |
| <i>Pavonia odorata</i> , Bala, | | |
| <i>Crataeva religiosa</i> , Bel, | | } Sacred to Siva. |
| <i>Jonesia Asoca</i> , | | |
| <i>Casalpinia pulcherrima</i> , | | |
| <i>Jasminum undulatum</i> , | | } Sacred to Siva and Vishnoo. |
| <i>Guetardia speciosa</i> , | | |
| <i>Calophyllum speciosum</i> , | | |
| <i>Origanum Marjorana</i> , Murwa, | | |
| <i>Ixora Bandhuca</i> , | | |

MISCELLANEOUS.

Artemisia austriaca,
Nerium odorum, *Kunair*,
Chrysanthemum indicum,
Ocimum sanctum, sacred to Vishnoo.

} Sacred to Siva and Vishnoo.

Cajanus indicus. *Spreng.* *Two-coloured Pigeon Pea.*

Linn. Syst. Diadelphia Decandria.

Vernacular. See "Pulse."

Habitat. East Indies.

Remarks. This is the *Toor* of the Deccan, and *Doll-bush* of Anglo-Indians, from which gunpowder is prepared at the Government works at Mazagon. Some years since Dr. Giraud recommended the bark being removed before the stalks were converted into charcoal, and hence the superiority of the Bombay gunpowder, as compared with that of Bengal, and the great saving effected in the ultimate cost. In France gunpowder is made from *Enonymus europæus*, and in Abyssinia from *Celastrus serratus*, N. O. 68, Celastraceæ.

Entada Purseetha. *De C.*

Linn. Syst. Polyandria Monogynia.

Vernacular. *Gilla*, Beng. *Gardul*, By. *Gila-tiga*, Tel. *Mahapuwæla*, Cey.

Habitat. Malabar. Moluccas. Mauritius.

Remarks. The seeds are used by Dhobies for crimping. In the West Indies the seeds of allied species are made into snuff-boxes, and the pods are used by the police, &c. They are often floated across to the western shores of Spain, France, Ireland, and Scotland, and are thus said to have afforded Columbus an argument for the existence of America.

Prosopis spicigera. *Linn.* *Eatable-podded Prosopis.*

Linn. Syst. Decandria Monogynia.

Vernacular. *Shemee*, *Sumree*, *Souder*, By. *Shumi*, Tel.

Habitat. East Indies. Persia.

Remarks. Very common in Guzerat. It is one of the trees to which the Dussera processions proceed, and the heart-wood in Sindh is used for weavers' shuttles. *Eschynomene aspera*, W. is the *Sola* of Bengal, with which *Sola* (often called *Solar* by the ignorant) *topees* are made. Are the beautiful pith models of Southern India made from this, or from *Scavola Taccada*, N. O. 122?

MISCELLANEOUS.

N. O. 78. LYTHRACEÆ. *LOOSESTRIFES.*

Lawsonia alba. *Lam. Henna Plant.*

Linna. Syst. Octandria Monogynia.

Vernacular. See "Dyes."

Habitat. The East Indies. Northern Africa. Cyprus.

Remarks. See "Dyes." Henna is prepared from the leaves of the *Mayndie*.

N. O. 85. MYRTACEÆ. *MYRTLEBLOOMS.*

Careya arborea. *Rox.*

Linna. Syst. Monadelphia Polyandria.

Vernacular. See "Drugs."

Habitat. Kandeish and the Concans. Malabar.

Remarks. The bark of the *Wakoomba* furnishes slow matches for matchlocks.

N. O. 115. CINCHONACEÆ. *CINCHONADS.*

Ixora parviflora. *Vahl.* See "N. O. 70."

N. O. 141. APOCYNACEÆ. *DOGBANES.*

Alstonia scholaris. *Don.*

Linna. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

Vernacular. See "Drugs."

Habitat. South Concan, Travancore, Coromandel, Assam.

Remarks. The *pats* used by Native school-children are made of the wood of this tree, whence its specific name.

N. O. 142. LOGANICEÆ. *LOGANIADS.*

Strychnos potatorum. *Rox.*

Linna. Syst. Pentandria Monogynia.

Vernacular. See "Drugs."

Remarks. The seed (Clearing-nut) is used to clarify muddy water.

MISCELLANEOUS.

N. O. 157. SOLANACEÆ. NIGHTSHADES.

Puneeria coagulans. *Stocks.*

Linna. Syst. Dioecia Pentandria.

Vernacular. See "Drugs."

Habitat. Sind, Beloochistan.

Remarks. The berry is used in Sindh to coagulate milk, as that of *S. sanctum* is in Arabia. So the Laplanders curdle milk by pouring it while fresh and warm on the leaves of *Pinguicula vulgaris*, N. O. 165.

N. O. 195. EUPHORBIACEÆ. SPURGEWORTS.

Excæcaria Agallocha. *W.*

Linna. Syst. Dioecia Monadelphica.

Vernacular. *Gwa*, Hind. *Telakeeriya*, Cey.

Habitat. India, Ceylon.

Remarks. Long supposed to be the source of Aloes-wood, or Eagle-wood, the Aloes of the Old and New Testament, which, however, is produced by plants of the N. Os. 74 and 186 (Aquilariaceæ). The better kind of Aloes-wood is produced by the leguminous plant *Aloexylon Agallochum*; Lour. a native of Cochin-China, and the inferior kind by *Aquilaria Agallocha*, a native of India beyond the Ganges, the Malaya name of which, *Agila*, is the origin of most of the synonymes of this precious incense as *Agaru*, Sans. *Aggar*, Hind. *Pao-d'agila*, Portuguese, and the common names Eagle-wood, Aloes-wood, Agallochum, Lignum aquilæ, Agalluge, &c. The Hebrew name is Ahalim, or Ahaloth. Aloes-wood is also called Calambac, from *Kalambak*, the Malayan for the wood of *Aloexylon Agallochum*. The designation should properly therefore be restricted to the superior article. It is remarkable that two trees belonging to widely-separated orders should produce an identical wood of such extraordinary quality. The acrid smoke from the burning wood of *Excæcoria Agallocha* is said in the Fiji Islands to be a specific in leprosy. This treatment causes the most fearful torture—it makes me shudder as I think of Seeman's terrible description of it—but it proves successful it would seem. Poor race of man.

N. O. 266. GRAMINEÆ. GRASSES.

Andropogon Calamus aromaticus. *Royle.*

Linna. Syst. Triandria Digynia.

Vernacular. *Koobell*, Hind. *Roosa*, *Vulg.*

Habitat. India.

MISCELLANEOUS.

Remarks. Identified by Royle with the sweet-cane and sweet Calamus of Scripture,—*Kaneh bosem* ("reed of fragrance") Ex. xxx. 23; *Kaneh hattob* ("good reed") Jer. vi. 20,—and *κάλαμος ἀρωματικός* of Dioscorides. *Roosa-ke-tel*, Grass-oil, or Ginger-grass oil, is prepared from it. The *Calamus aromaticus* of the older pharmacologists is the root of *Acorus Calamus*. N. O. 258.

Andropogon citratus. De C. *Lemon-grass.*

Linn. Syst. Triandria Digynia.

Vernacular. *Bhustrina*, *Malatrinukung*, Sans. *Gundaha-bena*, Beng. *Ghunda-bela*, *Gundbel*, Hind. *Sirek*, Mal. *Camachie-pilloo*, *Wassina-pilloo*, Tam. *Kamachie-kussoo*, Tel. *Pengiri-mana*, Cey.

Habitat. India.

Remarks. This is not the *σχοίνος εὐσμος* of Dioscorides. See "*A. Schœnanthus*, Linn." *infra*. Lemon-grass Oil, Citronelle-oil, or Oil of Verbena, is certainly prepared from it.

Andropogon Iwarancusa. Rox.

Linn. Syst. Triandria Digynia.

Vernacular. *Iwarankusha*, *Kurankusha*, *Ibharankusha*, Beng. Hind.

Habitat. The skirts of the Himalayas.

Remarks. The root of this plant was long considered the Spikenard (See "Drugs," N. O. 117) of the ancients, an opinion conclusively refuted by Sir W. Jones, As. Res. iv. 109.

Andropogon muricatus. Retz.

Linn. Syst. Triandria Digynia.

Vernacular. *Virana*, *Viratara*, Sans. *Khor*, *Kus us*, Beng. *Bena*, Beng. *Useer*, *Bala*, Hind. *Ramichum*, Mal. *Valik*, *Fittie-vayr*, Tam. *Kassavoo*, *Cooroo-vayroo*, Tel.

Habitat. India.

• **Remarks.** Used for *Cuscuta tattyis*.

Andropogon Schœnanthus. Linn.

Linn. Syst. Triandria Digynia.

Vernacular. *Siree*, Amboyna.

Habitat. Amboyna.

MISCELLANEOUS.

Remarks. Under this name, three species have apparently been confounded, viz. 1st, the *Siree* of Amboyna ; 2nd, *Lemon-grass*, *supra* ; and 3rd the *Camel's Hay* of Arabia, the *Juncus odoratus* or *Fænum camelorum* of old writers, and it may be presumed the *σχοῖνος ἐβοςμος* of Dioscorides, as he states that the best came from Nabatæa ; although some have identified *σχοῖνος* with *Lemon-grass*. The Arabs call *Camel's Hay* *Helsi-meccavi*, and *Idhir-mecchi*. (Hasselquist). Also *Izkeer*.

Cynodon Dactylon. Pers. *Creeping Cynodon*.

Linn. Syst. Triandria Digynia.

Vernacular. See "Fodder."

Habitat. Europe, India.

Remarks. This is the *Durva* of the Vedas, commonly called *Dub* ; and the *ἀγρωστis* of the Greeks. See "Fodder."

Poa cynosuroides. Retz.

Linn. Syst. Triandria Digynia.

Vernacular. *Cusha*, *Darbha*, *Pavitra*, *Cusa*, Sans. *Koosha*, Beng. Hind. *Dub* ? Hind. *Koosh*, By.

Habitat. East and West Indies. Egypt.

Remarks. Sir W. Jones states that every law-book, and almost every poem in Sanscrit, contains frequent allusions to the holiness of this plant, and quotes from the fourth Veda the following address to it " at the end of a terrible incantation" :—

———— "Thee, O *Darbha*, the learned proclaim a divinity not subject to age or death ; thee they call the armour of INDRA, the preserver of regions, the destroyer of enemies ; a gem that gives increase to the field. At the time when the ocean resounded, the clouds murmured, and lightnings flashed, then was *Darbha* produced, pure as a drop of fine gold."

From Dr. Haug's recent work on the Zend-Avesta, and religion of the Parsees, it appears that the Parsees give the name of *Kusha* to the *Berecma*, or bundle of twigs, required by their priests when reciting Izeschne. These twigs are of *Udumbara* (*Ficus glomerata* Oomber).

INDEX.



ENGLISH, OLD WRITERS', AND COMMERCIAL NAMES.

	PAGE		PAGE
Acacia	25, 26, 45, 283, 350	American Date Plum	168
Achyranthes, Rough	69	American Earth Nut	117, 299
Aconite-leaved Kidney Bean ..	120	American Gummi guttæ ..	277
Acorn	82, 94	American Nettle Tree	181
Acuminated Plumieria	299	American Turpentine	291
Acute-angled Cucumber	159	Amorphophallus Campanulate ..	193
Adenanthera, Yellow-flowered ..	148, 316	Anchovy Pear, Stem-flowering ..	143
African Copal	285	Angelica, Garden	163
African Bdellium	287, 291	Angular-leaved Physic Nut ..	307
African Oak	361	Anise Seed	238
African Teak	361	Annual Clary	243
Ale	213	Annual Sunflower	303
Aleurites, Three-lobed	306	Aponogeton, Broad-leaved ..	195
Alexanders, Common	163	Aponogeton, Simple-spiked ..	194
Alexandrian Laurel	13	Apple	151
Algaroba Bean	28	Apple, Alligator	178
Alligator Pear	178	Apple, Amorous or Golden ..	173
Allium	17, 91	Apple-balsam	160
Allspice	35	Apple, Custard, Netted	133
Aloe	90	Apple, Indian Elephant	13, 142, 277, 347
Aloe-wood	46	Apple, Kan	168
Aloes (various sorts)	90	Apple, Kangaroo	174
Almond, Bitter	32	Apple, Mad	174
Alpinia, Loose-flowered	86	Apple, Malay	154
Alstrœmeria, Eatable-rooted ..	185	Apple, Marvellous	159
Amaranth, Eatable	175	Apple, Otaheite	148
Amaranth, Green	176	Apple, Rage	174
Amaranth, Hermaphrodite	175	Apple, True Service	152
Amaranth, Round-headed	176	Apricot, Common	152
Amaranth, Three-coloured	175	Apricot, Wild	143
Amber	83	Arabian Coffee	221
Amboyna or Kyabuca Wood ..	346	Arabian Manna	265
American Balm of Gilead	282	Arabian Olibanum	281
American Beech	181	Arnotto, Heart-leaved	315
American Cress or Belleisle Cress	139		

	PAGE		PAGE
Arrack.	213, 214	Barberry, Ophthalmic.	5
Arrow Root (various sorts) 253,		Bark	184
254, 255, 256		Barley	261
Artichoke, Garden	165	Barley, Winter.	110
Artichoke, Jerusalem	165	Barr	214
Arum, Common	193	Bas	363
Arum, Egyptian	193	Basi	213
Asafoetida	41, 42, 238 287	Basil Bush	241
Ash-leaved Bead-tree. . 15, 278, 297,		Basil, Common Sweet.	64, 241
347		Basil, Purple-stalked	64, 241
Asiatic Grewia	140, 199, 208	Bassia, Broad-leaved 169, 222, 356	
Asparagus	2, 48, 90, 91	Bassia, Long-leaved	304
Asparagus, Common	187	Bastard Dittany	298
Asparagus, Linear-leaned	91	Bastard Guava.	155
Avicenna, Downy-leaved	333	Bastard Poon	346
B		Batavian Rhubarb	70
Babool	350	Bay, Sweet	74
Badderlocks	196, 263	Bdellium, African	291
Badshah Salep	91	Bdellium, Indian	21
Balm	20, 21	Bead-tree, Ash-leaved 15, 278, 297	
Balm, Common.	63, 240	Bead-tree, Common	297
Balm of Gilead	20	Bean, Caper	145
Balm of Gilead Fir	84	Bean, Chevaux-de-Frize	123
Balsam	20, 21, 291	Bean, Duffin	122
Balsam Apple	160	Bean, Garden	123
Balsam, Canada	290	Beaume à Cochon	282
Balsam, Hungarian	291	Bedouin Gum	283
Balsam of Acouchi	282	Beebla	352
Balsam of Amiri	278	Beech, American	181
Balsam of Maria	277	Beefwood	362
Balsam of Mecca	20	Beer	213
Balsam of Peru	285	Beet, Common.	176
Balsam of Tolu	285	Bect, White	176
Balsam Tree, Yellow-flowered. . 143		Belgaum Walnut	76, 306
Bamboo	189, 363	Belleisle Cress	139
Borassus, Fan-leaved	267	Bell Pepper	238
Barbadoes Aloes	90	Ben Oil	31, 150
Barbadoes Cherries, Pomegra-		Bendy	345
nate-leaved	143	Bengal Quince, Thorny	141
Barbary Gum	25	Bentack	353
Barbary Oak	82	Benzoar-nut	29
Barleria, Long-leaved	67	Bergamot Citrus 12, 141, 200, 234	
Barberry, Nepal	5	Betel Pepper	229
		Bew-nuts	31, 150
		Bidwell's Araucaria	182
		Bilberry, or Blæberry	167

	PAGE		PAGE
Bindweed Tuberosus ..	172	Botany Bay Oak ..	362
Birch	362	Bottle Gourd ..	157
Bird Pepper	238	Bougainvillæa, Showy..	289
Bird's-Eye Maple ..	347	Bouquet de Champ ..	300
Birthwort, Bracteated ..	75	Bourbon Scammony ..	288
Birthwort, Indian ..	75	Box-wood	361
Birthwort, Long-rooted ..	75	Boyams	260
Birthwort, Round-rooted ..	76	Bramble, Common ..	152
Biscuit-roots	259	Brazil or Castanha-nut..	155
Bitter Almonds	32	Brazilian Arrow-Root ..	253
Bitter Cucumber	37	Brazilian Copal	285
Bitter Hermadactyl ..	92	Bread Fruit Tree ..	260
Black Birch	74	Brick-tea	208
Black Caraway Seed ..	39	Bridelia, Prickly ..	76, 360
Black Cumin	3	Bristly-leaved Corchorus ..	338
Black Currant	162	Broad-leaved Aponogeton ..	195
Black Dammer of Malabar ..	282	Broad-leaved Bassia ..	267, 303
Black Gram	121	Broad-leaved Cordia ..	58, 172
Black Hellebore	3	Broad-leaved Cycas ..	253
Black or Bog Whortleberry ..	167	Broad-leaved Dalbergia ..	351
Black Pepper	69, 81, 247	Broad-leaved Ginger ..	88
Black Poplar	83	Broad-leaved Morinda ..	319, 355
Black-seeded Dolichos ..	119	Broad-leaved Pondweed..	195
Black Spruce	84	Broad-leaved Terminalia 33,153,	301
Black Varnish	279	Broad-leaved Turmeric..	87
Blackwood	351, 361	Brocoli	137
Bladder Campion	140	Brussel's Sprouts ..	137
Bladder Catchfly	49	Buckthorn, Common Sea ..	178
Bladder Dock	177	Buckwheat	260
Blood-wort	294	Bukhur oil	81
Bloody-veined Dock ..	178	Bulb-bearing Yam ..	183
Bloody-veined Sage ..	49, 66	Bulrush	58, 172
Blue Gum-wood	355	Bull-hoof or Dutchman's Lau-	
Blunt-leaved Zizyphus 146, 200,		danum	206
	278, 350	Bully or Bullet	169
Bois puant	37	Bully, Black	169
Bondara	353	Bully-Wood or Black Bully ..	357
Bonduc-nut	29	Burgundy Hay	126
Borage, Country	239	Burgundy Pitch	84
Borassus, Fan-leaved 187, 229,		Burnet, Common	152
	256, 362	Bussorah Galls.. ..	83
Bordeaux Turpentine ..	291	Butea Downy-branch 27, 283,	
Borecole	137		316, 351
Borneo Camphor	73, 74	Butter Nut	182
Botany Bay Gum	286	Butterfly Orchis ..	86
Botany Bay Kino	30, 283, 286	Bryony, Common Black ..	183

C

	PAGE		PAGE
Cabbage, Common ..	137	Carpathian Turpentine ..	291
Cabbage, Hundred-leaved ..	200	Caraway Seed ..	237
Cabbage, Red ..	137	Carrageen Moss ..	262
Cabbage, Rose ..	33	Carrot ..	162
Cabbage Tree, Medicinal	93, 229	Carthamus Official 126, 165,	302, 320
Cabbage, White ..	137	Caryota, Four-leaved ..	267
Cacalia, Oleander-leaved ..	48	Caryota, Torn-leaved 230, 257,	362
Cajuputi Oil ..	36	Cashew, Common ..	146, 220
Cajuputi Seeds ..	248	Cashew-nut ..	271
Calaba Tree ..	296	Cassava Starch ..	253
Calabash, False ..	157	Casse ..	300
Calabash Nutmeg ..	233, 245	Cassia, Eared ..	27
Caladium, Arrow-leaved ..	194	Cassia, Flour-leaved ..	27
Caladium, Great-leaved ..	194	Cassia Flowers ..	71
Calamander or Coromandel Wood	356	Castanha Nut ..	155
Calophyllum, Sweet-Scented 13,	277, 296	Castor Oil Plant ..	78, 306
Calotropis, Curled-flowered 52,	222, 288, 333, 339	Castor Seeds ..	78
Caltrops, Small ..	16	Catchfly, Inflated ..	140
Camel's Hay ..	373	Catechu Medicinal ..	330
Campanulate Amorphophallus	193	Cathartocarpus, Purging ..	28
Camphor, Borneo ..	74	Cat's Tail ..	258
Camphor Wood ..	359	Cauliflower ..	137
Canada Balsam ..	84, 290	Cayenne Pepper ..	239
Canada Balsam Fir ..	21	Cedar ..	348, 362
Canada Rice ..	261	Cedar, Indian, Bastard ..	348
Canary Spurge ..	77	Cedar of Lebanon ..	266
Canavalia, Sabre-podded ..	118	Celery ..	162
Candle-nut Tree ..	306	Celtic Nard ..	47
Cane, Common Bamboo. 95,	363	Centaur, Saw-leaved ..	49
Cape and Cabaline Aloes ..	90	Cerbera, Linear-leaved ..	54
Cape Gum ..	25, 283	Ceylon Moss ..	68, 196, 262
Caper, Common Bean ..	235	Chaff-flower ..	69
Capers ..	234	Chard ..	187
Capsicum, Common ..	238, 239	Chaste Tree, Quadrangular ..	244
Capsicum, Large ..	238	Chaste Tree, Three-leaved ..	66
Capsicum, Shrubby ..	239	Chaste Tree, Two-coloured ..	243
Carat ..	352	Chavica Belle ..	207
Caraway, Common ..	39, 237	Chay Root ..	45, 319
Cardamom, The True ..	248	Cheroots, Manilla ..	206
Cardamom (various sorts)	249	Cherries, Barbadoes ..	143
Cariassa, Jasmine-flowered ..	170	Cherry, Cayenne ..	155
Cariassa, Spring ..	170	Cherry, Common ..	32, 152
Carob Tree ..	28	Cherry, Cornelian ..	164, 201
		Cherry, Eatable, Winter ..	173
		Cherry Stones and Pips ..	23

	PAGE		PAGE
Cherry-Tree Gum	286	Common Bamboo Cane	95
Cherry, Winter	59	Common Bead-tree	15, 297
Chervil, Garden	163	Common Beet	176
Chestnut, Common	181	Common Black Bryony	183
Chevaux-de-Frize Bean	123	Common Bramble	152
Chian Turpentine	84	Common Burnet	152
Chickling Vetch	120	Common Candle-berry-tree	308
Chili	239	Common Caraway	39
Chillies	239	Common Cashew	298
China Grass	340	Common Chaste Tree	67
Chinese Dolichos	119	Common Chick Pea or Gram 118,	
Chinese Hibiscus	315		221, 313
Chinese Quince	151	Common Clary	243
Chinese Smilax	85	Common Cocoa Nut	188
Chocolate Nut	207	Common Coriander	39
Christmas Rose	3	Common Cress	138
Cicca, Long-leaved	76, 178	Common Cumin	40
Cicer	313	Common Cyclamen	67
Cinnamon	72	Common Cyprus	83
Citron	12, 142	Common Dandelion	49, 166
Citrus, Bergamot 12, 141, 200,		Common Date Palm	191
	234, 246	Common Dill	163
Clary, Common	243	Common Dwale	60
Clearing Nut	56, 171	Common Eatable Medlar	152
Clitoria, Wing-leaved	28	Common Elder	164, 270
Clove Bark	71	Common Elephant's Foot	183
Clove Tree	35	Common Fennel	163
Cloves	35	Common Fennugreek	31, 149
Cloves, Mother	35	Common Fig	179
Cluster Pine	84	Common Flax	16, 126, 298, 339
Cobs	181	Common Frankincense or Thus 290	
Cocoanut, Common 268, 291, 308, 342		Common Garden Dill	38
Cocoanut Tree, Common 230, 362		Common Gram	118
Cocoa-plum	151	Common Grape	144, 210
Cocq d'Inde	322	Common Grape Vine	266
Cocques de Levant	4	Common Hawthorn	209
Coffee, Arabian	221	Common Hazel	181
Cohune-nut Oil	309	Common Hemlock	34
Coleseed	137	Common Hemp 79, 228, 290,	
Colocynth or Coloquintida	37		308, 340
Common Alexanders	163	Common Henbane	55, 68, 290
Common Apricot	152	Common Hysop	66, 401
Common Arum	193, 255	Common Indian Corn	119
Common Asarabica	76	Common Indian Madder	314
Common Asparagus	187	Common Ivy	43
Common Balm	21, 63, 240	Common Juniper	85

	PAGE		PAGE
Common Kidney Bean ..	122	Common Sweet Basil ..	64, 241
Common Larch ..	84, 266	Common Tamarind 30, 149, 200,	236, 353
Common Lavender ..	239	Common Tansy ..	166, 243
Common Liquorice ..	29	Common Tuberosc ..	91
Common Loquat ..	150	Common Tufflee ..	196
Common Lovage ..	163	Common Turpentine ..	84
Common Mahogany ..	278	Common Walnut ..	182
Common Mallow ..	9	Common Wheat ..	111
Common Mango 18, 147, 235, 279		Common White Horehound ..	63
Common Mangosteen ..	14, 143	Common Wolf's-bane ..	3
Common Marjorum ..	65	Common Wormwood ..	47, 166
Common Marvel of Peru ..	68	Common Yam ..	183
Common Marygold 166, 320, 325		Common Yew ..	85
Common Melilot ..	29	Conessibark ..	55
Common Mulberry ..	179, 181	Confection of Opium ..	80
Common Mushroom ..	195	Copal ..	280, 285
Common Myrtle ..	36	Copal, Australian ..	276
Common Oleander ..	54	Copal, Indian ..	276
Common Onion ..	186	Copalm Balsam ..	81
Common Origanum ..	242	Coptic Bean ..	5
Common or Garden Rue ..	17	Coral Plant ..	352
Common Papaw ..	160	Corchorus, Bristly-leaved ..	338
Common Pea ..	123	Corchorus, Heart-leaved ..	338
Common Peach ..	150	Cordia, Broad-leaved ..	172
Common Pear ..	152	Cordia, Narrow-leaved ..	58, 172
Common Pine Apple ..	186	Cordia, Smooth-leaved ..	58, 172
Common Plantain ..	183	Coriander, Common 39, 162, 237	
Common Plum ..	152	Coriander Seed ..	39, 237
Common Quince ..	32, 151	Cork Wood ..	178
Common Radish ..	138	Cornflag, Eatable ..	185
Common Rest Harrow ..	266	Cos Lettuce ..	165
Common Rice ..	110, 230	Costmary, Common ..	243
Common Rocket ..	294	Costus ..	48
Common Rosemary ..	66, 242	Costus, Showy..	86
Common Sapota ..	168	Cotton ..	337
Common Sawwort ..	320	Cotton Common ..	337
Common Scurvy Grass ..	139	Cotton-leaved Physic Nut ..	308
Common Sea Buckthorn ..	178	Cotton Tree, Silk, Golden ..	8, 274
Common Seychelles Lodoicia ..	193	Cotton Tree, Silk, Red ..	10, 275
Common Snake Gourd ..	360	Cotton Tree, Silk, White ..	10, 275
Common Soap-berry ..	66	Country Borage ..	240
Common Sorrel ..	178	Cowage, Indian ..	29
Common Spinage ..	177	Cowberry ..	212
Common Star of Bethlehem ..	187	Cranberry, Common ..	167
Common Strawberry-tree ..	167	Cranberry, Large-fruited ..	167
Common Sugar Cane 231, 268, 269			

	PAGE		PAGE
Cranberry, Large-fruited ..	167	Damner, White, of Malabar ..	276
Crépon Rouge	320	Dandelion, Common ..	49, 166
Cress, American	139	Date Palm, Common	191
Cress, Belleisle	139	Date Palm, Small	192
Cress, Common	6	Date Palm, Wood	268
Cress, Common Winter ..	139	Date Plum, American ..	168
Cress, Water	139	Date Plum, European ..	168
Cress, Great Indian ..	145, 235	Date Plum, Japan	168
Crinum, Poison-bulb ..	89	Deadly Nightshade	60
Crotalaria, Striated-stalked ..	339	Deal	362
Croton, Purging	77	Deckanee Hemp, or Ambaree ..	338
Croton Seed	77	Dill	38, 43
Cryptostegia, Large-flowered ..	288	Dill, Common	163, 164
Cuckoo Pint	255	Dill Seed (Indian)	38
Cucumber, Acute-angled ..	159	Dillenia, Large-flowered ..	133
Cucumber, Bitter	37	Dittany of Crete	65
Cucumber, Common ..	156, 301	Dock, Bladder	177
Cucumber, Pubescent ..	156	Dock, Dentated	70
Cultivated Garlic	249	Dock, Egyptian	70
Cultivated Gold of Pleasure ..	294	Doctor's-Gum	280
Cumin, Black	3	Dolichos, Black-seeded ..	119
Cumin, Common	40, 163	Dolichos, Chinese	119
Cumin Seed	237	Dolichos, Small-fruited ..	118
Curassavian Swallowwort ..	52	Dolichos, Square-podded ..	123
Curly Maple	347	Dolichos, Two-flowered ..	119
Currant, Black	162	Doll Bush	117, 369
Currant, Native	164, 167	Doum Palm	34, 93, 170, 191
Currant, Red	162	Downy-branch Butea ..	27, 283, 316, 351
Currant, White	162	Downy Grislea	318
Currants	144	Downy-leaved Avicennia ..	333
Custard-Apple, Netted ..	133	Downy-leaved Ginger ..	88
Cycas, Broad-leaved	253	Downy Thorn-apple	60, 221
Cyclamen, Common	67	Dragon's Blood (various sorts) ..	30, 93, 291, 283, 284,
Cynodon, Creeping	128, 373	Dragon's Brain Perfume ..	73
Cypress, Common	83	Duffin Bean	122
		Dum Cane	194
		Dutchman's Laudanum ..	206
		Dwale, Common	60
		Dyers' Bugloss	321
		Dyers' or Gall Oak	83
		Dyers' Green-weed	318
		Dyers' Maddar	320
		Dyers' Oak	81
		Dyers' Rottlera	78, 321, 361

D

Dalbergia, Broad-leaved ..	351
Dalbergia, Panicked	352
Damask Rose	200
Damner	276
Dammer, Australian	276
Dammer, Black, of Maple ..	276
Dammer, White	276, 290

	PAGE		PAGE
Dyers' Weed	294	English Mercury	176
Dyers' Wrightia	55, 321	Eryngo, Field	163
Dyers' Yellow-weed	315	Eryngo, Stinking	163
E		Esculent Brake	195
Eagle Stones	29	Esculent Flacourtia	8, 139
Eared Cassia	27	Esculent Morel	195, 262
Early Purple Orchis	86	Esculent Spilanthes	166
Earth Bread	262	Esprit de Rose, triple	300
Earth Nut, American	117	Essence of Spruce	84
Eastern Giant Fennel	40	Eugenia, Narrow-leaved	154
East Indian Arrow Root	254	European Common Turpentine	84
East Indian Copal	284	European Date Plum	168
East Indian Ebony	351	European Manna Ash	52
East Indian Galls	83	European Nettle Tree	181
East Indian Gum 25, 277, 278,	283	European Olive	169
East Indian Indigo	317	European Rhubarb	70
East Indian Screw Tree	10	European Salep	260
East Indian Tacamahaca	277	European Water Chesnut	17
Eatable Amaranth	175	Evergreen Bead Tree	15
Eatable Corn-flag	185	F	
Eatable Hibiscus	140	False Calabash	157
Eatable-rooted Alstræmeria	185	Fan-leaved Borassus 187, 254, 267, 362	
Eatable Winter Cherry	173	Fan Palm, Great	254
Eau de Créole	211	Febrifuge Soymida	15, 349
Eau-de-vie de Dantzick	213	Fedia, Red	164
Eboe Nut	300	Fennel, Eastern Giant	40
Ebony	356	Fennel-flower, Small	3, 233, 293
Egg Plant	173	Fennel Seed	238
Egg-shaped Gourd	158	Fennel Seed (Indian)	41
Egyptian Acacia	350	Fennel, Sweet	41, 163
Egyptian Arum	193	Fennugreek, Common 31, 149, 236	
Egyptian Dock	70	Ferns (various)	97
Egyptian Lotus	5, 126, 365	Feverfew, Indian	50
Egyptian Plum	173	Field Eryngo	163
Elastic Gum Fig-tree	290	Field Pea	122
Elder, Common	164	Fig, Common	180
Elder, Green-fruited	164	Fig-tree, Elastic Gum	290
Elephant's Foot	183	Filberts	181
Eleusine, Thick-spiked	109	Five-leaved Yam	183
Elm-leaved Sumach	19	Flacourtia, Esculent	8, 139
Emarginate-leaved or Indian Kino		Flag, Sweet	94
Tree	30, 284, 352	Flax, Common	16, 126, 298
Emarginated Soap Berry 15, 297, 365		Flax (various sorts)	339
Endive	166		

	PAGE		PAGE
Fleabane	50, 68	Garuga, Wing-leaved ..	148, 235
Fleabane, Purple ..	303	Geneva	214
Fleawort	68	Genuine Hepatic Aloes ..	90
Flexnose, Winter Cherry ..	59	Genuine Turkey Rhubarb ..	70
Florentine Iris	89	Geranium	144
Flower, Fence Poinciana ..	30	German and Pale Turkey Iris ..	89
Foalfoot	76	Germander, Wall	63
Four-leaved Caryota	267	Gin	214
Four-leaved Cassia	27	Ginger	249
Fragrant Acacia	350	Ginger, Downy-leaved ..	88
Fragrant Vanilla	247	Ginger, Narrow-leaved ..	249
Frankincense	23	Gingerbread Tree	191
Frankincense, Common ..	290	Gisekia, Trailing	69
Frankincense, Pine	25, 84	Glasswort, Arabian	69
French Lavender	63	Glaucous Indian Shot ..	255
French Mushroom	195	Gloriosa, Superb	91
French Sorrel	178	Goa Potato	182
G		Golden Apple	173
Galangal, Greater	86	Golden Silk-Cotton Tree ..	8, 274
Galangal, Lesser	86	Gooseberry, Rough	162
Galangal, Light	86	Gooseberry, Smooth	162
Galangale, Round-rooted ..	87	Gourd (various sorts) ..	157, 158, 160
Galipot Tar	84	Grain, Indian Oily	127
Gall Nuts	83	Graines d' Avignon	316
Gall Oak	83	Grains of Paradise	248
Galls, Bussorah	83	Gram, Manilla	117
Galls, Mecca	83	Grape, Common	144, 210
Gamboge	14, 277	Grape Sugar	266
Gamboge Thistle	6, 293	Grape of the Wolf	174
Garden Angelica	163	Grape Vine, Common	266
Garden Artichoke	165	Grateful Cream Fruit ..	171
Garden Bean	123	Great Cat's Tail	193
Garden Chervil	163	Great Earth Nut	163
Garden Lettuce	49, 165, 206	Great Fan Palm	254
Garden Orache	177	Great Indian Cress	145, 235
Garden or Stripe-flowered Rocket ..	139	Great-leaved Caladium ..	194
Garden Parsnip	163	Great Leopard's Bane ..	88
Garden Poppy	6, 125, 206, 293	Great Macaw Tree	309
Garden Sage	66, 212	Great Round-leaved Willow ..	307
Garden Thyme	66, 243	Great Snap Dragon	305
Garden Viper's Grass	166	Great Teak	359
Garden Wall-Flower	91	Green Amaranth	176
Garlic	186, 249	Green-fruited Elder	164
Garlic, Cultivated	249	Green Gram	121
		Greenheart	359
		Green Laver	396

	PAGE
Green-rooted Turmeric. .	86
Green-spined Screw Pine	192
Grewia, Asiatic. .	140, 199, 208
Grey-barked Nageia ..	307
Guaiacum Resin ..	278
Gualo	214
Guarapo	213
Guava, Bastard	155
Guelder Rose	74
Guinea Oily Palm	191
Guinea Pepper. .	239
Guinea Plum	151
Gum Ammoniac	40
Gum Anime	276, 285
Gum Arabic	25, 282, 283
Gum Arabic Tree	25, 126, 350
Gum Benjamin	50
Gum Benjamin or Benzoin ..	287
Gum Benjamin Tree	50
Gum, Bussora	283
Gum Butea	283
Gum Elastic, or Elastic Resin. .	289
Gum Gattie 277, 278, 283, ..	286
Gum Kino	30
Gum Kino, East Indian	30
Gum Kuteera	274, 275
Gum Orenburgh	290
Gum Pogada	288
Gum Sassa, or Opocalpasum ..	283
Gum Senegal	25, 283
Gum-tree	291
Gum-tree, Sweet	81
Gunny	338
Gutta Percha	288, 289

H

Hackberry	..	..	181
Hairy Momordica	..	..	159
Hairy-podded Kidney Bean	..	..	121
Haricot à rames	..	..	122
Haricot nain	..	..	122
Hautboy Strawberry	..	..	151
Hawthorn, Common	..	..	209
Hav, Burgundy	..	..	126

	PAGE
Heart-leaved Arnotta ..	315
Heart-leaved Corchorus ..	338
Heart-leaved Madder ..	319
Hedysarum, Prickly-stem ..	26
Hellebore, Black ..	3
Hemlock Seed ..	39
Hemp 6, 16, 81, 339, 340,	370
Hemp, Common ..	79
Henbane ..	61, 63, 223
Henna ..	318
Hennep. ..	80
He-Oak ..	362
Herbe à la Reine ..	223
Herbe du Diable ..	68
Herb Mastick ..	19
Hermaphrodite Amaranth ..	175
Hibiscus, Eatable ..	140
Hibiscus, Hemp-leaved ..	338
Hibiscus, Indian ..	140
Hibiscus, Poplar-leaved	294, 345
Hickory Nuts ..	181
Hickory Wood ..	362
Himalayan Rhubarb ..	70
Hog-Gum ..	280
Hog Nut ..	181
Hog Plums ..	148
Hollyhock ..	315
Holy Garlic Pear ..	7
Holy Star Anise ..	3
Horehound, Common, White ..	63
Horehound, Stinking Black ..	63
Horse-radish 139, 149, 150, 234,	236, 286, 300
Hottentot's Bread ..	183
Huile de Cassie ..	300
Huile des Marmottes ..	300
Hungarian Balsam ..	291
Huon Pine ..	362
Hyssop ..	62, 202

I

Iceland Moss ..	65, 195, 262
Imperial or White Rhubarb ..	49
Incense Oil ..	81

	PAGE
India-Rubber ..	288, 289, 290
Indian Ailanthus ..	349
Indian Aloes ..	90
Indian Bastard Cedar ..	348
Indian Birthwort ..	75
Indian Cabbage ..	29
Indian Copal ..	285
Indian Coral Tree ..	352
Indian Elephant Apple ..	13, 142, 277, 347
Indian Feverfew ..	50
Indian Kino Tree ..	30
Indian Madder ..	45
Indian Millet ..	113, 128
Indian Oily-grain ..	127
Indian or Oriental Oily-grain ..	305
Indian Sarsaparilla ..	53
Indian Spikenard ..	46
Indian Tamarisk ..	9, 265, 329
Indian Tooth-Ache tree ..	17
Indian Tree-spurge ..	289, 360
Indian Wax ..	274
Indian Wormwood ..	47
Indigo ..	317
Indigo, East Indian ..	317
Inflated Catchfly ..	140
Ipomoea, Pale Blue ..	57
Ipomoea, Square-stalked ..	58
Iris, Pale Turkey ..	89
Iron-Wood ..	355
Ivy, Common ..	44

J

Jackwood ..	361
Jalap, True ..	57
Jamaica Bastard Verbain ..	66
Jamaica Wild Liquorice ..	25, 266
Japan Date Plum ..	168
Japan Lacquer ..	280
Jasmine-flowered Carissa ..	170
Jerusalem Artichoke ..	165
Jew's Mallow ..	338
Jointed Arbor Vitæ ..	12, 85, 347
Juniper, Common ..	85
Juniper Resin or Sandarach ..	85

K

	PAGE
Kangaroo Apple ..	174
Kaw-Apple ..	168
Keg-fig ..	168
Kermes Oak ..	322
Khorassan Manna ..	52
Khorassan Onion ..	2
Kidney Bean (sorts) ..	120, 121, 122
King Wood ..	353
Kino Tree Indian ..	30
Knol-khol, or Khol-rabi ..	137
Knotted or Sweet Marjoram ..	65, 242

L

Lac ..	273, 274, 278, 284
Lac Dye ..	322
Lac Lake ..	322
Lace-bark tree ..	340
Lacquer ..	274
Lagerstroemia, Oblong-leaved ..	353
Lamb's Lettuce ..	164
Lancewood ..	345
Large-flowered Cryptostegia ..	288
Large flowered Dillenia ..	133
Large-fruited Cranberry ..	167
Laudanum ..	80
Laurel ..	74
Laver ..	196
Lavender, Common ..	239
Lavender, French ..	63
Leadwort, Rose-coloured ..	68
Leather-leaved Locust tree ..	149
Leek ..	186
Lemon ..	142
Lemon Grass ..	372, 373
Lemon-scented Verbena ..	306
Lemon Thyme ..	243
Lentil ..	119
Lesser Cat's tail ..	193
Lesser Galangal ..	86
Lesser Malaleuca ..	36
Lettuce, Cos ..	49, 165
Lettuce, Garden ..	165, 206
Lettuce, Opium ..	49
Lettuce, Strong-scented ..	49, 165, 206

	PAGE		PAGE
Levant Galbanum	42	Madder, Common Indian ..	319
Liane à sirop	266	Madder, Heart-leaved ..	319
Libi-dibi or Divi-divi ..	331	Mahableshwur Arrow-root ..	255
Lie-tea	208	Mahogany, Common 278, 348,	361
Light Galangal	86	Maiden-hair-Fern-leaved Salia-	
Lilac Persian	15	buria	182
Lilac West Indian	15	Malabar Kino	284
Lily (various sorts)	187	Malabar Nutmeg	245
Lime	12	Malagueta Pepper	248
Lime or Linden	338	Malay Almond	33
Linear-leaved Asparagus ..	91	Malay Apple	154
Linear-leaved Cerbera ..	54	Malloes, Rose	51, 56
Liquidambar, Oriental ..	81	Mallow, Common	10
Liquid Storax	56, 82	Mammee-Apple	143, 169
Liquorice	29	Mandrake, Official	61
Liquorice, Common	29	Manilla Cheroots	206
Liquorice, Jamaica, Wild ..	25, 265	Manilla Gram	117, 299
Liquorice root	29	Manioc	253
Liverwort Stricta	195, 262	Mango, Common 18, 147, 235,	279
Locust Wood	353	Mangosteen, Common ..	14, 143
Lodoicia, Common Seychelles ..	93	Mango, Wild	143
Long-leaved Barleria	67	Manna	52
Long-leaved Bassia	304, 356	Manna Ash, European ..	52
Long-leaved Cicca 76, 178,	246	Manna Ash, Round-leaved ..	52
Long Pepper	80, 246, 306	Manna, Croup	261
Long-podded Radish	138	Manna, Khorassan	52
Long Radish	138	Manna, Persian	26
Long-rooted Birthwort ..	75	Many-spined Flacourtia ..	8
Long-rooted Turmeric ..	248, 324	March Violets	9
Long or Wild Nutmeg	245	Marking Nut .. 20, 147, 279,	299
Loose-flowered Alpinia ..	86	Marjoram	65
Loquat, Common	150	Marjoram, Knotted or Sweet 65,	242
Lotus, Egyptian	5, 136, 365	Marjoram, Pot.	242
Lovage, Common	163	Marjoram, Winter Sweet ..	241
Lovage, Scotch	163	Marrow, Vegetable	158
Love Apple	61, 173	Marvellous Apple	159
Lucern	126	Marvel of Peru, Common ..	68
Lump-Lac	274	Marygold, Common	166
M		Massoy bark	71
Mace	245	Mastic	19, 279
Mace, Red	245	Mastic Tree	19
Mâche	164	Mate	210
Mad Apple	174	Maw-seed	6
Madagascar Copal	284	Mead	214
		Meadow Orchis	86
		Mecca Senna	27

	PAGE		PAGE
Medick, Yellow.. .. .	126	Myrrh	20
Medicinal Acacia .. 26,	283, 350	Myrtle, Common	36
Medicinal Cabbage Tree	93, 229	Myrtle, Wax	308
Medicinal Catechu	330		
Medlar, Common Eatable	152	N	
Melaleuca, Lesser	36	Nagdown	48
Melilot, Common	29	Nageia, Grey-barked	307
Melon	156, 301	Nard, Celtic	47
Melon, Pumpkin	158	Nard, Mountain	47
Melon, Water	155, 157	Narrow-leaved Brasiletto	316
Mercury, English	176	Narrow-leaved Cordia	172
Mexican Argemone	6, 293	Narrow-leaved Eugenia	154
Mexican Copal.. .. .	285	Narrow-leaved Ginger	249
Mhowa, Wood	353, 357	Narrow-leaved Turmeric ..	254
Military Orchis	86	Naseberry	169
Milk Bush	289, 360	Native Currants	164, 167
Millet	111, 214	Nectarine	151
Millet, Indian	113, 128	Nettle Tree	181
Mimusops, Obtuse-leaved	288	New Zealand or Cowdie Pine	362
Mimusops, Pointed-leaved	218, 304	Nicker-tree, Oval-leaved ..	29
Mint, Spear	64, 241	Nightshade, Deadly	60
Mint, Tall Red.. .. .	64, 202, 240	Nightshade (various sorts)	177
Mocha Aloes	90	Nioutout	22
Molasses or Treacle	214	Norway Spruce Fir	25
Molucca Nut	29	Nut Galls	83
Monkshood	1	Nut, Great Earth	163
Montpellier Scammony ..	283	Nutmeg	72
Mora Wood	353	Nutmegs (various sorts) ..	245
Morinda, Broad-leaved..	319, 355	Nut, Pine	84, 182
Moringa Gum, or Siagit-goond	286	Nut, Poison	55, 171
Morning Glory.. .. .	57	Nyctanthes, Square-stalked	320
Morocco or Barbary Gum ..	283		
Morocco Gum	25	O	
Morel, Esculent	195	Oak, Barbary	82
Moss, Ceylon	68	Oak, Dyers'	83
Moss, Iceland	65	Oak, Wood	362
Mother Clove	35	Oblong-leaved Lagerstroemia	353
Mountain Ebony, Small-flowered	367	Obtuse-leaved Mimusops	169, 288
Mountain Nard	47	Ochro	140
Mousache	253	Official Carthamus	126, 165, 303
Muchie Wood	352	Oil Seed Verbesina	303
Mugwort	47	Oily Grain, Indian	127
Mum	213	Oily Palm	309
Mushroom, French	195	Oleander, Common	54
Mustard, Species of	7, 125, 233		
Myanas Resin	277		

	PAGE		PAGE
Oleander, Nerium ..	54	Pear, Anchovy.. ..	143
Oleander, Sweet-scented ..	54	Pear, Common.. ..	152
Onion, Common ..	186	Pear, Holy Garlick ..	7
Ophthalmic Barberry ..	5	Pear, Sand ..	152
Opium ..	184	Pedaliun, Prickly-fruited ..	57
Orange, Osage ..	324	Pekan Nut ..	181
Orange, Quito ..	174	Pellitory of Spain ..	50
Orange, Sweet ..	12, 141, 199	Pencil Cedar ..	348
Orange Wood ..	347	Pennyroyal ..	240
Orchis, Butterfly ..	86	Pennywort, Thick-leaved ..	41
Orchis, Early Purple ..	86	Pen-reed Grass.. ..	343
Orenburgh Gum ..	290	Pepper, Betel ..	229
Oriental Oily-Grain ..	127	Pepper, Black ..	81, 247
Oriental Salep ..	85	Pepper Dulse ..	196
Origanum, Common ..	242	Pepper, Long ..	80, 246
Orris-root ..	48, 89	Peppermint ..	240
Otaheite Apple ..	148	Pepper, Siriboa.. ..	229
Our Lady's Thistle ..	166	Pepper, White.. ..	247
Oval-leaved Terminalia ..	34, 153	Persian Ammoniac ..	40
	301, 332	Persian Lilac ..	297
Oxalis, Procumbent ..	145	Persian Manna.. ..	26
P		Phyllanthus, Shrubby ..	78, 179, 246
Padshah Salep ..	2	Physic Nut ..	77
Pala Indigo ..	321	Physic Nut, Angular-leaved ..	307
Palm Wines ..	213	Pigeon Pea, Two-coloured ..	117
Palm, Wood, Date ..	230, 363	Pigfaces or Canagong ..	161
Palmyra Wood ..	362	Piment de Mozambique ..	239
Panicled Dalbergia ..	352	Pine Apple, Common ..	186
Papas ..	175	Pine, Frankincense ..	84
Papaw, Common ..	160	Pine Nuts ..	84
Parassum seed ..	27	Pine, Scotch ..	84
Parsley ..	163	Pine, Stone ..	84, 182
Parsnip, Garden ..	163	Pine, Swamp ..	84
Partridge Wood ..	357	Piney-tree ..	276
Paspalum, Punctured ..	112	Piney-varnish ..	276
Passion-flower, Square-stalked..	161	Piper Betel ..	72
Patience ..	178	Pistachio Nut ..	19
Pea, Common ..	123	Pitch ..	276, 291
Pea, Common, Chick ..	118, 221	Plantain, Common ..	183
Pea, Field ..	122	Plum, Common ..	152
Pea, Pigeon, Two-coloured ..	369	Plum, Guinea ..	151
Pea, Winged ..	123	Plumieria, Acuminated ..	289
Peach, Common ..	150	Pogada Gum ..	288
Peach or Persica ..	16	Poinciana, Royal ..	284
		Pointed-leaved Mimusops ..	288, 304
		Pois carré ..	123

	PAGE		PAGE
Poison Nut	171	Raisins	144
Pombie	214	Rampion	167
Pomegranate 36, 154, 201,	333	Rape	294
Pompone, Scarlet	187	Rape or Coleseed	137
Pongamia, Smooth-leaved	299	Raspberry	152
Poplar, Black	83	Rayed Kidney Bean	121
Poplar-leaved Hibiscus	294, 345	Red Behen	65
Poppy, Garden	125, 206, 293	Red Cabbage	137
Poppy-seed	270	Red Cedar	348
Porcupine Wood	362	Red Currant	162
Porter	213	Red Fedia	164
Portia-tree	295	Red Gourd	158
Portugal Laurel	74	Red Gumwood	355
Potato	174	Red Mace	245
Potato, Sweet	172	Red or Pencil Cedar	362
Prickly Briedelia	360	Red Sandalwood	316, 317
Prickly-stem Hedysarum	26	Red Sanders	316, 317
Prickly-stemmed Yam	182	Red Silk-Cotton Tree	10, 275
Prickly Vangueria	164	Red Whortleberry or Cowberry	167
Procumbent Oxalis	145	Red Wood or Bastard Cedar	342
Prosopis, Eatable-podded	369	Resin of Carana	282
Provins Rose	200	Resin of Coumia	282
Pubescent Cucumber	156	Rhubarb, Official	69
Pumpkin, Melon	158	Rhubarb (various sorts)	70
Pumpkin or White Gourd 158, 302		Rice, Common	110, 237
Purple Fleabane	303	Rocambole	180
Purple-Heart	353	Rozelle	143
Purple-stalked Basil	241	Rose, Cabbage	33
Purple Thorn-Apple	223	Rose, Christmas	3
Purslain, Small	161	Rose, Damask	200
Pythagorean Bean	5	Rose Malloes	56, 81, 82, 290
		Rosemary, Common	65, 242
		Rose, Provins,	200
		Rose Wood	353
		Rosewort	74
		Rottlera, Dyers'	78, 321, 361
		Rough Gooseberry	162
		Round Cardamoms	248
		Round-headed Amaranth	176
		Round-leaved Sea-side Grape	178
		Royal Oil	21
		Royal Poinciana	284
		Rue, Narrow-leaved	17
		Rue, Syrian	17, 206
		Rum	213
		Rush-nut	195

Q

Quadrangular Chaste-tree	244
Quandong	178
Quince, Chinese	150
Quince, Common	32, 150
Quince seed	32
Quince, Thorny Bengal	11, 141
Quito Orange	174

R

Radish Tree, Smooth Horse	31
Radish (various sorts)	138

	PAGE		PAGE
Rutnagherry Arrow-root ..	255	Seed, Dill	38
S		Seed, Fennel (Indian)..	41
Sabre-podded Canavalia ..	118	Seed, Hemlock	39
Safflower	320, 325	Seed Lac	274
Saffron	88, 325	Seeds, Castor	78
Saffron, Crocus..	78, 88, 249, 325	Senna (various sorts) ..	27, 28
Saffron, Sicilian	249	Shaddock	142
Sage, Bloody-veined	65	Shallot	186
Sage, Garden	66, 242	She-Oak	362
Salep Tacca	256	Sheep's Sorrel	178
Salsafy.. ..	166	Shell Lac	274
Sandalwood, True	359	Shittim-tree	26
Sandarach	290	Shohem	22
Sand-box Tree.. ..	308	Showy Bougainvillea ..	289
Sand Pear	152	Showy Costus	86
Sapota, Common	168	Showy Lily	187
Sappan-wood	316, 359, 360	Shrubby Capsicum	239
Sarcostemma, Twisting	53, 222	Shrubby Phyllanthus ..	179, 246
Sarsaparilla, Indian	53	Silk-Cotton Tree, Golden	8
Satin-wood	348, 356	Silk-Cotton Tree, Red ..	346
Savory, Summer	243	Silver Fir	84
Savory, Winter	243	Simple-spiked Aponogeton	195
Savoy	137	Siriboa Pepper.. ..	229
Scammony	57, 289	Skirret	163
Scammony, Bourbon	268	Slender-leaved Lily	187
Scammony, Montpellier	288	Slouk	196
Scarlet Kidney Bean	122	Small Date-palm	257
Scarlet Pompona	187	Small Fennel-flower ..	233, 293
Scarlet Runner	122	Small-fruited Dolichos ..	118
Scindaspus, Official	94	Small-fruited Kidney Bean	121
Scotch Lovage	163	Small Purslain	161
Screw Pine, Green-spined	192	Smilax	213
Screw-tree, East Indian	10	Smilax, Chinese	85
Sea Cocanut	93	Smooth Gooseberry	162
Sea Kail	139	Smooth Horse-Radish Tree	149, 236, 300
Sea Samphire	163	Smooth-leaved Chocolate Nut..	207
Sea-side Grape.. ..	178	Smooth-leaved Cordia ..	172
Sebesten Plum	58	Smooth-leaved Pongamia ..	299
Seed, Anise	42	Snake-wood or Letter-Wood	361
Seed, Black Caraway	39	Snaps	213
Seed, Caraway	39	Sneezewort	47
Seed, Coriander	39	Snow Citraria	195
Seed, Croton	77	Soap-berry	366
Seed, Cumin	40	Soap-berry, Emarginated	15, 297, 365

	PAGE		PAGE
Sorgho-sucree	269	Sun-flower, Annual	303
Sour-sop	133	Superb Gloriosa	91
Sow-bread	67	Swallowwort, Curassavian ..	52
Soy	149, 300	Swedish Turnip	137
Soymidia Febrifuge	15, 349	Sweet Bay	295
Spear Mint	241	Sweet-Fennel	163
Spikenard (various sorts) ..	46	Sweet Flag	94
Spilanthes, Esculent	166	Sweet Gum Tree	81
Spinage, Common	177	Sweet Inga	149
Spindle Tree	18	Sweet Marjoram	65
Spiny Carissa	170	Sweet Potato	172
Spogel Seed	68	Sweet-scented Calophyllum.	277, 296
Sponge Tree	31	Sweet-scented Myrrh	163
Spruce Beer	213	Sweet-scented Oleander ..	131
Spurge, Canary	77	Sweet-sop	134, 273
Spurge-Olive	75	Sweet Orange	12, 141, 199
Spurry	302	Swiss Lucern	126
Square-stalked Nyctanthes ..	320	Sycamine Tree	180
Square-stalked Passion-flower ..	161	Syrian Rue	17, 206
Squash Gourd	158		
St. George's Agaric	195	T	
St. Ignatius's Bean	55	Tacca, Salep	256
St. John's Bread	28	Tacca Starch	256
Star-Anise	3, 233	Tall Chaste-Tree	359
Star-Anise Tree	3	Tall Red Mint	202, 240
Star-Apple	169	Tallow-tree	308
Star-flowered Lily	136	Tamarind, Common. 30,	149,
Star of Bethlehem	187		200, 236, 353
Stick-Lac	274, 322	Tamarisk	329
Stinking Eryngo	163	Tamarisk, Indian	9, 10, 265
Stone Pine	182	Tangle	196
Storax	82, 287	Tansy, Common	166, 243
Storax, Liquid	56, 81	Tapioca	253
Storax, Official	51	Tahiti Arrow-root	256
Storax, Solid	56, 81, 82	Tar	291, 362
Strasburgh Turpentine	290	Tarragon	166
Strawberry, Hautboy	151	Tartar Bread	139
Strawberry Tree, Common ..	167	Teak	359
Strawberry Wood	151	Teak, Great	349
Strong-scented Lettuce	165, 206	Terminalia, Broad-leaved ..	33, 153
Succade Gourd	158	Terminalia, Oval-leaved. 34,	153, 332
Succory, Wild	49, 166	Theetsee Khen, or Martaban	
Sugar Cane, Common. 268,	269, 231	Varnish	279
Sumach, Elm-leaved	19	Thick-spiked Eleusine	109
Sumbul-root	43, 44	Thistle, Gamboge	6
Summer Wheat	113		

393

	PAGE		PAGE
White Beet	176	Woolly Cotton Thistle. .	166
White Currant	162	Wormwood, Common ..	166
White Dammer	290	Wormwood, Indian ..	47
White Garden Poppy ..	6	Wrightia, Dyers' ..	55, 321
White Gourd	158	Wrightia, Oval-leaved ..	54
White Pepper	247		
White Silk-Cotton Tree	10, 275	Y	
Whortleberry, Bog ..	167	Yam, Prickly-stemmed. .	182
Whortleberry, Red ..	167	Yam, Wing-stalked ..	182
Wild Olive	307, 361	Yam (various sorts) ..	183
Wild Succory	166, 320	Yampa	163, 259
Wing-leaved Clitoria ..	28	Yellow-flowered Adenanthera	148, 316
Wing-leaved Garuga ..	148, 235	Yellow Medick	126
Wing-stalked Yam	182	Yellow-wood	349
Winged Pea	123		
Winter Barley	110	Z	
Winter Savory	243	Zebra-wood	356
Winter Sweet Marjoram	241	Zedoary, False	87
Wolf's-bane, Common ..	1	Zizyphus, Blunt-leaved,	146, 200
Wood, Date Palm	230, 268, 363		278, 350
Wood Oil	11, 275		
Wood, Strawberry	151		

LATIN GREEK, &c., NAMES.

	PAGE		PAGE
Abelmoschus	140	Akee	144
Abies 21, 25, 84, 213, 290		Allamanda	53
Abrus 25, 266, 300, 367		Alangiaceæ	153
Abrus precatorius	122	Alaria	196
Acacia .. 126, 220, 277, 282, 283		Aleurites .. 45, 76, 273, 289, 306	
330, 331, 350, 366, 367		Algæ	196, 262
Acacia Arabica	130	Alhagi 26, 130, 265, 266	
Acacia Catechu .. 170, 207, 229		Alkekengi officinarum	59
Acacia farnesiana	130	Allium .. 186, 187, 249, 250, 308	
Acacia leucophlæa	212	Aloexylon	371
Acanthaceæ	321	Aloysia	306
Acer	347	Alpinia Cardamomum	248
Acer saccharinum	269	Alpinia Galanga .. 78, 86, 88, 255	
Aceraceæ	347	Alsophila	195, 262
Achillea Millefolium	205	Alstonia	54, 370
Achira	255	Alstonia theaeformis	209
Achras Sapota 168, 169, 357		Alstroemeria salsilla	185
Achyranthes	368	Althæa rosea	315
Achyranthes Lappaca	176	Amaracus	65, 242
Acæna Sanguisorba	209	Amarantus 175, 176, 260	
Aconitum	1, 2	Amaranthus tenuifolius	131
Aconitum Anthora	2	Amarantaceæ	260
Acoraceæ	309	Amatsja	209
Acorus Calamus 2, 309, 372		Ambel	135
Acrocomia	309	Ambrina	306
Acrodiclidium Camara	245	Amyris 20, 280, 282	
Adenantha .. 11, 148, 316, 317, 367		Amherstia nobilis	15
Adiantum	96	Amanita muscaria	205, 214
Ægle Marmelos .. 141, 277, 296, 368		Ammoniacum	40, 287
Ænocarpus	213, 309	Amomum Cardamomum	248
Æschynomene	369	Amorphophallus	193, 261
Agaricus	195, 262	Ampelgonium	317
Agathophyllum	245	Amygdalus .. 32, 150, 151, 300	
Agati	26, 148, 283	Amyridaceæ	277
Agave	342, 366	Amyrillidaceæ	185
Agave americana	213	Anacardiaceæ .. 212, 258, 329, 330	
Agiceras	130	Anacardium .. 146, 212, 220, 279, 298	
Aglaia odorata	209	Anacyclus	50
Allanthus	349	Anamirta	4, 205
Aipy	212	Ananassa	186, 341

	PAGE		PAGE
Anchusa	321	Aristotelia	211
Andrachne	161	Aromadendron	345
Andrographis	38, 56, 57	Artanthe	324
Andropogon 46, 94, 109, 113, 127		Artemisia 8, 47, 89, 166, 228, 369	
	269, 309, 371, 372	Artocarpacæ	260
Aneima	309	Artocarpus 179, 180, 181, 260, 361	
Aneimia tomentosa	20	Arum	136, 193, 255, 261
Anesorhiza	163	Arundo	343
Anethum	38, 43, 237, 259	Arracacha	163, 259
Angelica Archangelica	163	Asa	41
Angræcum	210	Asarum	47, 76
Anigozanthus	185	Ascalonia	186
Aniosperma	302	Ascalonitas	186
Anisochilus	239, 305	Asclepiadacæ	212
Anisomeles	48, 62	Asclepias	52
Annona	133, 134, 178, 273	Asparagus	187
Annonacæ	233	Aspidium	210
Anthemis	47	Asplenium	97
Antherospermacæ	210	Assaodorata	42, 50
Anthropomorphos	61	Asarabica	76
Antiaris toxicaria	181	Asteracantha	67
Antiris	341	Astragalus (various sorts)	284
Antirrhinum	305	Astrocaryum	342
Apios	149, 259	Astroloma	167
Apium	39, 162, 163	Asuna	360
Apocynacæ	304	Atriplex	130, 177
Aponegeton	194	Atropa	60
Apyrenum	155	Atropacæ	207, 221, 305
Aquifoliacæ	207, 210	Attalea	309, 342
Aquilaria	371	Aucklandia Costus	48
Aquilariacæ	371	Augia	279
Aralia edulis	164	Ava	207, 212, 213, 214
Araliacæ	164, 287	Avena	213, 261
Aracæ	261	Averrhoa	145
Arachis	117, 207, 298	Avicenna	74, 131, 333
Aralia	341	Avocado	178
Araucaria	182, 260, 290	Aydendron Cujumary	244
Arbutus	38, 161, 167, 212	Azadirachta 15, 277, 278, 283	
Archangelica	238		297, 347
Arctostaphylos	167		
Areca 10, 45, 93, 207, 229, 329			
	331, 334		
Arenga	213, 257, 268, 342		
Argemone	6, 293, 342		
Argyreia	2		
Aristolochia	75, 76		

B

Baal-shemen	21
Bacca Bermudensis	366
Bacca Orientalis	4
Balanites	16, 58, 298

	PAGE		PAGE
Balanites ægyptiaca ..	150, 173	Blakea	319
Balanus	32, 150	Bolax	287
Balaustium	155	Bolbine alba	187
Balsameta	241	Boldu	178
Balsamodendron ..	20, 21, 280, 283	Boletus	262
Bambusa	95, 362	Boletus esculentus ..	195
Bambusa arundinacea ..	233	Bonduc Indorum	29
Baphia	317	Bonus Henricus	176
Baptisia	317	Boraginaceæ	321
Barba	341	Borassus 187, 256, 257, 267, 291, 362	362
Barbarea precox	139	Borassus flabelliformis ..	213, 229
Barbarea vulgaris ..	139, 216	Boschjes Stroop	266
Barbiana	185	Boswellia 22, 23, 24, 280, 281, 282	282
Barringtonia	13, 37, 355	Bougainvillea	289
Barringtoniaceæ	155	Brabejum stellatum ..	178, 221
Bartondie	355	Brasileto	316
Basella	177	Brassica	294
Bassia 169, 222, 267, 295, 303	304, 356	Brassica Eruca	139
Batatas	57	Brassica (various sorts) ..	137
Batatas edulis	212, 259	Briedelia	76, 360
Baticula	163	Britta	186
Bauhinia	266, 339, 367	Bromelia	341, 366
Bauhinia esculenta ..	149	Bromeliaceæ	291, 325, 341
Bdellium 21, 22, 280, 282, 291		Brosminum alicastrum ..	181
Bdolach	21, 22	Brossæa coccinea	167
Beatsonia portulacifolia ..	209	Bruguiera	332
Begoniaceæ	178	Brussonetia	341
Begonia malabarica ..	178	Bryonia	302
Behen rubrum	65	Brysonima	347
Belladonna	61	Buchanania 146, 270, 279, 299, 330	330
Benzoin odoriferum ..	50, 244	Buka-coy	300
Berberis	5, 315	Bukayan	348
Berberidaceæ	134	Bunias	137
Bergera	141, 234, 296	Bunium Bulbocastanum ..	163
Bertholletia excelsa ..	155	Bunium ferulaceum	163
Berrya	346	Bupthalmum ramtilla ..	303
Beta	176, 270	Bursera	282
Betula	213, 341	Butea frondosa 27, 30, 273, 283, 284, 300, 316, 331, 351, 368	368
Betula nigra	270	Buxus	361
Betulaceæ	213	Byttneriaceæ .. 140, 295, 338, 346	346
Benincasa	302		
Bignonia .. 304, 321, 357, 358			
Bignoniaceæ	321		
Billbergia	325		
Bixa	315		

C

Cacalia	48
Cachrys	65

	PAGE
Cactus Opuntia	161
Cesalpinia 8, 300, 316, 317, 331,	368
Cajan Cytisus	311
Cajanus	117, 369
Caladium .. 45, 193, 194,	261
Calamus 30, 93, 284, 342,	372
Calceolaria	321
Calendula .. 166, 320,	325
Calla	194
Calligonum	289
Callitris .. 12, 85, 290,	347
Calonyction	171
Calophyllum 8, 13, 276, 277,	296
	347, 368
Calosanthos	358
Calotropis 52, 131, 212, 222	
266, 288, 333, 338, 339,	368
Caltha	166
Calumba	4
Calycanthus .. 73, 226,	244
Calypeatus	158
Calyptranthes	236
Calysaccion	13, 78
Camassia	187, 261
Camelina	294
Camellia	208, 295
Campanula Rapunculus ..	167
Cameraria	289
Canarina Campanula ..	167
Canarium 22, 276, 277, 282,	301
Canavalia .. 118, 207,	220
Canella	244
Canna	255
Cannabis 6, 79, 207, 228,	290
	308, 340
Caoutchouc	288, 289
Capparis	62, 339
Capraria	210
Capsicum .. 175, 238,	239
Carallia	353
Carambola	145
Carapa Touloucouna ..	297
Carlina	287
Carcos .. 88, 249,	325
Cardiospermum Helicacabum ..	144
Cardo Santo .. 6,	293

	PAGE
Cardoon	166
Carduus	166, 259
Careum	39
Carex	195
Careya .. 34, 333,	370
Carica	160
Carissa	170, 273
Carob	28
Carpobalsamum	21
Carthamus 126, 165, 278,	303
	320, 325
Carum .. 39, 40,	237
Carya	181
Caryocar	144, 297
Caryophyllus .. 35, 236,	301
Caryota . 213, 230, 257,	362
Cashew	279
Casia	321
Casimiroa	164
Cassava Manioc	253
Cassia 27, 28, 71, 72, 244,	283, 332
Cassia lignea	71
Cassibor	237
Cassumanar	88
Cassytha	244
Castalia	135
Castanea	181
Castilloa	290
Castus Agnus	66
Casuarina	334, 362
Catechu 26, 207, 330,	334
Catha .. 206, 209,	219
Cathartocarpus .. 28,	267, 300
Ceanothus	209
Cecropia	290
Cedrela .. 250, 348,	349
Cedronella	21
Cedrus	266, 326
Celastrus .. 18, 298,	349, 369
Celtis .. 5, 181,	273
Centaurea Behen .. 49,	70
Cepa	186
Ceradia	22, 287
Cerasus .. 209,	212
Cerasus Laurocerasus ..	74
Cerasus Behen	195

	PAGE		PAGE
Ceratonia	28, 267	Cleome	294
Ceraunia	28	Clitoria	28
Cerbera	54, 304	Cloranthus	208
Ceroxylon	309	Clusia	143, 277
Cervantesia	178	Coca Erythroxyton	206
Cetraria	195, 262	Coccinia	156
Chærophyllyum	163	Coccoloba	233, 289
Champada	179	Cocculus Indicus	4, 205, 211
Chavica .. 80, 229, 246,	308	Coccus	9, 265, 304, 322
Chelidonium	248, 325	Coccus Lacca	273, 274
Chenopodium	176, 210, 260	Coccygia	316
Cherimolia	134	Cochlearia	139, 234
Cherimoyer	134	Cochlospermum	8, 273, 315, 338
Chibon or Cacibon	282	Cocoloba	178
Chica	212, 213, 215, 321	Cocos 188, 213, 230, 268,	308, 341, 362
Chickrassia	348	Coffea	209, 221
Chicorium	320	Coleus	240, 305
Chirionim or Pigeon's Dung	187, 287	Collophora	289
Chirongia	299	Colocasia	136, 193, 194, 261
Chironia	56	Colophonina	282
Chloroxylon	276, 348	Colubrina	33
Chondrilla	287	Columbrina	153
Chondrus	196, 262	Columnea	74, 266
Christiana	3	Colza	137
Chrysanthemum	8, 369	Come	166
Chrysobalanus	151	Commelyna	92
Chrysophyllum	169	Commiphora	280, 282
Cibotium	195, 262	Comum	39
Cibus deorum	42	Concamum	44
Cicca	76, 78, 178, 179, 246	Condaminea	319
Cicer	118, 119, 123, 221	Confectio Thebaica	80
Cicercula	120	Conocarpus	283, 286, 332
Cichorium	49, 166, 221	Convolvulus	57, 172, 175, 289
Cicla	270	Cookia	142
Cicuta	39	Copaiba	353
Cinnamomum 36, 71, 72,	244 295, 300	Copaifera	284
Cissampelos	4, 55, 205, 211	Copaiva	284
Cissus	316	Copernicia	295, 309
Cistus	22, 274	Coprosma	164
Citambel	136	Corchorus	131, 209, 338
Citrullus	155, 302	Cordia .. 58, 59, 172, 173,	305, 340
Citrus 12, 141, 142, 199,	200, 234 296, 347	Cordiline Ti	187, 213, 261
Claytonia	359	Coriandrum	39, 162, 237
		Coriaria	211, 330
		Cornus	164, 201

	PAGE
Correa	209
Corrylus	181, 308
Cortex Thymiamatis	82
Corypha	254, 357
Costus	48, 86
Coumarouma	300
Coutarea	246
Crambe	137, 139
Craniolaria	171
Cratægus Oxyacantha.. ..	209
Cratæva	7, 368
Cremanium	318
Crepis	166
Crescentia Cujete	171
Cressa	130
Crinum	89
Crithmum	163
Crocus 78, 88, 205, 249, 303,	
	308, 325
Crotalaria	130, 339
Croton 77, 210, 246, 273, 289,	
	308, 326
Crozophora	322, 326
Cryptocarya	245
Cryptostegia	283
Cubeba	80, 308
Cucumis	2, 37, 62, 301
Cucurbita	156, 157, 158, 302
Cucus	191
Culantra	163
Culina	241
Cumin	237
Cuminum	40, 237, 302
Cupania	144
Cupressus	83
Curaçao	90
Curculigo	11, 89, 93, 185
Curcuma 1, 86, 87, 155, 156, 157	
	158, 159, 248, 254, 255, 324, 325
Cyamus	136
Cyamopsis	118
Cyanella	187
Cyathea	262
Cycas	182, 253, 254, 291
Cyclamen	67
Cyclaminos	68

	PAGE
Cydonia	32, 151
Cymopterus	259
Cynanchum	288
Cynara	165, 166
Cynara Scolymus	287
Cynodon	128, 368, 373
Cyperus 94, 195, 207, 258, 309	
Cyphia	167
Cytisus Cajan	117
Cyttaria	195, 226

D

Dacrydium	213, 362
Dæmia	340
Dais Madagascariensis	340, 341
Dalbergia 283, 284, 299, 300	
	351, 352
Dammara	276, 290, 362
Daphne	75, 321, 340, 341
Datura	60, 221
Daucus	22, 162
Delphinium	1, 3
Dens leonis	166
Dianella	308
Dicranum	62
Dictamnus Fraxinella	298
Diecypellium	36
Dillenia	137
Dillisk	196
Dion	254
Dioscorea	182, 183, 260
Diospyros 168, 172, 320, 333	
	352, 356
Diplazium	262
Dipterix	29, 300
Dipterocarpus	11, 275, 295
Dittander	7, 138
Dolichos 118, 119, 120, 123, 149, 259	
Dombergia	338
Dorema	40, 287
Doronicum Pardalianches	88
Dracocephalum	62
Dracæna	187, 213, 261
Dracæna Draco 30, 93, 284, 291	
Drimys	244

	PAGE		PAGE
Dryabalanops	74, 295	Exacum	56
Dryopteris	97	Excoecaria	371
Duguetia	345	Exidia	195, 262
D'Urvillæa	196, 262	Exogonium	57
Duvaux	279		
Dysoxylon	250		
		F	
E		Faba	55, 61, 123, 135, 136
Echium.. ..	321	Fœniculum	41, 43, 163, 238
Eclipta	131	Fœnum	373
Elaphrium	277, 282	Fagopyrum	178, 260
Elemi	282	Fagarastrum	249
Elettaria	248	Fagus	181, 308
Elettaria Cardamomum	308	Faurum	123
Eleusine	109, 129, 213	Fedia cornucopiæ	164
Eleagnus	178	Feronia 13, 142, 273, 277, 283, 347	
Eleis	191, 213, 309	Ferula	40, 42, 287
Eleocarpus	276, 315, 330, 365	Festuca	261
Eleococca	308	Fevillea	302
Elæodendron Kubu	145	Ficus 6, 180, 213, 260, 290, 293	
Embelia	51		322, 368, 373
Empetrum	212	Filix	195, 210, 262
Encephalartos	254	Flacourtia	8, 139, 140
Engelhartia	362	Folia malabathri	72
Enonymus	369	Fragaria	151, 152, 209
Ensate	185	Fraxinus	52, 265, 295, 304
Entada	35	Freziera	209
Entada Purseætha	365, 369	Fucus	196, 262, 266
Epilobium	209	Fumaria	7
Eriobotrya	150	Fundi or Fundungi	261
Eriodendron 8, 10, 274, 275, 338		Fungus	195, 214, 262
Eriophorum	343	Fusanus	178
Ervum	119		
Eryngium	163	G	
Erythrina	273, 294, 352, 367	Galbanum	42, 278, 287
Erythroxylon	206, 296	Galium.. ..	221, 320
Eucalyptus 30, 212, 265, 283, 286		Garcinia 14, 143, 234, 295, 296	
	333, 155	Gardenia 44, 208, 287, 299, 319	
Euclea	168, 383	Gardafui	73
Eugeissonia	342	Garuga	148, 235
Eugenia	155, 236, 301	Garyophyllon	35
Eulophia	85, 86, 254, 260	Gastrodia	260
Euonymus	18, 316, 349	Gannera	164
Euphorbia	77, 131, 289, 360	Gelidium	196, 262
Euphorbium	77, 289	Genipa.. ..	164, 319

	PAGE
Genista	318
Geoffroya	149
Gethyllis	185
Gigartina	196, 262
Gisekia	69
Gith	3, 233
Glinus	130
Gladiolus	185
Glandes Terræ.. ..	149
Glans Sardinæ	181
Glaphyria	209
Glastum	315
Gleditschia	267
Gleichenia	262
Globba Sidhoul	87
Gloriosa	2
Glyceria	261
Glycine	149, 259
Glycosmis	142
Glycycaurus	147
Glycyrrhiza	266
Gmelina	358
Gnetum	182, 213, 291
Gnidia	340
Goindu	58
Gomutus	257
Goondricum	24, 280
Gossypium	295, 337
Gracilaria	196, 262, 263
Granadilla	161
Granatum	155
Granum Moluccum	77
Grewia.. ..	140, 199, 208, 211, 346
Grias	143
Grislea	318
Guaiacum	278, 349
Gualtheria	167, 209
Guarana	209
Guatteria	345
Guazuma	140
Guettarda	356, 368
Guilandina	29, 300
Guilielma	257
Guibourtia	285
Guizotia	303
Gunnera	179

	PAGE
Gustavia	37, 155
Gymnema	317, 321
Gymnostomum	62
Gypsophila	369
Gyrophora	326

H

Halidrys	266
Halophyllum	366
Hamamelis	302
Hammoniacum	40
Hardwickia	352, 355
Hartighsea	250
Hæmatoxylon	318
Hebradendron	277, 315
Hedera	44, 287
Hedichium	87
Hedwigia	282
Hedycarpus	144
Hedyotis	45, 319
Helenium	166
Helianthus	165, 259, 303
Helichrysum	209
Heliconia	185
Helicteres	10
Heliotropium	48, 326
Helleborus	3, 481
Helosciadium	252
Helwingia	164
Hemidesmus	53
Hemodorum	185
Heracleum Panaces	42
Herba lanaria	366
Hermodactylos	92
Hernandia	366
Hesperis	294
Heterophragma	357, 358
Heynea	348
Hibiscus	140, 295, 315, 338
Hiesteria	357
Hippophæe	178
Hipposelinum	163
Holarrhena	55
Holböllia	134
Holcus	109, 112, 269

	PAGE
Holigarna	279
Hordeum .. 110, 113, 213,	261
Hovenia	146
Humirium	278
Humulus Lupulus ..	205, 308
Hunga-hunga	193
Hura	308
Hydnocarpus	38, 302
Hydrangea	209
Hydrocotyle	41
Hydrophylax	319
Hymenæa	284, 285
Hymenæa Courbaril ..	149, 267
Hyoscyamus	61, 221
Hypanthera Guapeva ..	302
Hyphœne .. 22, 34, 93,	191, 291
Hyssopus	62

I

Icica	282
Ignatia	55
Ilex	207, 210
Illicium 3, 208,	233, 293
Indigofera	130, 317
Inga 149, 221,	273, 300
Inocarpus	178
Inula Helenium	80, 166
Ipomœa 57, 58,	172
Iriarteá	309
Iris	89
Iris pseud'Acorus ..	222
Isatis	315, 321
Isonandra Gutta	288
Ixora Bandhuca .. 8,	316, 367, 368
	370

J

Jacaranda	321
Jagera	303
Jambosa	154
Jarbarosa	61
Jasminum 8, 65,	304, 368
Jasminum Sambac	208
Jatropha .. 77, 253,	307, 308, 352
Jonesia	363

Jonesia Asoca	15
Juglans 182,	308, 362
Juncus	373
Juniperus .. 22, 23,	25, 85, 290, 362
Justicia Adhatoda ..	59

K

Kæmpferia	86
Katapa	153
Khaldoonion tomagha ..	248, 325
Khazya	131
Khelbenah	42
Kiddah	71
Kikayon	78
Konia	366
Kooyah	164
Kyllingia	87

L

Lablab	119
Lactuca 49, 165,	206, 287
Ladanum	22, 274
Lætia	274
Lagenandra	2
Lagerstroemia	353
Lagetta	340
Laminaria 196,	263, 266
Lansium	144
Lantana pseudo-Thea ..	210
Larix 84,	266, 290
Laser	41, 42
Laserpertium	41
Lathyrus .. 119, 120,	142, 259
Laurencia	196
Laurus .. 71, 72, 73,	74, 295, 306, 359
Lavandula 63,	239, 305
Lavunga	73
Lawsonia	318, 370
Lebonah	23
Lecanora 195,	262, 326
Lecythis	155
Ledum	205, 209
Leonotis Leonurus ..	228
Leontodon 49,	166, 221

	PAGE
Leopoldinia	342
Lepidium .. 7, 138, 234, 294	
Lepidostachys	361
Leptadenia	130, 340
Leptomeria	178
Leptospermum	209
Letania	152
Leucopogon	167
Lewisia	161
Licaria	244
Lichtensteinia	212
Licuala	342, 343
Lignum colubrinum	55
Lignum vitæ	394
Lilium	187
Linaria	321
Linum .. 16, 126, 298, 339	
Liquidambar	81, 290
Liquisticum	163
Liquoritia	29, 266
Lissanthe	167
Lithospermum	321
Livistonia	343
Lodoicea	93
Lonicera	164
Loranthus	207
Lotus .. 123, 135, 136	
Luffa	159
Luhea	330
Lycopersicon	173
Lyperia	249

M

Maba .. 18, 346, 356, 358	
Macropiper	207, 213
Madia	303, 320
Magnolia	345
Magnolia Yulan	208
Malabathrum	50
Malphighia	143
Malum .. 12, 142, 174	
Malus	152
Malva	10
Mammea .. 143, 169, 211	
Mandragora	61

	PAGE
Mangifera 14, 18, 147, 212, 235, 258, 277, 279, 283, 368	
Manglietia	345
Maranta	254
Marattia	195, 262
Marjorana	242
Marrubium	63
Marsdenia .. 317, 321, 340	
Mauritia	213, 257
Medicago	126
Megilana	174
Melaleuca .. 36, 209, 301	
Melanorrhœa	279
Melia	15, 297
Melianthus	266
Melicocca	144
Melilotus	5, 29
Melissa	21, 63, 240
Melissophyllum	63, 240
Memecylon .. 318, 352, 354	
Mentha	64, 202
Menyanthes	228
Mesembryanthemum	161, 228
Mespilodaphne	244
Mespilus	125
Mesua .. 13, 14, 296, 368	
Methonica	91
Metopion	40
Metrosideros	355
Metroxylon	257
Meum	266
Michelia .. 14, 345, 386	
Miconia	319
Micromeria Thea-sinensis	210
Milnea	144
Mimosa .. 130, 273	
Mimulus	175
Mimusops .. 169, 288, 304	
Mirabilis	68
Mississasya	210
Mithridatum	63
Modecca	37, 38
Mohria	309
Moly	17
Momordica .. 156, 158, 159, 160	
Monarda	210

P				PAGE		PAGE
Pachyrhizus	..	..	..	259	Photinia	.. .. 318
Pœnce	..	..	..	276	Phyllanthus	.. 78, 170, 179, 246, 334, 367
Patientia	..	..	..	178	Phyllocladus	.. .. 324
Palma Christi	..	..	78, 306, 307	295, 328, 334	Physalis	.. .. 59, 60, 173
Panax	..	..	.. 44, 238, 266		Phyteuma	.. .. 167
Pandanus	..	14, 192, 309	368		Phytolacca	.. .. 177
Panguin	..	..	.. 160		Pierardia	.. .. 144
Panicum	110, 111, 112, 113, 128,	261			Pimenta	.. .. 236
Papaver	..	6, 80, 125, 206,	293		Pimpinella	.. .. 39, 42, 238
Pappea	..	..	144, 297		Pimela	.. .. 280, 282
Papyrus	..	..	.. 343		Pinatineria	.. .. 361
Parinarium	..	..	.. 151		Pinites	.. .. 83
Parkia	..	..	.. 221		Pinus	.. 25, 84, 182, 260, 291
Parkinsonia	..	..	.. 342		Piper	.. .. 81, 233, 247, 308
Parmelia	..	..	.. 326		Piperitis	.. .. 239
Parmentiera	..	..	.. 171		Pistacia	.. 19, 84, 148, 279, 329
Paropsia	..	..	.. 161		Pisum	.. .. 122, 123
Paspalum	..	112, 128,	261		Pithecolobium	.. .. 285
Passerina	..	..	.. 321		Plantago	.. .. 68
Passiflora	..	..	161, 324		Platonia	.. .. 143
Pastinaca	..	..	.. 163		Platycrater	.. .. 209
Paullinia	..	144, 207, 211,	266		Plösslea	.. .. 23
Pavonia	..	..	14, 368		Plumbago	.. .. 5
Pedaliium	..	..	.. 57		Plumieria	.. .. 289
Peganum	..	..	17, 235, 316		Poa	.. 213, 261, 368, 373
Pelargonium	..	..	.. 144		Podocarpus	.. .. 362
Pemphis	..	..	.. 152		Pogostemon	Patchouly .. 305
Pengucula	..	..	.. 371		Poinciana	.. .. 30, 284
Penicillaria	..	..	112, 128		Polianthes	.. .. 91
Pennisetum	..	..	.. 112		Polyalthia	.. .. 236
Penæa	..	..	.. 74		Polygala	.. .. 315, 363
Pentadesma	..	..	295, 296		Polygonum	.. 18, 228, 317, 321, 322, 358
Perilla	..	..	.. 305		Polypodium	.. .. 97
Periploca	..	..	.. 288		Polytrichum	.. .. 97
Persea	..	59, 150, 173, 178,	306		Pongamia	.. .. 299
Persica	..	..	150, 152		Populus	.. .. 277, 290
Petiveria	..	..	.. 250		Porcilaca	.. .. 161
Phaseolus	..	120, 121, 122,	367		Porphyra	.. .. 196, 263
Phelipœa	..	..	.. 321		Porrus	.. .. 186
Phœnica	..	..	.. 191		Portulaca	.. .. 38, 161
Phœnicobalanus	..	..	.. 34		Potamogeton	.. .. 192, 195
Phœnix	..	191, 192, 213, 220			Poterium	.. .. 152
		230, 257, 268,	363		Præcocia	.. .. 152
Phormium	..	..	.. 341		Prangos	.. .. 43, 131

	PAGE
Prinoes	210
Prinsepia	300
Printzia	200
Prosopis 131, 212, 332, 367, 368, 369	
Protea	266, 359
Protium	280
Prunus 32, 152, 209, 286, 300	
Psidium	154, 155, 301
Psophocarpus	123
Psoralea	209
Psychotria	221, 319
Psylla	265
Psyllium	68
Ptarmica	209
Ptelea	205
Pteris	97, 195, 262
Pterocarpus 27, 30, 283, 284, 316, 317, 332, 352	
Pteroselinum	163
Pterospermum	346
Ptychotis	43, 238, 302
Puneeria	59, 60, 131, 371
Punica	36, 154, 201, 333
Pueraria	259
Pulegium	240
Punicum malum	155
Putranjiva	360
Puya	291
Pyrethrum	50
Pyrrhosa	245
Pyrularia	306
Pyrus	151, 152
Pyrus malus	212

Q

Quercus 82, 83, 222 226, 322, 324, 329, 334	
Quermes	323, 324
Quillaja	366

R

Radicula	366
Radix vesicatoria	68
Randia	45, 77

	PAGE
Ranealmia Cardamomum	248
Ranunculus Thora	2
Raphanus	138, 234, 294
Raphia	213
Raphis	257
Ravenala	185
Reptonia	169
Reseda	139, 294, 315
Rhamnus	18, 205, 316, 358
Rheum	49, 70
Rhizophora	332
Rhodiola	161
Rhododendron	51, 246
Rhodymenia	196, 263
Rhus .. 9, 316, 324, 329, 280, 330	
Ribes	162, 212
Ricinus	78, 306, 322
Rivinia	321
Robinia	353
Rocella	326
Rondeletia	93
Rosa	33, 200
Rosmarinum	66
Rosmarinus	66, 242
Rottlera 13, 78, 89, 321, 357, 361	
Roupellia	171
Rubia	319, 320
Ruellia	321
Rumex	70, 177
Rumus	152
Ruscus	13
Ruta	17

S

Sabal	342
Saccharum	213, 231, 268, 342
Sagapenum	40, 287
Sageræa	345
Sageretia	209
Sagnerus	257
Sagrus	257
Sal-ammoniac	40
Salicornia	69, 81
Salisburia	182

INDEX.

407

	PAGE		PAGE
Salix	81, 307	Siliquastrum	239
Salmalia .. 10, 275, 295		Silphium	41
	338, 346	Sinapis	7, 125, 131, 233
Salsola	130	Siphonia	289
Salvadora	130, 131, 170	Siser	163
Salvia .. 49, 65, 66, 205, 210		Sium Sisarum	163
	242, 243	Sleichera	347
Sambucus	164, 212, 270	Smilax	85
Sampsuchum	65	Soja	300
Sandoricum	144	Solanum	59, 212, 259
Sanguinaria	294	Sorghum 109, 111, 112, 113, 127	
Sansevera	341		129, 214, 261, 269
Santalum	306, 317, 359	Soymida	15, 18, 349, 358
Sapindus	15, 144, 297, 365	Spathodea	358
Saponaria	366	Spergula	259, 302
Sarcocephalus	164	Spinacia	69, 177
Sarcocolla	74, 287, 289	Spiræa	212
Sarcostemma	53, 212, 222	Spondias	235
Sarcostigma	306	Stachytarpheta	66, 210
Sargassum	196	Stagmaria	280
Sassafras	244	Stellingia	295, 308
Satureja	19, 243	Sterculia	11, 274, 275, 295, 338
Saxifraga	209	Stœchas	240
Scævola	166, 341, 369	Stricta	195, 262
Scammonium	57	Strychnos	55, 56, 246, 304, 370
Schleis	280	Styrax	50, 51, 81, 82, 287
Schinuarche	144, 273, 277, 303	Sueda	130, 131
Schmidelia	144	Suhria	196, 263
Scindaspus	94	Suseana	89
Scirpus	78, 87, 193	Swietenia	297, 348, 278
Scleranthus	322	Symplocos	320, 333
Scolopendrium	97	Syringa	15
Scolymus	166	Syzygium	30, 283, 333, 355, 368
Scorzonera	166		
Sechium	160		
Seguiera	250		
Semecarpus	20, 147, 279, 299		
Serjania	266		
Serratula	320		
Sesamum	127, 270, 305		
Sesuvium	161		
Sethia	296		
Shorea	276, 295, 330, 346		
Shushan	89		
Sicula	176		
Silene	49, 140		

T

Tacca	256
Tacamahaca	282
Tamara	136
Tamarindus	30, 149, 200, 236, 353
Tamarix	9, 265, 329
Tamus	183
Tanacetum	166, 243
Tanarius	274, 322
Tanæcium	171

Vaccinium ..	167, 205, 212
Vachellia ..	31, 277, 283, 300
Vahea ..	289
Valeriana ..	47, 259
Valerianella ..	164
Vallea ...	315
Vangueria ..	45, 164, 207
Vascoa ..	265
Vateria..	276, 285, 295
Vatica ..	273, 276
Verbena..	309
Verbesina ..	79, 303, 305
Vernonia ..	3, 50, 303
Veronica ..	210
Verticillaria ..	277
Viburnum ..	74, 209
Vicia ..	119, 123
Viola ..	9

INDEX.

409

	PAGE
Virola	306
Vismia	273, 277
Vitex	66, 359
Vitis .. 144, 208, 211, 243, 247	
Voandrou	259

W

Wahlenbergia	167
Willoughbeia	289
Witsenia	266
Wrightia 54, 55, 304, 317, 321	

X

Xanthochymus.. .. .	141
Xanthorrhœa	286, 293
Xanthoxylon .. 17, 235, 247, 330	
Ximenia	140
Xylopia	233, 247, 345
Xygophyllum	130, 145

	PAGE
Xylocarpus Granatum	297
Xylocinnamum.. .. .	72
Xylon Effendi	82

Y

Yabia	256
---------------	-----

Z

Zamia	254
Zapania	131
Zapote	164
Zea	113
Zedoaria	1, 87, 88
Zingiber	88, 249, 308
Zizania	261
Zizyphus .. 146, 200, 211, 273, 278, 329, 350, 369	
Zostera	342
Zygophyllum	253

VERNACULAR NAMES.

	PAGE		PAGE
Aal	45, 164, 319	Agareh	69
Aarghees	5	Agaru	371
Abaca	341	Agastia	26, 148
Abeer	83, 249, 325	Agati	26, 148
Abhul	85	Aggar	371
Abinie	6, 206	Agila	371
Aboonôm	6, 125, 206	Agokara	159
Abuva	37	Agura	46
Ach	319	Agusta	26, 148
Acha	352	Ahleluj-aswud	34, 153
Ada	249	Ahreo	7, 138
Adada	75	Ahuber	85
Adaki	117	Ahu-gaha	319
Adala	7, 138	Aila-cheddie	243
Adalsa	59	Ajaji	40, 237
Adamaram	33, 153	Ajaka	64, 241
Adamvara	180	Ajamodum	43, 302, 238
Adarachi	55	Ajmood	39
Adas	120	Ajwan	43, 302, 238
Adavi-chikurkai	120	Ak	52, 53, 174, 222, 340
Adavi-nabhi	92	Akakalis	27
Adavie-mamadie	148, 235	Akakia	25, 26, 283, 331
Adavjee-zeelakara	50	Akakya	25, 126
Addatinapally	75	Akaroon	94
Addimodram	27	Akash-wail	244
Adivieamida	77, 309	Akeedoleon	59
Adruk	249	Akh	231, 268
Adz	119	Akhroot	76, 306
Aeen	354	Akkaracarum	50
Æhœla-gaha	28	Aklook-ul-imbāt	279
Æmboœcella	148, 235	Akola	76, 306
Æmbul-kon	277	Akooyeelasemoonroomee	20
Æt-damata	358	Akrot	182
Ætnerenchi	57	Akund	52, 222
Ætrilla-pala	69	Akimoonā	72
Afeem	6, 206	Akurkura	50
Afeoon	6, 206	Al	319
Afium	6, 206	Al gul	26
Aflatoon	21, 280	Al kammar	24
Afsunteen	47	Al kundooroo	24
Agar-agar	196, 263	Ala-buvu	157

	PAGE		PAGE
Alachandalu	119	Amei-nerunshil	57
Alarka	52, 222	Amkuda	321
Alasenda	118	Amkudu	55
Aleverie	7, 139	Amla	77, 179, 246
Algodeiro	337	Amla-lonika	145
Algodno	337	Amlaki	77, 145, 179, 246
Algodon	337	Amlee	31, 149, 200, 236
Algummim	360	Amluj	78, 179, 246
Aliveree	16, 126, 298	Amoorta	4
Allkushee	29	Amoos	43, 302, 238
Alla-batsalla	177	Ampana	188, 230, 255, 267
Alleeveray	7, 138	Amra	18, 147, 148, 235
Alli-cheddu	319, 354	Amrataka	148, 235
Allo-seroo-sanul	17, 126, 298	Amrool	145
Allu	112	Amrut	154
Aloo	45, 152, 164, 194, 215	Amuk-kara	59
Alo-ba-loo	32	Amuleh	78, 179, 246
Aloobokhara	152	Amulki	77, 179, 246
Aloo cheh	152	Ananas	186
Aloocha	152	Ananeringee	57
Alsanda	119	Anapa-kai	157
Alu-guddalu	174	Anar	36, 154, 201
Alu-puhul	158, 302	Anasa	186
Alubach-chali	177	Anasepoo	3
Am	18, 147, 235	Anasphool	3
Amadam	306	Anawalu-kesul	184
Amadum	78	Ancoruthay	37
Amaltas	28	Andi-malleri	91
Amatum	148, 235	Andusaroon	55
Amba	18, 147, 235	Aneesoon	39, 43, 238
Amba-pooree	235	Anesun	43, 238
Ambalau	274	Angoo	41, 287
Ambar	83	Angoor	144
Ambal-huldee	87	Angakara	159
Ambara	148, 235	Angeli	361
Ambarbarees	5	Ani-peepul	322
Ambaree	338, 339	Anikoolang	59
Ambaree-chucka	177	Anisay	26, 148
Ambashta	145	Anjeer	154
Amberee	147	Anjun	319, 352, 354, 355
Amberkund	255	Annapa	120
Ambli	31, 149, 200, 236	Annapa-chikurkai	120
Amblic	31, 149, 200, 236	Annasi	186
Ambuj	5, 136	Anona	133
Ambuti	145	Anooli	78, 179, 246
Amduri	280	Ansjeli	361

	PAGE		PAGE
Anta-cheecha	134	Arugampillee	128
Antenna	60, 223	Arulay	34, 153
Antimun	156, 301	Arunelli	76, 179, 246
Antisa	69	Arunya.. ..	110, 230
Anub	144	Arzan	111, 112
Anuga-kaya	157	Asa-ba-noormus	92
Anvulla.. ..	145	Asaba-ul-feteyat	64, 241
Aoongra	77, 179, 246	Asaroon	76
Aonla	77, 179, 246, 367	Asbiree	36
Aout-lanee or Ushuk lanee	131	Asgund.	59
Apamarga	69	Ashoo kuchoo	193
Apavisha	87	Ashoovrihi	110, 230
Apta	367	Ashuva.. ..	59
Arad	121	Ashwa	59
Arali	54	Ashwertha	322
Araloo	34, 153	Asperuck	29
Arasum-marum	322	Asphota	28
Aray-keray	176	Ass	36
Araya-angely	341	Assal	267
Ardruka	249	Assalia	7
Ardrukum	249	Assara-rewund	14
Arealu	322	Asul	9
Arekamarum	367	Aswagandhi	59
Arendi	78	Ata	134
Arhuka.. ..	117	Atasi	16, 126, 298
Aria-bepou	15, 278, 297	Atchy	319
Ariaveela	294	Ate	134
Arikelu.. ..	112	Atees	2
Arishta.. ..	15, 297	Ati-singeca-bish	1
Arishto	15, 278, 297	Ativassa	1
Arissee	110, 230	Atmagupta	29
Aristalookheca.. ..	75	Atnamees	47
Arittie	184	Atta	134
Arjoon	353	Attadie.. ..	67
Arjun-sadara	354	Atti	352
Arjuna	353, 354	Attie-tippilie	94
Arka	52, 222	A't'h'arvana	128
Arkmutt	122	Auna-tippilie	49
Arkonas	85	Aunwerd	77, 179, 246
Aroo	150, 152	Avagooda	37
Aroona-chitraca	67	Avaloo	7, 125, 138, 233
Aroos	110, 230	Avanak.. ..	78, 306
Aroosukpus-purdah	59	Avaray	27
Arræ	367	Ave-mavoo	35
Arsina	248	Averie	317
Artemasaya	48	Avigna.. ..	170

	PAGE		PAGE
Awamuri	214	Baka-coy	156
Awul-goondur	23, 281	Bakla	122
Awusada-nelli	78, 179, 246	Baklakooobtee	5, 136
Ayenee	361	Bakoomba	35
Azad-i-duruckht	15	Bakur-kahonee	152
Azarakhee	55	Bakus	59
B		Bala	372
Babassa	41	Balabagh	155
Babesaran	181	Balam-pollie	31, 148, 200, 236
Babla	25, 126	Balanites	34
Babooitulsee	64, 241	Balehar	46
Babool	25, 126	Balessam	20
Baboonee-phool	47	Balesan	160
Babooneh-gaw	47	Balo	274
Baboonuj	47	Balu-rakkisa	6, 293
Babula	25, 126	Balukula	119
Bacaen-ka-phal	4, 205	Balungoo	62
Bacook-ke-phal	70	Bambalinas	142
Bacul-mulsari	288, 304	Bambele-narunga	142
Badamie	33, 153	Bamia	140
Badam chettu	33, 153	Ban-wangee	174
Badam-kohee	152	Banafsha	9
Badam tulk	32	Bans	95
Badamie-hindee	153	Bar	52, 212, 222
Badangan	173, 174	Baratee	85
Badian	41, 238	Barbaree	247
Badian khutai	3	Barbura	25, 126
Badidil-chettu	352	Barde	59
Badingan	174	Bareek-til	305
Badrangbuyeh	63, 240	Bargug	152
Badrooj	64, 241	Barleee arisee	110
Bael	11, 141	Baroos	73
Bag-bherenda	77, 307	Barra-sim	118
Bag-nakhooa-shim	120	Barreemue	9
Bagala	158	Bartakoo	173
Bahubami	68	Bartoondie	319
Baibarung	51	Bartung	68
Baingan	173	Barzud	42
Bair	146	Bas	95
Bair or Boree	5	Basi	229, 231
Bairsingee	358	Batala	172
Baisabol	20	Batatas	172, 254
Bajiree	111, 113	Batavineboo	142
Bajri	111	Batoo	77
		Baver	134
		Bavungie	18, 298, 390

	PAGE		PAGE
Bawangmera	186	Beshnin	134
Bayl-ke-butchla-ke-baji ..	177	Bessee	145
Bayr	200	Bessun-ke-ludoo	271
Bebina	45, 164	Betalacodi	229
Bedana	32	Beteekh	156
Bedinjeer	78, 397	Beteekh-zichee	157
Beejara-sala	146, 220, 279, 298	Beto-sag	176
Beejbund	70	Betoya	176
Beemboo	156	Bewa	15, 278, 284, 297
Beersoon	337	Bewba	30
Beertia	111	Beykh-pan	229
Beesha	2	Beykh-zunje-beel-shamee ..	80
Beeum	110, 230	Bhabur or Bhaburee	343
Beg-banopsha	89	Bhadlee	112
Beg-poor	12, 142	Bhadrasri	359
Begapoor	12, 142	Bhallataki	20, 147, 279
Begoon	173	Bhallatamu	20, 147, 279
Bchee-ke-beej	32	Bhamber	134
Beheedana	32	Bhambul	134
Behen	65	Bhang	79, 228
Behen-abiad	49	Bhanga	79, 228
Beheyra	33, 153	Bhaphullee	43
Behmun	59	Bhawa	28
Behussej	9	Bhela	20, 147, 279
Bejd el-oschar	52, 222	Bhelaman	20, 147, 279
Bekh-i-sumbul	46	Bhelawan	20, 147, 279
Bekhoor-miriem	67	Bhemee	152
Bel	8	Bherband	6, 293
Bel-ke-pat	8	Bherda	33, 153
Belawina	20, 147, 279	Bherenda	78, 306
Beyleleh	33, 153	Bherlee Mahr	230, 257, 267, 362
Beyleluj	33, 153	Bhimb	156
Beli	11, 141	Bhokur	58, 172
Belila	45, 164	Bholsari	288
Bella-schora	157	Bholum	90
Belluly	250	Bhoomi-koorma	57
Belluta-champagam	14	Bhoomichampaca	87
Belluta-pota-tali	89	Bhoorcooree	55, 321
Bemtamara	5, 136	Bhootcase	45, 164
Bena	372	Bhramoka	165, 303
Bendie	140	Bhu-kupittham	13, 142
Bendy	346	Bhuchakragadda	57
Benjam	127	Bhuchampaca	87
Benoomash	121	Bhungee	338
Beri	146, 200	Bhustrina	372
Berunj-mishk	61, 241	Bhuta	113

INDEX.

415

	PAGE		PAGE
Bia	30, 284	Bol	20
Bibiru .. ..	.. 359	Bol-seoh	90
Bibla	30, 284	Bola	20
Biboo	147, 279	Bomaga	337
Bier	146, 200	Bombagia	337
Bijapuramu	12, 142	Bomby	337
Bikh .. ..	.. 1, 2	Bomma-kachica	86
Bikhma .. ..	.. 1	Bomold	337
Bikhmehuck .. ..	.. 29	Bomull	337
Bilhara .. ..	.. 85	Bondara	353
Bilimbi .. ..	.. 145	Bong	173
Biliu .. ..	.. 145	Bontashama	111
Billoo .. ..	.. 348	Booangoor	144, 210
Bilva .. ..	.. 8	Boo-mœ	121
Bilvamu	11, 141	Booa-nanca	179
Bin	79, 228	Boochanaka	117, 299
Bin-mœ .. ..	.. 122	Boœe-moong	117, 299
Bina .. ..	.. 333	Booi-sing	117, 299
Binda .. ..	.. 140	Booie-champa	87
Binpoonka .. ..	.. 59	Booienkavite	13, 142
Bira kaya .. ..	.. 159	Bookhur	58, 172
Bireja .. ..	.. 42	Booloo	33, 153
Birgtum-bowl .. ..	.. 229	Boond	221
Birmee .. ..	.. 85	Boondhee-ke-ludoo	271
Bisbaseh	245, 246	Boonga-pala	245
Bisfajj .. ..	.. 97	Boonn	221
Bish .. ..	.. 1	Boor	258
Bishnak .. ..	.. 1	Boorda-gomodoo	158, 302
Bisilleh .. ..	.. 122	Booree	258
Bisloombee .. ..	.. 37	Boorooch-gaha	348
Bistuj	23, 281	Boosa	6
Bitarus .. ..	.. 97	Boot	118
Biti .. ..	.. 351	Bootan-kooshum	62
Blimbing .. ..	.. 145	Booteh	88
Blimbing-manis .. ..	.. 145	Boo tora	27
Boa-malacca	78, 179, 246	Bopai	160
Boasoo	169, 288	Boppayi	160
Boberloo	118, 119	Bor	350
Bobra .. ..	.. 118	Boragu	111
Boddama .. ..	.. 302	Boragulu	111
Boddu-pavili-kura	38, 161	Bori	77
Boe .. ..	.. 51	Boree	193
Bogaha .. ..	.. 322	Boro-joan	43, 238, 302
Bokel .. ..	.. 138	Botœ Kudumee	356
Bokhur	58, 172	Boumwolle	337
Bokkudu .. ..	.. 41	Bouta-arita	184

	PAGE		PAGE
Bowchee ..	8, 114, 139, 140	Bukool ..	288, 304
Boyah ..	213	Bul-raee ..	7, 125, 138, 233
Boyra ..	33, 153	Bulat ..	121
Bramhadundie ..	6, 293	Bulatwœla ..	229
Bramhie ..	6, 293	Bulla ..	33, 153
Bran-maricha ..	239	Bullah ..	33, 153
Brass ..	110, 230	Bullar ..	119
Brindao ..	14, 143, 234, 296	Bullatakee ..	20, 147, 279
Brumarakash ..	6, 293	Bulookunboon ..	97
Brumhadundoo ..	6, 293	Buloot ul-mulk ..	82
Buch ..	88, 94	Bulootingen ..	97
Buchnag ..	1, 2	Bun-ada ..	88
Buchnak ..	91, 92	Bun-burbultee ..	122
Buckbur ..	28	Bun-gumuk ..	156
Buckhool ..	304	Bun-kuchoo ..	193
Bucklut-ul-zub ..	241	Bun-lochun ..	95
Buckum ..	317	Bun-raee ..	7, 125, 138, 233
Budadanedi ..	35	Bun-shim ..	120
Budadi-gumadi ..	158	Bundook ..	181
Budam ..	33, 153	Buneampa ..	87
Budamee-hulwa-musalaka ..	270	Bunga-surson ..	7, 125, 138, 233, 234
Budamee-hulwa-sooka ..	270	Bunhuldi ..	1, 87
Budamee-hulwa-vola ..	270	Bunj ..	61
Budda-busara ..	173	Bunjdestee ..	60, 223
Budianee-kuttai ..	3	Bunttee ..	114
Budleeyoon ..	21, 280	Bunza Tunza ..	260
Budree ..	146, 200	Buraga ..	10, 346
Buhira ..	33, 153	Buralesoora ..	58, 172
Buhoorai ..	58, 172	Burbutti ..	1, 8
Buhoodvaruka ..	58, 172	Burg-i-tibbut ..	51
Buhura ..	33, 153	Burgoond ..	58, 172
Bujera ..	112	Buri-byingun ..	174
Bujjirbhang ..	223	Burkook ..	152
Bujra ..	112	Buro-loonia ..	38, 161
Buka ..	26, 148	Burobuhoori ..	58, 172
Buka agusta ..	26, 148	Buroreetha ..	15, 297
Bukampadaruka ..	58, 172	Burphee-masalakee ..	270
Bukayan ..	15	Burphee-saddee ..	270
Bukkapa ..	316	Burr ..	113
Bukkum ..	316	Burra-buttasa ..	270
Buklut-ul-gezal ..	64, 65, 242	Burra-kamoor ..	89
Buklut-ul-hukema ..	38, 161	Burra-mutur ..	123
Buklut-ul-meelik ..	7	Burra-nirbisi ..	87
Buklut-ul-faristoon ..	63, 240	Burragokhroo ..	57
Buklut-ul-utrujyeh ..	63, 240	Burree-mue ..	329
Buklut-ul-zub ..	64	Bursunga ..	141, 234

	PAGE		PAGE
Burti	110	Calapa	230
Burunjasif	47, 48	Caloe	341
Bussul	186	Camachie-pilloo	372
But	118	Camoooghoo	93, 229
Butch	2	Canaga	299
Butchnab	1	Canda-gongu chettu	8
Butsnab-bish	1	Canjara	162
Buttani	123	Cantala	342
Buvung-pootie	250	Capas	337
Buzruc	16, 126, 298	Caphee	221
Buyo	229	Capilapodie	78, 322
Buzbas	245	Capoo-mologoo	239
Buzir-ul-bung	61	Capoor-kichlie	87
Buzir-ul-funfungoosht	66	Capura	87
Buzr-katoona	68	Cara-carinam	67
Buzur-butoo	253, 254	Carachunay	256
Bwzah	214	Carachur	87
C		Caramunny-pyre	118
		Caranj	299
Ca-da-pilva	319	Caratchu	352
Caak-avenakoo	77, 307	Carchura	87
Caar-noochie	77, 307	Carchuraca	87
Caat-amunak	77, 307	Carchuramu	87
Caat-elloopei	169, 222, 267	Carela	159
Caat-jootie	61	Cariapolam	90
Caat-maavu	148, 235	Cariari	92
Caat-siragam	50	Caril-keeray	38, 161
Caateejan	92	Carimpana	188, 230, 256, 267
Cachang-goring	117, 299	Carin-siragum	3, 233
Cachur	87	Carmi	214
Cacin-nama	72	Caroo-karinda	183
Cadalei	118	Carpoolandoo	121
Cadegi-hindi	72	Carpooram	73
Cadhi	192	Carpoo woolando	117
Cadju	146, 220, 279, 298	Casa	343
Cadel-avanacu	77	Casa-casa	6, 125, 206
Cadelari	69	Casab-al-datereh	56
Cafta	219	Casau-cheddy	319, 354
Cahlara	136	Cassa-cassa	6, 125, 206
Cahvey	221	Castoorie-munjil	87
Cahwa	221	Cat-ambolam	148, 235
Cairata	67	Catappa	33
Cajoo	146, 220, 279, 298	Catcaleji	29
Cajuputi	248	Catgamoorgum-nitooroo	30
Cakay	28	Cattasiragam	50
		Cauho	157

	PAGE		PAGE
Cawa	87	Chendurapu	78, 322
Cay-haung	337	Cheene	96, 268
Caymanis	72	Cheeree	54
Cayoomanis	71	Chehur	46
Cetaca	46, 192	Chelmeri	76, 179, 246
Cha	213	Cheni	230
Chabai-jawa	80, 247	Chenna	118
Chaff	49, 165	Chenuka	118
Chai-bin	20	Cherambola	76, 179, 246
Chaibin	147, 279	Cheramella	76, 246
Chakoon-ke-beuge	59	Cheremin	76, 179, 246
Chakotra	142	Cheriveloo	45, 319
Chakrakelei	184	Cherkegond	25
Chaksoo	27	Cheroonjia	299
Chakweet	176	Cheroonjie	146
Chala	118	Cheroo poiaar	122
Chalita	133	Cherua	78, 307
Chama-kura	193	Cherukoobodi	231, 268
Chamandoopoo	47	Cherukoo-duboo	231, 268
Chambai	229	Chettaduduga	345
Chambak	87	Chibbur	156
Chamma	118	Chichinja	160
Champ	345	Chichonda	160
Champa-nuteeya	175	Chickrassi	348
Chana	118	Chicuda	121
Chandana	359	Chilbinge	56
Chandaree	123	Chilghoza	84
Chandra-kanta	68	Chilgoja	84
Chandul	341	Chilla-gada	172
Changkeh	35	Chillaghenzaloo	56
Chankee	35	China karinguva	44, 287
Chanoo	39	China narangi	142
Char	208	China-alla	85
Char-kuchoo	193	China-ranabheri	62
Charmaghz	182	Chinangee	353
Charolee	146, 299	Chinaroo	152
Charputtee	123	Chinikala bunda	90
Charsjuf	165	Chinna-botuku	58, 172
Chatinn	54	Chinta	31, 149, 200, 236
Chattah-pat	343	Chiragadam	172
Chaunro	119	Chirata	56
Chulmoogra	38	Chirataka	56
Chavela	128	Chirayta	56
Chaawl	230	Chiri-bikki	44
Chawr	130	Chirigummudu	57
Chaya-pula	157	Chirivanga	174

INDEX.

419

	PAGE		PAGE
Chirni	169, 288	Chuhara	191
Chirongee	270, 330	Chuko	177
Chit ankaloo	55, 321	Chukundier	176
Chitra	5, 68	Chuna-batoola	118
Chitraca	68	Chuna-papudee	271
Chitta-ratta	86	Chunda	256
Chittaeita	192	Chundi-sag	175
Chittamatta	44, 287	Chundoie	359
Chittapapara	37	Chunduna	359
Chittu	56	Chuolee	175
Chitturmol	67	Chirchiria	69
Chiwaree	95, 363	Churrus	79, 228, 290
Chloptscha-teja	337	Chittyeita	257
Choar-kalli-marum	349	Citamerdoo	4
Choca	81, 247	Citavanaca	78, 307
Chocho	160	Citavanakoo	78
Choia-ke-jur	81	Citavanako	306
Cholai-bajee	175	Citra-molum	67
Cholum	128	Coat-carva	71, 244
Choob-chinee	85	Codaga-palla	54
Chook	69	Codagam	41
Chooka-ke-phool	70	Codda panna	257
Chookrika	145	Codipassalei-keeray	177
Choolae	175	Coia	154
Chooloo	152	Coir	342
Choonay	28	Colombo-ke-jer	4
Choorma ludoo	271	Cotumba	33
Choovondacoduvallie	67	Cominjan	50
Chopada	179	Commoleka	274
Chor-putta	341	Conar	203
Chora	118	Coomblie	181
Chosa	6, 125, 206	Coonda panna	257, 267
Chota-alka	319	Coondoomunnie	25
Chota-buttasa	270	Coonhet	248, 325
Chota-kulpha	38, 48	Cooroo-vayroo	372
Chota-kunwar	90	Cootievella	13, 142
Chota-shalook	136	Coot toopassalei-keeray	177
Chotee-lanee or Fysur-lanee	130	Corunga-mun-jemarum	78, 322
Chotee-mue	9, 329	Coruttei	37
Chowlee	119	Corvalum	11, 141
Chown	27	Cossumb	165, 303, 320
Chowur	255	Cossumba	127
Chô-mâ	341	Cotn	337
Chubuck	81	Cottamillie	39, 162, 237
Chubuck-sowyeh	69	Cotter mija	81
Chucaka-ke-baji	177	Cottimbirry	39, 162, 237

	PAGE		PAGE
Cotumba	153	Dar-chob	5
Cotumbaroo	39, 162, 237	Dar-felfel	239
Coomuniesiah	40	Dar-huld	5, 315
Conyer	88, 249, 325	Dara-dambala	123
Cova	156	Darasita	72
Covel	156	Darbha	128, 373
Creat	67	Darboojie	157
Cubab-chinee	80	Darchini	71, 72, 73, 244
Culilawan	71	Darduga	355
Cumbulam	158, 302	Darfilfil.	80, 247
Cumboo	112	Darim	36, 154, 201
Cumbuly	158, 302	Darimba	36, 154, 201
Cumul	78, 322	Darmee	36, 154, 201
Cundur	23, 281	Datura	305
Cunduru	23, 24	Datura hummatu	267
Cunduruci	280	Daturamu	60, 223
Curayja	54	Daura	286
Cuveraca	348	Davanamu	48
Curweeya	39, 237	Dawa	144
Cus-cus	6, 270, 271	Dowaniya	199
Cusa	343, 373	Dawulkurundu	71
Cusha	128, 373	Deban-shab	64, 241
Cushmeeguh	27	Decamallee	44, 274, 287
Cusumba	303, 320	Deergavartaka	174
Cusumbha	127, 165	Defroonus	79, 228
Cutappa	153	Dehi	12, 141, 200, 234
Cutcha-catta-marum	353	Dek	15
D		Delema	36, 154, 201
		Delumghedie	36, 154, 201
		Deo Kapas or Nurma-rooi	337
		Deo-kunchanam	57
		Deodhan	109, 269
		Dephul	180
		Deroonuj-akrubees	88
		Dewaduooroo	41, 238
		Dewka-hulwa	270
		Dewul	13, 142
		Dhaitee	318
		Dhak	27, 283
		Dhamnee	10
		Dhamnoo	346
		Dhan	110, 230
		Dhangaphul	318
		Dhanya	110, 230
		Dhanyaca	39, 162, 237
		Dhatri-pooshpika	318
Dabba chettu	12, 142		
Dabria	286		
Dadima-pandoo	36, 154, 201		
Daglakura	175		
Dakh	144, 210		
Dalchinee	72		
Dalim	36, 154, 201		
Dambala	122		
Dammar	276		
Damargava	159		
Dana	47		
Danga	39, 162, 237		
Danie-masha	121		
Danglee	112		
Danti	18		
Dapadamara	276		

	PAGE
Dhatura	60, 223
Dhan-lunk-murich	239
Dhan-murich	239
Dhauree	318
Dhenroos	140
Dhæphool	318
Dhoodhya	1
Dhoona	276
Dhoonatil	11, 275
Dhoop	23, 25, 280, 282
Dhub	318
Dhumoola	86
Dhumrapatra	223
Dilpasand	155
Dirasana	351
Dirya-ka-naril	93
Diya-laba	157
Diya-midella	37
Djar	78, 307
Djazar	162
Djinji	159
Djyldjylan	127, 305
Dochna	109
Dokhn	111
Dodan	12, 141, 199
Dœdi-kaha	319, 354
Dom	188, 230, 256, 267
Doob	128
Doobla	128
Dood-pedda	270, 271
Dood-pedda-musalika	270
Doqda-gorai	38, 161
Doodde-ke-hulwa	270
Doodh-kulmee	58
Doodha-pituli-shim	120
Doola-gooila	75
Doomoor	180
Doomprastacum	86
Doondool ghoosa	159
Doonkola	223
Doorba	128
Doorlee-wangee	174
Dooroo	40, 237
Doostoor	60, 223
Dord	121
Doro	139

B B B

	PAGE
Dos kay	157
Dotury	6, 293
Doum	291
Dowla-koora	54
Downa	47
Dracha	144, 210
Drakhyaluta	144, 210
Draksha	144, 210
Drunoo	130
Dub	373
Dubba-dibbe	157
Duhn	127
Duk-nirbisee	4
Dulagondi	29
Dulya-ludoo	271
Dumkee-mirchee	80
Dumpa-bachchali	177
Dumul-ook-wain	30
Dunchee	339
Dund	77
Dungan	245
Dunti	77
Duntoo-pesaloo	118
Dunya	39, 162, 237
Dupadamara	295
Durian	140
Durma	343
Durra	113, 127
Durva	373

E

Easikedunti-koora	69
Echra	43, 238
Edakulaarita	54
Edapundoo	142
Eer-elley-palay	54
Eeroomitchee naracum	200
Eesha-nungula	92
Eesara	75
Eesus	40
Eeta	268
Eetchum-pannay	230, 268
Eeto	230
Egisa	30, 284
Egleeg	16

	PAGE		PAGE
Ganchi-shim	120	Geerdigan	182
Gandaga	359	Genipap	164
Gândis	268	Genda-kola	38, 161
Gandhasara	359	Gendamoola	140
Gammiris	247	Gendoom	113
Gan-aba	139	Genusugada	172
Gan-malu	30, 284	Ghah	231
Gandum	113	Ghaner	128
Gangah	79	Ghansar	73
Gangree	140	Ghasul	69
Gangro	140	Ghawut-ghoom	113
Gangsalan	154	Gheekomar	90
Ganja-pavalikura	38	Ghejasoodumoostra	57
Ganja-pavilikura	161	Ghela	45
Ganjah	79, 228	Ghenasa	172
Ganjar	79, 228	Ghengaravie	294
Ganna	231, 268	Ghenneru	54
Gantiloo	112	Gherka	128
Gaozuban	48, 62	Gheru	20, 147, 279
Gara	16	Ghinalita	338
Garaga	44, 287	Ghoorie-ghinza	25
Garala-phala	4, 205	Ghore-sun	339
Gardul	369	Ghrito-komaree	90
Garida-guda-pa	75	Ghudham	263
Garugo	148, 235	Ghunda-bela	372
Garnikura	338	Ghundasaru	359
Gas-keela	27, 283	Ghundumar	47
Gas-karal-scebo	69	Ghunta	358
Gas-miris	239	Gidhro	156, 301
Gas-penela	15, 297	Gih	113
Gaub	168	Gila-tiga	369
Gaumedi	35	Gilakara	40, 237
Ganmurunga	31, 150, 236	Gilban	120
Gaur	118	Gilla	369
Gawn	113	Gingelie	127
Gawpurgée	315	Ginseng	44, 62
Gawsheer	42	Gioon	113
Gayapa	297	Girboolee	60
Gazeragedda	162	Girikarnika	26
Gebanga	342	Girimalika	54
Gediya	179	Girmi	56
Gedooroo	58, 172	Giya	212, 222
Geea-shim	120	Gobur champa	289
Geele boemetjes	249	Godhooma	113
Geelur-ke-putta	196	Godoomaloo	113
Geema	56	Godum ay-arisee	113

	PAGE		PAGE
Goindu	168, 172	Gooya-baboola	31, 300
Gojanimma	200	Goozgeeah	60, 228
Gokatu	14	Gordeoondy	13
Gokhoor	17	Gorunta-gorinta	318
Gokhru	137	Goruchiekkudu	118
Gokoroo	17	Gotjur	74
Gokshura	67	Goun	341
Golaro	156	Gounta-chettoo	318
Golomi	94	Gowa	93, 229
Gom	113	Grasugade	172
Gonaree	118	Grinjuna	162
Gondi	58, 172	Guarapo	231
Gondni	172	Gubba-kaya	157
Gong-kura	338	Guda	268
Gongonha	210	Gudgega	29
Goolbajee	69	Gudha-lanee, or Put-lanee	130
Googola	280	Guduchi	4
Googul	20, 21, 22, 280, 282	Guettardia	8
Gool-hamaz	70	Gugun-gantee	271
Gool-i-pista	19, 329	Guija-lacki-lacki	79, 228
Gool-kund	271	Gul	33, 200
Goolab-cheeree, or Sucker-ke-		Gul-i-turah	30
cheeree	271	Gula	268
Goolab-jaman	154	Gulab-jam	154
Goolab-ka-phul	33, 200	Gulabbas	68
Goolabee-jamb	271	Guli-vinda	25
Goolachin	289	Gulnar	36, 154, 201
Goolmurich	81, 247	Gulo	4
Goolshaboo	91	Guluncha	4
Googoola	22, 24	Gum-Gatee	25
Goolwail	4	Gumbharee	358
Goon	130	Gumhar	358
Goonch	367	Gumudi	158
Goond	25, 58, 172, 276	Gumudu-chettu	358
Goondnee	58, 172	Guncha	25
Goondoo-sani-gheloo	123	Gunda-gutra	134
Goor	268, 270	Gundabarosa	23, 25, 280
Goor-goora	169	Gundaha-bena	372
Goordal-shim	120	Gundatee	75
Goordanee	270	Gundena	186
Goori-kuchoo	193	Gundha-goorana	127
Goosalee-toorai	159	Gundbel	372
Gootee	146, 329	Gundu meda	18
Gooti-begoon	174	Gungari	346
Goovaka	93, 229	Gunjika	79, 228
Goowamooree	41, 238	Gunja	25, 367

	PAGE		PAGE
Gura	268	Hashish	79, 228
Gurcha	4	Hasur-gunni	352
Gurjun	275	Hathajooree	67
Gurjun-tel	11	Hebak	64, 241
Gurjuntel	275	Hebbakhade	20
Gurrapu-badam-chettu	346	Hedde	355
Gursoonder	25, 126	Hedoo	355
Guruginja	25	Heen-bin-kohomba	67
Gutchka	29	Heen-gotu-kola	41
Guvaphulli	118	Heen-cenduru	38, 237
Guz	9, 265	Heenkaluwala	86
Guz-peepul	94	Heera-bol	20
Guzunjabin	9, 265	Heerda	34, 153
		Helbeh.	21, 149, 236
		Helileh.	34
		Helilehkeelan	34, 153
		Helileh-seeah	34, 153
		Heliluj-kabulee.	34, 153
		Hellownda	255
		Helsi-meccavi	373
		Hemda	145
		Hememdah	145
		Heralee.	179
		Hessaru	121
		Hijilee-badam	146, 220, 279, 298
		Hilelge	16
		Hilteet	41, 287
		Hilyoon	187
		Hims	118
		Hina	318
		Hindano	157
		Hinduba	49
		Hinduwanah	157
		Hing	41, 287
		Hinga	41, 287
		Hingen	16
		Hingenbet	16
		Hinghoodie	33, 153
		Hingolee	173
		Hingoo	41, 287
		Hinhoroopecalliculla	87
		Hirshuf	165
		Hoa-mien	337
		Hoboli	20
		Hogla	258
		Hom	185

H

Ha-angilla	57
Hab-ghalee	32, 150
Hab-ul-soudan	27
Habarala	193
Hachittie	47
Hajeroo	130
Haledsch	16
Haleem.	7, 138
Half	138
Hali-moog	121
Halikabum	59
Ham-parandaelia	78, 322
Hanzil	37
Har-gantee	271
Har-hara	34
Haradul	248, 325
Haralu	78, 306
Haran-kaha	248, 325
Hareek	112
Harenso	123
Harie-moong	122
Harimandhakam	118
Harimanthaca	118
Harita	122
Haritika	34, 153
Harkara	153
Harya-mung	121
Hasaroo	122
Hasalban-achir.	65, 242
Hasha	66, 243

	PAGE		PAGE
Homadmad	145	Huritukee	34, 153
Homar	149	Hurfarori	76, 179, 246
Homos	118	Hurmaro .. .. .	.. 17
Honda-para	133	Hurrea-kuddoo .. .. .	.. 157
Hooper	85	Hursinghar .. .. .	.. 320
Hoolas-kasmceree	51	Hussee-luban .. .. .	.. 50
Hoom	345	Hussee-oal-jawee .. .. .	.. 50
Hoonee	30, 284, 352	Huttian .. .. .	.. 10
Hoorhooriya	69, 294	Huttian-ke-gond .. .. .	.. 275
Hoosiz-hindee	5	Hyamaraka	53, 321
Hoot	19	Hyamara .. .. .	.. 54
Hora-gaha	11, 275		
Horo-surat	341	I	
Hub-oal-ban	31		
Hub-sindee	3, 233	Ibharankusha .. .. .	.. 372
Hub-ul-ghar	74	Ich	231, 268
Hub-ul-kaking	9, 60	Idhir-mecchi .. .. .	.. 373
Hub-ul-kilkil	136	Igghir .. .. .	.. 94
Hub-ul-nil	57	Igr .. .. .	.. 94
Hub-ul-urur	85	Ihaoo .. .. .	.. 265
Hub-ul-yahood	59	Ik	231, 268
Hubbuh	63, 202, 240	Ikshoo .. .. .	.. 231
Hub-oal-ban	150	Ikshu .. .. .	.. 268
Hubuck-ul-buckir	47	Ikshugandha .. .. .	.. 67
Hubusufirjul	32	Ilachi .. .. .	.. 248
Hudgah	16	Ilanda	146, 200
Hudulzungee	58	Illupi .. .. .	.. 304
Hulbeeb	92	Imborel .. .. .	.. 45
Hulda	34, 348	Inan .. .. .	.. 341
Huldah	34, 153	Indeevura .. .. .	.. 136
Huldi	1, 248, 325	Inderjau-tulk .. .. .	.. 55
Huldi-lunka-muricha	239	Inderjaw .. .. .	.. 54
Hullounda	122	Inderjaw-shireen	54, 55
Hulud	325	Inderjo .. .. .	.. 54
Huluka	134	Indra-varonee .. .. .	.. 37
Hulwa	271	Indrawan .. .. .	.. 37
Humbcejt	177	Indrayan .. .. .	.. 37
Hummatu	60, 233	Indupu .. .. .	.. 56
Hunga-hinga	258	Ingie .. .. .	.. 249
Hunsraj	96	Ingini .. .. .	.. 56
Hur	34, 153	Ingoova	41, 287
Hura	34, 153	Inguddi	33, 153
Hurayalee	126, 128	Inketreeyoon .. .. .	.. 83
Hurbury	118	Inub .. .. .	.. 210
Huridra	248, 325	Ipar	66, 243
Huriphul	76, 179, 246	Ipie	169, 222, 267

	PAGE		PAGE
Ippa	304	Jamboo-malacca	154
Ipurma	257	Jambu	154
Irav	157	Jambu-king	154
Iriki	58, 172	Jambool	30, 155
Irimusu	53	Jamboola	142
Irkamoola	75	Jantar	83
Irngudu-chettu	351	Japhal	306
Irsa	89	Japhul	76
Isarmel	75	Jarak	78, 142, 307
Ischi	249	Jarok-manis	12, 141, 199
Isfendiyar	10	Jarool	353
Isferem	36	Jatamansi	46
Ishkhes	75	Jatamasee	46
Ishurmool	75	Jati	359
Ishwara	75	Jatiphala	245
Iskeel	91	Jatipullum	245
Iskooli kundrion	97	Jatputri	245
Ismar	36	Jaursa	26
Ispagool	68	Java	110
Ispanaj	69, 177	Jaya-phula	245
Isphagula	68	Jayapala	77
Ispoghol	68	Jeedighenzadoo	20, 147, 279
Ispungur	68	Jeera	40, 237
Israbel	75	Jeeraga	40, 237
Isrievayl	75	Jeewunpootr	360, 361
Istufleen	162	Jela-nirghoondi	66
Itchoora	67	Jelabee	270
Iwarankusha	372	Jera-manis	43, 238
Izarakee	55	Jerasaya	32
J		Jermæ	4, 205
		Jeruka	237
		Jetimadh	29
		Jhaoo	9
		Jharberi	146, 200
		Jhil	130
		Jhunjhuniankari	119
		Jidi	220
		Jidi-memidi	146, 279, 298
		Jijinga	160
		Jillaka	176
		Jinga	159, 160
		Jintan	40, 237
		Joar	113, 128, 131
		Jolah	113, 128
		Jondla	113, 128
		Jonna	113, 128
Jaadi	359		
Jaca	355		
Jadicaï	245		
Jadiputri	245		
Jaephah	245		
Jaeputree	245		
Jafra	315		
Jaggon	113		
Jajikaia	245		
Jam	154		
Jama	154		
Jamalgota	77		
Jaman	155		
Jamboo-cerong	116, 220, 279, 298		

	PAGE		PAGE
Jonnalo	113, 128	Kadukai	34
Jooni-raee	7, 125, 138, 233	Kafur	73
Jow	110	Kagara	343
Jowaree	113, 128	Kaha	87
Jowus	16, 126, 298	Kaha-gaha	315
Jowz	245	Kahn	343
Jowz-hindee	230, 268	Kahoo	49, 165
Jowz-mazil	60, 223	Kail	184
Jowz-ul-kie	77	Kair	26, 330
Jowz-ul-kueh	45	Kajur	192, 230, 268
Jowz-ul-kowsul	45, 77	Kajeerah	127, 165, 303, 320
Jowz-ul-murj	59	Kajoo-gola or Suckur-ka-kajoo ..	271
Jowz-ul-teib	245	Kajooli	231, 268, 269
Jub	110	Kajra	55, 171
Judwar	1, 3, 87	Kaka-collei-verei	4, 205
Juggum	8	Kaka-moolloo	57
Jumboonawel	154	Kakamari	205
Jumbooneredie	154	Kakerkai	159
Jungli-am	148, 235	Kakhura	87
Jungli-badam	33, 153, 301, 346	Kakidunda	37
Jungli-huldee	87	Kakichimpoo-vitteloo	4, 205
Jungli-piaz	91	Kakmari	4, 205
Juree	130	Kaknuj	59, 60
Juruka	40	Kakoon	111
Jute	338	Kakrasingee	19
Juwanee	43, 238, 302	Kakrie	157
Juwansa	26	Kaku-kukulala	182
Juwashur	42	Kakule	248
Juzir-ul-bostanee	162	Kala-megh	67
Jyal	77	Kala-bucknak	2
Jyda-roomee	30	Kala-dana	57
Jyrsa	89	Kala-dhatura	60, 223
K		Kala-kangnee	111
Kaandaka-conuveh	4, 295	Kala-kooda	55, 321
Kach-kula	184	Kala-koora	55, 321
Kachreh	155	Kala-kuchoo	193
Kadaghoo	7, 125, 233, 238	Kala-moog	121
Kadukai	153	Kala-tulsi	241
Kadala	118	Kalabunda	90
Kadalewegan	75	Kalajam	155
Kadali	184	Kalajira	3, 233
Kaddel-taynga	93	Kalaka	170
Kaddu	157	Kalanduru	94
Kadotri	160	Kalapa	188, 230, 268
		Kalatil	303
		Kalawee	92

	PAGE		PAGE
Kalee-tulsee	64, 241	Kanigi chettu	37
Kaleezerie	303	Kank	113
Kali-mung	121	Kankoor	157
Kaliana-katrikai	174	Kanoogamanoo	299
Kalichikai	29	Kanta-aloo	183
Kalie-keker	126	Kanta-koolika	67
Kalie-keeker	25, 126	Kantal	179
Kalie-oorud	121	Kantoo-kelangoo	182
Kalie-surson	131, 234	Kanyavuh	319, 354
Kaliezeerie	50	Kapalam	18, 147, 235
Kalighootroo	357	Kapas	337
Kalikeker	126	Kapase	337
Kalikekur	25	Kappa-kalenga	172
Kalikoothi	47	Kapu	337
Kalikootkie	3	Kar-alsanda	122
Kalisursoor	7, 125, 138, 233	Kara	268
Kalizee	28	Kara-angolam	306
Kalloo	150, 159	Kara-ghyunluk-yaghay	81
Kalpa	67	Kara-mani	119
Kalooattana	60, 223	Kara-manula	119
Kaloodooroo	3, 233	Karaila	159
Kalu-wawul-oetiya	29	Karakaia	34
Kalugudu	148, 235	Karakartan	28
Kalumbi	177	Karakbia	153
Kalupnath	67	Karamba	357
Kaly-mirchingay	81, 247	Karamurdaka	170
Kam-aloo	182	Kara-angolam	76
Kamachie-kussoo	372	Karavera	54
Kamala	5, 6, 136, 357	Karavulli	159
Kamalottara	127, 165, 303, 320	Karaway-pillay	141, 234
Karmurunga	145	Karawila	159
Kamaranga	145	Karaypaak	141, 234
Kamas	186	Kardee	150
Kameela	75	Karee-djar, or Kuber	130
Kampira	20, 147, 279	Karefs	163
Kana-goraka	14	Karelo	159
Kanana-kerundum	77, 307	Kari	67
Kananaziraka	50	Kari-bepon	141, 234
Kanapa-chettu	37	Karianag	92
Kandaloo	117	Kariatha	67
Kandamoorgarittum	30	Karie-cheera	38, 161
Kandero	130	Karie-phullee	141, 234
Kaneh-bosem	372	Karim-polam	155
Kanghur	235	Karinga	299
Kangni	111	Karinthagara	30, 284
Kangoonee	18	Karipilli	141, 234

	PAGE		PAGE
Kariram	55, 117	Kawa	221
Karivepa	141, 234	Kawet	13, 142
Karkunnie	51	Kawtha	13, 142
Karoo-oomattay	60, 223	Kayampoovoocheddi	319, 354
Karooba	83	Kayapooti-ke-tel	36
Karoomboo	268	Kayaputi	36
Karo-ovalum	25	Kayar-shembir	28
Karpooshpa	88	Kaydee	113, 128
Karpura	73	Kaydunda	156
Karreya-pela	234	Kayla	184
Karri-baympakoo	234	Kayoo-bin	34, 153
Karrob	202	Kaywur	109
Karruwa	72	Kea	192
Karso	341	Keel	152
Kartichey	92	Keelay	170
Karu-bachchali	177	Keenjul	354
Karu-venge	351	Keera	156, 301
Karumboo	231	Keera-kankurai	156, 301
Karuminulu	122	Keeramar	75
Karunja	299	Keerdamana	39
Karunje	299	Keiao	122
Karuppu-payaru	121	Keli-kudum	355
Kasha	343	Kelkas	193
Kashiya	343	Kelwaragoo	109
Kashu	71	Kembally	186
Kasmirajamma	88, 249, 325	Kemboo	86
Kasnee	49	Kemooka	86
Kassavoo	372	Kendal	58, 172
Kastsje-kelenga	182	Keoo	86
Kasturi-pasupu	87	Kepoor	83
Kat-mango	146, 298	Keppai	109
Kata-kelenga	182	Kerafs	162
Katacuny	111	Kerang	111
Katakamu	56	Kerdrajuree	361
Kathlee	111	Keril	139
Katon-paera	122	Kerkum	88, 249, 325
Katoninschi-kua	87	Kerm	144, 210
Kattrikai	173	Kernee	169
Katu-irika	67	Kerobeta	20
Katu-katsjil	183	Keshara-chettu	89
Katu-kæta-kæla	76	Keshoor	78, 322
Katukarua	72	Kesura	288, 304
Kaunakoh	77	Ketgi	192
Kaunch-koori	29	Kettan	16, 126, 298
Kavalee	11	Ketukee	192
Kavanchi	10	Kenna	339

	PAGE		PAGE
Keura	192	Khowkh	150
Kental	179	Khowlinjan	86
Kevalae	11	Khrishna-pippuli	80, 247
Kewannie	10	Khuer	26, 330
Kewun	10	Khuera	26, 330
Keysur	78, 88, 249, 325	Khujjooree	230
Kha-boung	55, 171	Khuloa	231
Khabazee	10	Khulooa	268, 269
Khadera	26, 330	Khumr	210
Khadira	26, 330	Khumzuray	59
Khagin	28	Khurdal	7, 125, 233
Khair-champa	289	Khurjooree	192, 268
Khaja	270, 271	Khurma	191
Khanek-ul-kelb	55	Khursa	161
Khar-i-shutur	26	Khusroo-daroo	86
Khanghur	148	Khussyat-al-kulb	85
Kharchiof	165	Khussyat-ul-salib	85
Kharee djar, or kuber	130	Khyar-chember	28
Kharee djar	170	Kibabeh	80
Kharee lanee	130	Kicha-virigi-chettu	58, 172
Kharee-peeroo	170	Kichakai	95
Kharroub	28	Kichili	12, 141, 199
Khat	206, 209, 219	Kichlie-gudda	87
K'hayar	26, 330	Kikul	36, 154, 201
Kheeri	169, 288	Kimghas	277
Khehiree	26, 330	Kimoon	40, 237
Khejijk	274	Kinman	72
Khel-khang	184	Kinnabis	79, 228
Kherbeck-seeah	3	Kinne	19, 42
Kherbuckuswud	3	Kinnoli	19
Kherefeh	38, 161	Kinnub	79, 80, 228
Kherooya	121	Kino	283
Khertick	3	Kinonka	27, 283
Khesaree	120	Kinsuka	27, 30, 283
Khew	358	Kio-kin	71
Khirnoob-hindee	28	Kip	130
Khiroa	307	Kiraruga	112
Khitmee	10	Kirata-ticka	56
Khiyar	159	Kirbooseh	301
Khoobanee	152	Kirboozeh	156
Khoon-koomapoo	88, 325	Kirbut	29
Khoongoomapoo	88, 249, 325	Kiri-badulla	20, 279
Khor	372	Kiriat	67
Khorasanee piaz	2	Kiribadulla	147
Khorassanee	61	Kirkum	248
Khorat	186	Kirmij	324

	PAGE		PAGE
Kirnub.	137	Komol	5, 136
Kirrur	139	Komoonkoos	80
Kirva	78	Komri	30
Kisht-bur-kisht	10	Konar	146, 152
Kisree	315	Konekai	28
Kiss	340	Kontee-lanee	130
Kisslyschtxhy	213	Kooa-koghei	254
Kisumisu-chettu	144	Kooa-mao	254
Kitchlee	12, 141, 199	Koobaratchie	29
Kittali kaya	12, 141, 199	Koobell	371
Kitul	230, 257, 267, 362	Koochila	55, 171
Kiviru	109	Koochunduna	148, 316, 317
Kiwach	29	Koochuri	56
Kluwi	179	Koodakad-doozutta	55, 171
Koamay	28	Koodianeemb	141, 234
Kobbari	188, 268	Koodricum	295
Kobbari-chettu	230	Kooka-vaivinta	294
Koda	112	Kookora-nega	92
Kodaka	112	Kookul	21, 280
Kodawa-pursh	348	Koorkum	325
Kodi-budinga or budama	156	Kool	146, 200
Kodikaloo-vankaia	174	Kooleejan	86
Kdioas	54	Koolingan	3, 86
Kodivelung-kattrikai	174	Koollee	119
Kodorka	34, 153	Koolloo	119
Kodra	112	Koolunjun	3, 233
Kodrimoondrie	144, 210	Koolunjuna	86
Kodro	112	Koomooda	134
Kodru	112	Koomra	158, 302
Kodruva	112	Koomuttie-ghenzaloo	15, 297
Koe	134	Koon-koomapoo	249
Koeet	13, 142	Koonch	25
Kœkeri	156	Kooncooma-pesaloo	120
Kohoon	88, 249, 325	Koonder	281
Koida cheeka	186	Koondricum	24, 276, 280
Kokree	113	Koondur-roomee	19
Kokum	14, 143, 234, 296	Koondur-zuchir	23, 281
Koli	146, 200	Koonee	25, 30, 134
Kolukung	81, 247	Koonkee	112
Kolutha	119	Koonthrekum	24, 280
Komadu	157	Koora	54
Komaree	90	Kooragoomangjul	315
Komarettei	184	Koorak	148, 235
Komarika	90	Koorchi	54
Komburruki	274	Koorkum	88, 249
Kommuarriti	184	Koornas	186

	PAGE		PAGE
Kooruk	348	Kubur	170
Koosh	373	Kuchandamun.. .. .	317
Koosha	373	Kuchoo	193
Koosimb	144, 303	Kuchoora	87
Koosum 127, 165, 277, 303, 320, 347		Kuchwee	193
Koosumbha 127, 165, 278, 303, 320		Kudoo	193
Koost	48	Kudra-juvi	307
Koostum	48	Kudsumbar	220
Koot	48	Kudsummer	118
Kootee	174	Kuenee	27, 283
Kootn	337	Kul-anchoo	152
Kootuga	54	Kulaka	55, 171
Kopee	137	Kull-moollah	95
Kora	111, 112, 128	Kullam	137
Korakang	111	Kullee-kee-ludoo	271
Koraloo	111	Kullhoo	250
Koraman	76	Kulluch	95
Korrat	186	Kulpa	38
Korudoosha	112	Kumbi	35
Korungoomunga	315	Kumb	113
Kos	179	Kumla-neeboo	12, 141
Koshnanto	158, 302	Kummal	5, 136
Koshta	338	Kummitri	152
Kostum	48	Kumr-ool-majnoon	205, 211
Koth-averay-kai	118	Kumree-murja	59, 60
Kotuk	130	Kumruck	145
Koundel	37, 38	Kumul	134
Kowut	168	Kumusra	152
Krabugaha	35	Kund	268
Kreat	56, 57	Kunda	256
Krishna-jiraka	3, 233	Kundah	193
Krishna-choora	30	Kundamuga	157
Krishna-dhattura	60, 221	Kundel	40
Krishna-keli	68	Kundo	131
Krishna-moog	121	Kungevelka	5, 136
Krishna-nimba	141, 234	Kungoo	111
Krishna-til	127, 305	Kungwel	5, 136
Krishna-toolsee	64, 241	Kunhur	54
Krishnapak-phula	170	Kunjed	305
Krumb	137	Kunjir	165
Kshreerike	169, 288	Kunjudeh	74
Ksheerni	169, 288	Kunkerzeed	287
Kubabeh	80	Kunkham	44, 287
Kubbr	7, 125, 138, 233, 234	Kunkhoora	341
Kuber	130	Kunkoodoo	15, 297
Kubs-al-zarireh	56	Kunkuma	86, 249, 325

	PAGE		PAGE
Kunkuma-puova ..	78, 322	Kushmul ..	5
Kunwar ..	90	Kushneez ..	39, 162, 237
Kupitha ..	13, 142	Kushoonum ..	59
Kupoor-kuchree ..	87	Kushoos-roomee ..	47
Kuppa-manhala ..	315	Kuskmeezurk ..	27
Kuppei-kirei ..	176	Kuskus ..	372
Kuppi-chettu ..	43, 238	Kussah ..	163
Kur ..	193	Kussamba ..	206
Kuraj ..	114	Kusseb-bewa ..	94
Kurakkan ..	109	Kusseb-ul-sookr ..	231, 268
Kural ..	53, 64, 241	Kusneer ..	290
Kurankusha ..	372	Kussoon ..	44
Kurbara ..	162	Kusoor ..	120
Kurbi ..	113, 128	Kussuke-sagheer ..	17
Kurbooja ..	156, 301	Kust-hindee ..	47
Kurdal ..	138	Kust-tulk ..	47
Kurdee-ka-tael ..	303	Kustori ..	31
Kureel ..	139	Kusud ..	156, 301
Kurelo-jangro ..	160	Kutaka ..	56
Kurfa ..	38, 161	Kutan ..	16, 126, 298
Kurfiyoon ..	80	Kutcherra ..	255, 258
Kurich-churin ..	30	Kutchoora ..	87
Kurilla ..	159	Kuth ..	26, 330
Kurinja ..	271	Kuth-bel ..	13, 142
Kurkadaya ..	34, 153	Kutira-gond ..	11
Kurkaroo ..	302	Kutkaranga ..	29
Kurkhunda ..	146	Kutrelle ..	303
Kurktee ..	157	Kuttalay ..	90
Kurkuroo ..	158	Kuttera ..	8, 274
Kurmah ..	191	Kuttoo-toobie ..	157
Kurmul ..	145	Kuwulgotta ..	134
Kurmuranga ..	145	Kuzeerah ..	39, 162, 237
Kurnulbehr ..	83	Kwoon-ben ..	93, 229
Kurpa ..	319	Kyai-tha ..	37
Kurpasa ..	337	Kyet-hsoo ..	78, 307
Kurphullon ..	35	Kyrob ..	134
Kurroo-vaylum ..	126		
Kursing ..	304		
Kurson-pyro ..	118		
Kurtoli ..	159		
Kurumcha ..	170		
Kurumda ..	170		
Kurumphul ..	35		
Kurunda ..	72		
Kurwa-badam ..	32		
Kushmandamu ..	158		

L

Labanuja ..	281
Labofrangee ..	156, 301
Láchà ..	274
Lada ..	81, 247

INDEX.

435

	PAGE		PAGE
Lagondi	66	Linhay	94
Lahooree Hoormul	17	Lisan-ulasur	48
Laka	274	Lissan-ul-asafeer	54
Lakada	274	Liyar	58, 172
Lakh	274	Loba	122
Lakoocha	180	Lobak	138
Laksha	274	Lobeah	118
Lakshminarayana	89	Lobeh	118
Lalbehman	49, 66	Lobiya	119
Lal-chitra	67	Lolan	316
Lal-dhatara	60, 223	Lolu	58, 172
Lal-kharubee	54	Lonika	38, 161
Lal-kummul	5, 136	Lontar	188, 230, 256, 267
Lal-payara	154	Loobanee-ood	50
Lal-suffrijam	154	Loobia	119
Lala	109	Lood	348
Lalchirchuri	69	Loofah	61
Lalchundun	317	Loofahat	61
Lall-lunka-muricha	239	Loona	134
Lall-mirchee	239	Loonia	38, 161
Lalob	16	Loono	186
Lamuja	157	Loquat	150
Lanas	186	Lorhee	134
Lanchout	45, 164	Loshoon	250
Lang	120	Lowi	180
Langool	92	Lowz-ul-murr	32
Laoo	157	Luban	23, 24, 281
Laroos	152	Lubaniya	23
Lasunda	118	Lublab	44
Latarka	186	Luckmuna	61
Lavunga-luta	73	Luckmunie	61
Lawanga	73	Luft	137
Lawang	36	Lung	35
Lawangum	35	Lungamoo	142
Lawunga	71	Lungamu	12
Lawungaloo	35	Lunka-sij	289, 360
Lee-mæ	118	Lunu-midella	297
Lemboo	12, 141, 200, 234	Lunu-warna	8
Lemoo	12, 142	Lushoona	250
Leeniyagaha	10	Lusora	58, 172
Leram	192	Lussun	250
Lesooroo	58, 172	Lusuna	250
Liblab	119	Lut-kun	315
Litchi	143	Luvun	35
Limbara	348	Luvunga	35
Limunmalehh	142	Luvunee	133

M

	PAGE		PAGE
Ma-nel	136	Mailanschi	318
Ma-pat-niwiti	177	Mainful	164
Maapul	83	Maioh	52, 222
Maat-tambree	175	Maipe	178
Mabheri	62	Majakanee	83
Macao	173	Majoophul	83
Machakai	83	Makal	37, 38
Machi-patri	47	Makandamu	18, 147, 235
Madala	36, 154, 200	Makarung-kai	45
Madalum	36, 154, 200	Makhal	37
Madanaanapa	160	Mal-pooree	270
Madhuka	29	Malacca-jamrool	154
Madhurnakam	160	Malacka-pela	154
Madooka	169, 222, 267, 304	Malatrinukung	372
Madiphulla chettu	12, 142	Malay-vaymboo	297
Mæsh	121	Malayaja	359
Maitree	354	Malkunganee	18, 298, 349
Mag	122	Maloo-valleri	301
Magadoo	304	Maloorookodi	247
Magilan	36, 154, 200	Maluramu	11, 141
Mah	122	Mamadichitoo	18, 147, 235
Maha-debara	146, 200	Mam-marum	18, 147, 235
Maha-karamba	170	Mampalam	18, 147, 235
Maha-ketala	194	Man-kuchoo, or Manguri	193
Maha-narum	142	Manalie-keeray	70
Maha-rata-tamattie	173	Manapala	4
Maha-siyambala	31, 149, 200, 236	Manas	186
Maha-tolabo	89	Manaypoongunkai	15, 297
Mahaburree-booteh	88	Mandatee	148, 316
Mahaburree-buch	88	Mandekee	157
Mahagoni	278	Mandestie	320
Mahakaluwala	86	Mandgay	95, 363
Mahapuswæla	369	Mandwah	109
Maharie	27	Maneru	18
Mahatelambu	10, 346	Manga-kai	45
Mahatita	67	Mangellacua	248, 325
Mahfirfeen	87	Mangga	18, 147, 235
Mahee	19	Manggis	14, 144
Mahoor	1	Manggisi	14, 133
Mahooshooda	250	Manggos	14, 134
Mahotee	173	Manggusta	14, 143
Mahr	362	Mangyokka	253
Mahu-timbiri	168	Manil-kara	169, 288
Mahwa	169, 222, 267	Manja-pavattay	319
Maida-luckri	74, 82, 244	Manjacadamba	355
		Manjirika	64, 241

	PAGE		PAGE
Manjittee	320	Mawa-ke-kuringee	271
Manoopala	54	Mawar	33, 200
Manseni-kotta	148, 316	Mawhra	212
Mansiadi	148, 316	May	277
Manua	133	Mayal-ke-bajee	177
Manua-papuwa	134	Maydipoondoo	180
Maoz	184	Mayndie	318
Maoz-kella	148	Mayuri	41, 238
Mar-chaina	183	Maziryoona	75
Mar-ghoom	113	Mazoo	93
Mara-narulee	77, 307	Mazrioon	75
Maracheenie	253	Meati-lubani	81
Maravullie	253	Meba	134
Marchoobeh	187	Meean-milila	66
Mardakusch	65, 242	Meetha	1
Maredoo	11, 141	Meesta-pat	339
Margeeah	187	Meetha-luckri	29
Marithon	41	Meethayee	270
Marroo	65, 242	Mehmoodch	57
Marooa	109	Meho	155
Maroodnie	318	Mehroos	41
Marook	349	Meih-seela	81
Marool	341	Meizaragi	4
Maroty	302	Mekka-subza	63, 240
Marwa	242	Melan-kua	87
Marwail	127	Mellaghoo	81, 247
Masaleka-ludoo	271	Mendonni	92
Masan	146, 202	Meneshena	239
Masang	120	Mentia	31, 149, 236
Mash	121	Mentluoo	31, 149, 236
Mash-kulay	121	Menya	112
Masha	121, 122, 367	Merapu-kai	239
Mashiputrie	47	Merdumgeeah	61
Mat	120	Merikoolu	31, 150, 162, 236
Mat-kansha	79, 228	Merissa	213
Matar	120	Merowrie	10
Mathee	31, 149, 236	Mersingee	358
Mattakarulu	110, 230	Mesakhee	341
Matusee	16, 298	Mesoor	270
Matusi	126	Mesta	140
Maud	109	Mesta-paut	338
Maudrin	213	Metha-kamarunga	145
Maund	258	Methee	31, 149, 236
Maut-ke-bajee	176	Methee-ludoo	271
Mava	18, 147, 235	Methee-shak	31, 149, 236
Mavi	18, 147, 235	Methika	31, 149, 236

	PAGE		PAGE
Metta-pala-tige	57	Mooganee	122
Metta-vauke	174	Mookum-pala	54
Mety	39, 237	Moola	138
Meweez	144, 210	Moolie-ke-teil	21, 280
Mijo	300	Moolinghie	138
Minamolu	121	Mooloo-vangay	76, 156, 352
Minumulu	122	Mooluka	138
Mirch	81, 247	Moona-mal	304
Mirchai	57	Moonaga	31, 150, 236
Mirialoo	81, 247	Mooncha	38, 161
Mirzunjoosh	65	Moondla aroo	151
Mishmee teeta	2	Moondri	146, 220, 279, 298
Mishmish	152	Moong	121, 271, 299
Missreya	38, 237	Moongay	31, 150, 236
Mitho-lanee	131	Moonghill	95
Mizunjoosh	242	Moongphulli	117
Mobarkha	96	Moonya	38, 161
Mochajet	172	Mooree	41, 238
Mochurrus	10, 275	Moorngay	31, 150, 236
Moduga	27, 283	Moorunga	31, 150, 236
Moga-beerakoo	62	Moorungay	31, 150, 236
Moghadam	288	Mooslee-seah	92
Mogul-karanda	299	Mooslee-kund	89
Mohe	304	Moosta	94
Mohanam	172	Moostaka	94
Mchar	120	Moostighenza	55, 171
Mohol	93	Moosumbir	90
Mohr Add	281	Moot	120
Mohr Madow	281	Mootamy	109
Moina	164	Mootha	94
Mok	90	Moothee	31, 149, 236
Mokah	160	Moothera	119
Mokka	113, 175	Mootricunjayvie	76
Mola-kura	175	Mor punkhee	97
Molam	156, 301	Mori	349
Molay-keeray	175	Morceda	146, 299
Mollaghai	239	Morr	20
Moloovookodi	81	Morung elachee	248
Mou-aloo	182	Mota-bondara	353
Monara-mal	30	Mota-kurmul	133
Mooa	304	Motee-choor-ludoo	271
Moodga	121, 122	Moul-elavoo	10, 346
Moodheree	131	Moula	169, 222, 267
Moodu-wara	52, 222	Mourah	267
Mooygeeah	46	Mourha	222
Moog	121, 358	Mowa	169, 267

	PAGE		PAGE
Nalkee	338	Neel-podma	136
Nalla-ariti	184	Neela-gheerie	28
Namball-paio	154	Neeladintona	28
Nambu	83	Neela-jeeleeroo	222, 52
Nana	63, 202, 240	Neelee	317
Nanah	353	Neeleghentana	28
Nanas	186	Neelofir	5, 136
Nanguli	106	Neelufir	136
Nankah	43, 238, 303	Neelum	317
Napa	134	Neem	15, 278, 297, 347
Nard	46	Neemeeri	354
Nardjil	188, 230, 268	Neer-goobbie	67
Naredoo	155	Neeradimootoo	302
Narel	188, 230, 268	Neergoonda	243
Narikadam	188, 230, 268	Neermollie	67
Narikel	188, 230, 268	Neernoochie	66
Narikela	188, 230, 268	Neervalum	77
Narikelee-kool	146, 200	Neervaula	77
Narindj-helu	141, 199	Neerwanga	174
Naringee	12, 141, 199	Neety-kulwa	136
Narkeru	58, 172	Nekra	58, 172
Narlee-pakh	270	Nela-hummatu	60
Narooneendee	53	Nela-poon	27
Narroovalli	58, 172	Nela-sanagalu	117, 299
Narunga	12, 141, 199	Nela-thungadoo	27
Narunj	12, 141, 199	Nela-vellaga	13, 142
Nashpatee	152	Nela-vemba	67
Nata	29	Nelajeeleeroo	52, 222
Natacaranja	29	Nelanuga	157
Natchnee	109	Nelay-codalay	117, 299
Natoovadamcottay	33, 152	Nelepannay	92
Naufar	134	Nell-mall	56
Navonay	111	Nella-budinga	156
Nawasi	188, 230, 268	Nella-chikurkai	120
Nawel	155	Nella-pesalu	121
Nayavaylei	294	Nella-shama	111
Nayi-miris	239	Nella-shamaloo	111
Naypalum	77	Nella-toomie	25, 126
Nazbo	64, 241	Nella-vemoo	67
Nazbu	64, 241	Nellagummudu	57
Nazuc	146, 200	Nellajidi	20, 147, 279
Neajam	69	Nellatady	93
Neboo	12, 141, 200, 234	Nelle	77, 179, 246
Neel	317	Nelle-peasara	121
Neel-kulmee	57	Nelli	76, 179, 246
Neel-nummatu	223	Nellie-kai	77, 179, 246

	PAGE		PAGE
Nelloo	110, 230	Noochie	244
Nelumbo-junwa	136	Nooe	349
Nelun	5, 136	Noomooloo	305
Nemboo	12, 141, 200, 234	Noona	319
Nemmma pandoo	12, 141, 200, 234	Noonee-glika	300
Nenuphar	134	Novu	127
Nepala	77, 307	Nrooskura	20, 147, 279
Nepaylum	77, 307	Nubaree	76, 179, 246
Neringee	17	Nubtee	28
Neringil	17	Nugga	31, 150, 236
Newaree	110	Nukhel	191
Ngoo-see	71	Nukkeru	58, 172
Ni-kei	71	Nuli	31, 149, 200, 236
Nie-shukhir	268	Nulla-gilakara	3, 233
Nie-shukr	231	Nulla-oomatee	60, 223
Niee-hindes	95	Nulla-woodoloo	121
Niellatirtooa	64, 241	Nuni-beera	159
Nil	317	Nunjoond	16
Nil-tel-olu	136	Nunkatai	270
Nilaverie	27	Nunnari-vayar	53
Nilavoola	13, 42	Nur	188, 230, 268
Nili	317	Nureni-kelangu	183
Nilkatarodu	28	Nutsiragum	40
Nilofar	134	Nya-yoke-koun	81, 247
Nilofer	134		
Nim	15, 278, 297		
Nimba	15, 278, 297		
Nimbara	349	Obab	59
Nimbooka	12, 141, 200, 234	Octli	213
Ninei	168	Oka	93, 170, 229
Nir-pongelion	368	Oka-mundel	93, 170, 191
Nirabisi	87	Okh-hywan	47
Nirbisi	1, 2, 87	Ol	193
Nirbisha	87	Olinda	25
Nirgundi	244	Ollaah	119
Nirmalla	56	Olowa	149
Nirmullee	56	Oobala chowl	110
Niru-vangu	172	Oochi	159
Nishindha	66	Ood-i-balessan	20
Nisinda	244	Oodbeg	93, 229
Nispava	119	Oodha	95, 363
Niswut	58	Oodit-ke-ludoo	271
Niu-soria	257	Ookh	231, 268
Nivara	110	Oolandoo	121
Niyagala	92	Oolowa	31, 236
Nona	133	Oolowaton	90

	PAGE		PAGE
Oolsee	183	Palandu	186
Ooma	16, 126, 298	Palang-killungu	87
Oondee	13, 277, 296	Palas	27, 283, 357
Oori	110, 230	Palasa	27, 283
Ooru-dumbala	122	Palassie	27, 283
Oorud	121, 122	Palavay-raynoo	55, 321
Ooruttah-chundanum	317	Palay	288
Ooruvee	110	Palla-patta	54
Oos	231, 268	Palleroo	17
Ooshturkhar	26	Pallus-kakria	27, 283
Oostakhoodus	62	Palo	159
Ooteraynie	69	Palsuroo	352
Ootrum	340	Paltoo	152
Ooturuj	12, 142	Paluk	69, 176, 177
Oowus	144, 210	Palungoo	338
Opodaki	177	Pambudda	173
Ord	50	Pampi	248, 325
Orkis	86	Pan	207, 229, 341
Orol	117	Pan-jambool	355
Oschar	52, 222	Panang kulloo	188, 230, 256, 267
Oshak	40	Pannag-kalung	257
Oshba	53	Panasa	179
Oshmar	52, 222	Panawla	8, 139
Ossfar	303	Panayala	8
Ousfudnoon	59	Panch-shim	120
Oushneh	65, 242	Panchadara	268
Ouycon	212	Pandang	186, 192
P		Pandi-pavel	159
Paak	93, 229	Pandiavanak	78
Pachcha-pesula	121	Pandili-dosa	157
Pachchaku	71, 244	Pandree-chickee	158, 302
Padel	357	Panee-phul	155
Padri	357	Paneero	139
Pagada	304	Pangah	33
Pagala-nully	320	Pangree	352
Paharbuttee	320	Pania	10
Pahari-poodenah	64, 241	Paniala	8, 10
Pakke	9, 265	Paniamala	170
Pala	54, 55, 245, 321	Panichekai	168
Pala-chukkanderu	53	Panitisjika	168
Palla-coodija	54	Paniz	213
Pala-garuda	54	Pankejur	86
Palak	55, 321	Panmuohri	41, 238
Palam	18, 147, 235	Panny-pyre	122
		Panu-kodol	183
		Papa	160

	PAGE		PAGE
Papara budama	37	Paycoomuti	37
Papaya	160	Payera	110, 230
Papeeta	55	Payok	73
Pappoia	160	Pecaj	186
Papeya	160	Peda-pail-kuru	38, 161
Paranghi-sambrani	23, 281	Pedda-batsalla	177
Parassum	283	Pedda-botuku	58, 172
Paratie	337	Pedda-gillakara	41, 238
Paravata	142	Pedda-kalevie	170
Paringay	85	Pedda-kalinga	133
Parimkimanah	146, 279, 298	Pedda-kana-regu	8, 139
Paris	294, 346	Peddachintoo	18, 298, 349
Paris-pipal	294, 346	Peddiganti	112
Parnasa	64, 241	Peddumanum	349
Paroak	73	Peechenggah	159
Parr-jamb	357	Peekunkai	159
Parsie-cunjamkoray	63, 240	Peela-datura	6, 293
Paru	119	Peeliadagoo	29
Parul	358	Peepal	80, 247
Paruli	358	Peepul	80, 363
Parunkimavah	220	Peero	170
Pasalu	121	Peet-shola	30, 284
Pashanabheddie	64, 241	Peeta	248, 325
Passam-batu	362	Peetooma	31
Passapoo	248, 325	Peeyar	146, 299
Pasto	6, 125, 206	Peik-khyen	80, 247
Pat	338	Peinimarum	276, 295
Pata	4	Peiteira-manjo	146, 220, 279, 298
Patta-mandar	352	Pekarakai	354
Pataka	157	Pelli-pessara	122
Patangee	316	Peloa	35
Patchay-pyre	122	Pemayrutie	62
Patinga-cutty	316	Penang	93
Patola	160	Pendaloo	172
Patranga	15, 349	Penerroo	59
Patrashi	68	Pengirimana	372
Patsa-pesaloo	122	Peni-ke-shumbali	66
Patrabunga	75	Penlay-pa-dein	91
Patuli	358	Penty	188, 256, 267
Patunga	316	Pere-aretei	86
Pava-kai	159	Perinjara	155
Pavitra	373	Perintoddalei	146
Pavvu danimma	36	Perinvullie-kelenga	182, 183
Pawak	229	Peru-marum	349
Pawat	339	Peruga-tota-kura	175
Payaprasadi	56	Perumarundu	75

	PAGE		PAGE
Perun-siragum	41, 238	Pitcha-ghedie	157
Perungyum	41, 287	Pitto	214
Pesang	184	Pituli-jamai-pooli-shim	120
Petalu-ular	160	Piturkurra	38
Petaree	179	Piworee	212, 214
Petha	342	Piyala	146, 299
Pevetti	59	Poalkaya	160
Peyara	154	Podeelmaum	26, 330
Peycommuttee	37	Podi-wilanga	160
Phænile	15, 297	Poghada	288
Phal-modecca	57	Poghako	223
Phalsi	140	Poghei	223
Pharaho	140	Poka	93, 229
Phasee	352	Pol	188, 230, 268
Phaur	213, 214	Pola	4, 205
Phenila	146	Polechee	140
Phulsha	140, 208	Pollium	31, 149, 236
Phunsee	353	Pomida-tangedu	30
Phunus	179, 355, 361	Ponassa	109
Pi-tsi	195, 258	Pongam	299
Piassaba	342	Ponghuj	5, 136
Pieraloo	45	Pongolam	307, 361
Pila	179	Ponnanga	15
Pilavoo	179	Ponpadyrce	357
Pillivendram	59	Ponta-letsche	318
Pilpil	81, 247	Pooagakaratha	159
Pilpul	80, 247	Pooah	341
Pina	186	Pooarasoo	294
Pinang	229	Poodalungai	160
Pinari-marum	346	Poodina	63, 240
Pindetuka	164	Pooi	177
Pinnis	177	Pooley-munajee	338
Pinnay	13, 277, 296	Pooliaray	145
Pipilie	80, 247	Poomarum	277
Pipingya	156, 301	Poombeh	337
Pippala	274	Poomplemoos	142
Pippul	80, 247, 322	Poon	346, 347
Pippula	80	Poona	13, 277, 296
Pippuli	80, 247, 322	Poonag	13, 322
Pippuloo	80, 247	Poonaga	13, 277, 296, 322
Pista	270	Poonagamu	13, 277, 296
Pistah	152	Poonagum	322
Pistan-sug	58, 172	Poonanga	297
Pit-papra	7	Poonaykalie	32
Pitavoola	13, 142	Poondru	239
Pitcha	157	Poonee	114

	PAGE		PAGE
Poongamarum ..	299	Pundru ..	268
Poonnag ..	78	Puneer ..	131
Poonnaga ..	78	Puneer-jafota ..	59
Poonnagam ..	78	Pungie ..	347
Poont ..	320	Punjabee piaz ..	32
Poor ..	10	Punjah ..	153
● Pooreethee ..	186	Punjeh-miriem ..	67
Poori ..	269	Punjungoosht ..	66
Poorika ..	175	Puppali ..	160
Pootika ..	177	Pureseoshun ..	97
Pootsakaia ..	37	Purna ..	229
Poounum ..	169, 222, 267	Puroo ..	186
Poovandie-cottay ..	15, 297	Puopookeeray ..	38, 161
Porassum ..	27	Purru danimma ..	154
Porsung ..	294	Purula ..	159
Porush ..	294, 346	Purwar ..	160
Post ..	6, 125, 206	Purwud ..	159
Pothur-choor ..	240	Pusani-kai ..	158
Poti-batsali-koora ..	177	Pushkara ..	86
Potlakaya ..	160	Pusnee ..	110, 230
Potti-gumadi ..	158, 302	Pusse ..	139
Potti-kakar ..	159	Put-lanee ..	131
Pottidumpa ..	92	Putchuk ..	48
Pottola ..	160	Puticaraja ..	29
Pouk-bin ..	27, 283	Putootoadi ..	183, 230, 256, 267
Poursanghai ..	346	Putruj ..	72
Pratyuk-pushpi ..	69	Putrunjiva ..	307
Priyungoo ..	111	Putta ..	338
Pubha ..	348	Puttanie ..	123
Pucha-payaroo ..	121	Puttie ..	337
Pudda-kanrew ..	8, 139	Puttung ..	316
Pudma ..	5, 85, 136	Puwak ..	93
Pudmapadoo ..	5, 136	Pyal ..	146, 299
Pudum ..	5, 136	Pyeentagar-ne-thee ..	83
Pukko ..	139	Pykassie ..	28
Pula-marum ..	346		
Pulantoo ..	186		
Pulla-chiuta ..	145		
Pulla-tige ..	53, 223		
Pulooa ..	338		
Pumaroa ..	85		
Pulque ..	213		
Pun ..	343		
Punchpallow ..	368		
Punday ..	338		
Pundrica ..	338		

Q

Qortom ..	303
Quara-m'-däuer ..	157
Quara-tauvil ..	157
Quass ..	213
Quhoueh ..	187, 221, 261
Quinoa ..	260
Quoi-totá-kura ..	176

R				PAGE				PAGE
				PAGE	Rat-hihiri	..	..	359
Rabu ..	..	..	138	Rat-jambool	..	..	..	355
Racha-usirike ..	..	76,	246	Rat-niwiti	..	..	..	177
Racta-bun-pool ..	..	..	177	Rata-aba	..	7, 125, 138,	233	
Race ..	7, 125, 138, 233,	234		Rata-attikka	..	..	..	180
Ragalu ..	..	..	109	Rata-innala	..	..	..	174
Ragee ..	..	..	109	Rata-jambu	..	..	..	154
Raggheree-ke-bajee ..	..	..	175	Rata-kækeri	..	..	156, 301	
Raggi ..	..	..	109	Rata-kodol	..	..	..	183
Raghie ..	..	..	322	Rata-komadu	..	..	156, 301	
Rai ..	7, 125, 138,	233		Rata-nelli	..	..	76, 246	
Raja-jambu	..	..	154	Rata-nil-nakuta	..	..	..	66
Rajgeera ..	..	..	260	Rata-œmbilla	..	..	..	181
Rajika ..	7, 109, 125, 138,	233		Rata-œnduru	..	..	41, 238	
Rajpootuka ..	..	..	59	Rata-tora	..	..	..	117
Rakhal-kulay ..	..	..	122	Rataændaroo	..	..	77, 307	
Rakta-khurnah ..	..	..	113	Ratamee	..	..	..	168
Rakto-chitra ..	..	..	67	Rathnetul	..	..	..	67
Ral ..	..	..	276	Rattaloo	..	..	..	172
Rala ..	..	..	111	Ratu-pera	..	..	..	154
Ralee ..	..	..	112	Raushanak	..	..	..	156
Ram-phul ..	..	..	133	Ratty ..	..	..	..	122
Ram-turai ..	..	..	140	Rawla ..	..	..	..	111
Rama-phalam ..	..	..	133	Rawund	..	..	..	70
Rama-Sita ..	..	..	133	Rawund-cheenee-seerah	..	..	..	14
Rama-Sitapullam ..	..	..	133	Ray ..	..	..	..	322
Rama-Sitapundoo ..	..	..	133	Rayla-kaia	..	..	..	28
Rambat-polukampat ..	..	..	68	Razaneh-roomee	..	..	43, 238	
Rambeh ..	..	..	144	Razeeanuj	..	..	41, 238	
Ramee ..	..	..	341	Rebhri ..	..	..	..	160
Ramichum ..	..	..	372	Rechuk	..	..	..	77
Ramiserumvayr ..	..	..	45	Reebass ..	..	..	..	70
Ramkanta ..	..	25, 126		Reevudee	..	..	..	270
Ramtil ..	..	..	303	Relbun ..	..	..	..	321
Ramtulsee ..	..	63, 240		Relloogaddy	..	..	..	343
Ramudi-talambralu ..	113, 128			Reso ..	..	..	..	68
Ran-amb ..	..	148, 235		Reteh ..	..	..	15, 297	
Ran-phunnus ..	..	..	361	Reugha ..	..	..	146, 200	
Ran-Sirrus ..	..	..	351	Rewund-chenee	..	..	..	70
Rana ..	36, 154, 201			Reyghoo	..	..	146, 200	
Rana-wara ..	..	..	27	Reyla ..	..	..	..	30
Ranga-moog ..	..	..	121	Rhaduni	..	..	..	39
Ranjuna ..	..	148, 316		Rheea ..	..	..	..	341
Rarak ..	..	15, 297		Rhu-tulsi	..	..	64, 241	
Rasamalla ..	..	81, 82		Rihan ..	..	..	64, 241	
Rassu-coronde ..	..	..	72	Rishta ..	..	..	15, 297	

PAGE			S			PAGE
Rita ..	15, 297,	366	Saba ..	..	..	110
Rivend-tchini ..	..	70	Saba ..	..	..	230
Roatanga ..	..	277	Sacasander ..	..	..	75
Rockeb-el-djammel ..	..	176	Sachang ..	..	..	316
Roghen ..	..	127	Sacki ..	..	..	213
Roghen-balsam ..	..	20	Sad ..	..	..	94
Roghen-toorb ..	..	21, 280	Sada-dhatura ..	..	..	60, 223
Rohun ..	..	15, 349	Sada-jamai-kooli-shim ..	..	..	120
Rohuna ..	..	15, 349	Sada-raee ..	7, 125,	138, 233	
Rolong ..	..	262	Saddacoppie ..	..	..	38, 237
Rouen ..	..	15, 349	Sadikka ..	..	..	245
Rong ..	..	14	Sadrus ..	..	..	72
Roodraksha ..	..	365	Saduee djar ..	..	..	131
Roodrakya ..	..	365	Saffaron ..	..	88, 249,	325
Rooi ..	..	337	Sag-paluk ..	..	..	69
Roomie-mastike ..	..	19	Sagafoon ..	..	..	40
Roosa ..	..	371	Sagargota ..	..	..	29
Roosa-ke-tel ..	..	372	Sagu ..	..	..	253
Rooz ..	..	110, 230	Sagwan ..	..	..	359
Roro ..	..	316	Sagwire ..	..	..	213
Rosakenda ..	..	182	Saigut ..	..	31, 150,	236
Rotecubung ..	..	60, 223	Sainga ..	..	31, 150,	236
Rowee ..	..	52, 222	Saim-ke-puttee ..	..	..	119
Rowgen ..	..	78, 307	Saj ..	..	..	276
Ruckta-sembul ..	..	10, 346	Sajuwan ..	..	..	280
Ruct-handoon ..	..	317	Sakachara ..	..	..	318
Ructa-kumbala ..	..	134	Sakara ..	..	..	268
Ructa-sinduka ..	..	134	Sakka ..	..	..	221
Rudrajada ..	..	64, 241	Sakkara ..	..	..	268
Rugt-rorar ..	..	18	Sakur-chuna ..	..	..	271
Rugtroora ..	..	356, 358	Sakur-kund ..	..	..	172
Ruhin ..	..	15, 349	Sal ..	..	..	276
Rujuni-gundha ..	..	91	Sala ..	..	..	276, 280
Rukt-roora ..	..	18	Salabi ..	..	..	213
Rukta-chitraca ..	..	67	Salada ..	..	..	49, 165
Rukta-chunduna ..	134, 148, 316,	317	Salagit ..	..	..	56, 81, 82
Ruktaloo ..	..	172	Salai ..	..	23, 24, 25,	280
Ruman ..	..	36, 156, 201	Salavamirrialoo ..	..	..	80
Rusala ..	..	231, 268	Salbia ..	..	..	66, 242
Rushoon ..	..	250	Sale ..	..	..	280
Rusot ..	..	5	Salep misree ..	..	..	85
Ruta-et-olu ..	..	134	Sallaci ..	..	..	23, 280
Ruta-tel-olu ..	..	136	Salmali ..	..	..	10, 346
Rutagoradia ..	..	123	Salooopa ..	..	..	237
Ruvya ..	..	133	Sama ..	..	..	111

	PAGE		PAGE
Samai	111	Saura	213
Samalu	66	Saurif	43, 238
Samangka	157	Sawa	111
Samauka	157	Sawee	111
Sambranee	50	Sawil-coodie	320
Sami	31	Saya	45
Samootrapoo-tenkaya	93	Sayamali	10
Sampsun	75	Sayanmul	319
Samundur-lanee	131	Saynd-ka-dood	77
Samya	316	Sazgaran	112
Sana	339	Schakeri-schora	158
Sana-pat	27	Schara	213
Sanakha	118	Schedach-nindi	175
Sanalinga	72	Schettiecodivalie	67
Sanchi-sursoon .. 7, 125, 138, 233	233	Schevika	81
Sandanum	359	Schit-elu	127, 305
Sandhy-araga	91	Schædaveli	91
Sanigheloo	118	Schæir	110
Sanji	68	Schunda-pana	257, 267
Sanni-nayan	50	Seb	151
Santoor	144	Seba	151
Sanwa	111	Seduri	66
Saou	111	Seeb	151
Sapang	316	Seemie-takalie-pullam	173
Sapht	61	Seendoorkum .. 127, 165, 303, 320	320
Sar-kuchoo	193	Seer	87, 250
Sara	343	Seeree-cayoo	134
Sarakon-nekai	28	Seesoo	351
Sarang	134	Seeta maas	122
Sari	110	Seetaphul	134
Sarshapa .. 7, 125, 138, 233	233	Sefakuss	66, 242
Saruss	83	Segapoo	118
Sarwud	45, 164	Segapoo-ohandanum	217
Sat-sanda	75	Segoon	359
Satapushpa	43	Seingi-tige	34
Sataphushpha	43, 238	Sejanduna	351
Satawree	92	Sekaran	59
Sati-kulloo	256	Seleekkeh	71
Sathi	87	Sem-ke-gond	284
Sati	87	Sembu-nerenchi	17
Satoo	110	Semicattie	180
Sattacoppa	38, 237	Semsem	127, 305
Saturyoon	85	Semug-bil-shereen	40
Satween	54	Semug-te-ratees	40
Saukenda	87	Sendhi	192, 230, 268
Saur	10, 346	Sendrikka	68

	PAGE		PAGE
Seo	151	Shea	304
Sepala	320	Sheelasutto-coielloo	56
Sepistan	58, 172	Sheendie-codie	4
Septaperna	54	Sheera	277
Sepudday	48	Sheerderukht-zekoom	71
Serag-al-coshrob	61	Shejereh-miriem	67
Seringata	155	Sheloo	58, 172
Setapushpa	238	Shemee	369
Sewur, or Sihar	131	Shemmarum	15, 349
Seyr	360	Shendorvail-chand	183
Shabin	26, 330	Shendree	78, 322
Shada-nuteeya	175	Shephalika	320
Shadamanjee	46	Shetavurrie	91
Shadipa	53	Sheti-putsa	37
Shah-aloo	152	Shevadie	58
Shah-bulloom	82	Shevium	81
Shahlooj	152	Shewun	358
Shahusferum	64, 241	Shia-dzaon	77
Shaitan	54	Shial kanta	6, 293
Shajina	31, 150, 236	Shikorieh	49
Shaka-tunga	94	Shimbee	118
Shakara-koomatei	157	Shimlet	31, 149, 236
Shakhool	117	Shindelwan	255
Shakinee	175	Shinduga	351
Shaleya	38, 237	Shiooli	320
Shalgram	137	Shirkhist	52, 265
Shali	110, 230	Shirkist	9
Shaloo	109, 266	Shitturridge	67
Shalook	134	Shjugaree	155
Shama	111	Shlonga-kuspi	28
Shameula	10	Sholee	87
Shamoola	111	Shooklika	145
Shapruna	59	Shoolika	87
Sharab-el-hommeysa	202	Shoonez	3, 233
Sharab-el-toot	202	Shook-cheena	85
Sharbat	202	Shora-kai	157
Sharkara-kanda	172	Showkran	61
Shatawri	91	Shreephula	11, 141
Shatha-koopha	38, 237	Shubit	38, 237
Shatra	7	Shudee	318
Shaturuj	7	Shuer-ul-jin	96
Shanamoo	339	Shuftaloo	151
Shayngcottay	20, 147, 279	Shujrudal	83
Shayraat-coochie	56	Shukhir	268
Shayrangcottay	20, 147	Shullokee	23
Shazira	40	Shumak	19

	PAGE		PAGE
Shumbalie	244	Sinhala-asamodagan ..	43, 238
Shumbaloo	67	Sini-averai	118
Shumi	369	Siragum	40, 237
Shunaca-barbara ..	294	Siree	373
Shunkoo-puspa	28	Siri	229, 230
Shurifa	134	Sirinika	109
Shutapoospha	38, 237	Sirinjie	318
Shuturkai	26	Siris	351
Shwet-akund	52, 222	Siroo-kuttalay	90
Shwet-shimool	10	Sirroo-eetchum	257
Shwet-uparajita ..	28	Sirrooeetchum	192
Shwet-urka	52	Sirus	351
Shweta-gurjan	275	Sirshuf	7, 125, 138, 233
Shwetrace	7, 125, 138, 233	Sissoo	351
Shyamaka	111	Sit-sal	351
Shiah-daneh	3, 233	Sitaphulam	134
Sibr	90	Sitapundoo	134
Sibukao	316	Sitapullam	134
Sicakai	366	Sitasiva	38, 237
Sichew	213	Sittamindi	78, 306
Sidaran	12, 142	Sittamunak	78, 306
Sidhee	79	Situshooka	110
Sidhoul	87	Sjeria-samstravadi ..	37
Sidr	146, 200	Sjœir	110
Sigroo	31, 150, 236	Soak	111
Siibb-ellejl	69	Sobhanjun	31, 150, 236
Sila	280	Sodi	109
Sillaci	280	Sœlg	176
Sillarus	56, 81, 82	Sœlk	176
Simbalu	66	Sogo	257
Simbi	119	Sogunda.yoga	86
Simbini	119	Soie	38, 237
Sinbankarawa	80	Soimida	15
Sinday	213	Sola	369
Sinder-wanee	255	Som	53, 185
Sinderbur	255	Soma	53, 212, 223
Sindhooka	244	Somaluta	53, 223
Sindhuca	66	Somboo	43, 238
Sindica	168	Somida	349
Sinduya	244	Sompa	38, 237
Sindwara	66	Somraj	50
Singahar	320	Sona-moog	121
Singer	271	Sonali	28
Singginganascha ..	338	Sonf	41, 43, 238
Singhara	17, 155	Sonth	249
Singi	34, 153	Sonti	249

	PAGE		PAGE
Soodali	28	Sudusudu	77
Soodooloonoo	250	Sufed buch	94
Soodumotra	17	Suffaid behmen	49
Soogundapala	53	Suffaid-mooslie.. 10, 11, 90, 91, 92	
Soojee	262	Suffaid-sembul	10
Sookasa	156, 301	Suffaid-zeerah	40
Sookhdursoon	89	Suffet-pooi	177
Sookkoo	249	Suffaid-sukur-kundoo-aloo ..	172
Soolpha	38, 237	Suffrijam	154
Soomuna	113	Sug-ungoor	60
Soondia	112	Sugandha-muricha	80
Soondhi	136	Sugbeenuj	40
Sooparee	93, 229	Sugmoonina	57
Sooparshavaka	294, 346	Sujna	31, 150, 236
Soori	177	Sujrut-ul-hueyat	83
Soorinjan	92	Sukhur-ool-ashur	52, 266
Sooriya-gaha	294, 346	Sukkara-vella	172
Soorjya-mookhee	165	Sukkaray-vullie	172
Soorun	193	Sukkarei	268
Soota Mooli	7	Sukmuniar	57
Sootee	362	Sukun	179
Soovarnuka	28	Sulk	176
Sopu	38, 237	Suloopha	38
Sorasaw	64, 241	Sultan champa	13, 277, 296
Sorinjan	92	Sulu-koorra-tampala	175
Sosun	89	Sumbul	46
Soum	16	Sumi	15, 349
Sounder	369	Sumree	369
Sowa	38, 237	Sumrut-ul-asul	9
Soya	38, 237	Sumrut-ul-toorfa	9
Srikaya	134	Sumugh-ul-mehroos	41
Sringi	135	Sumundur-phul	37
Subjee	79	Suna	27
Subze	64, 241	Suna-mukhi	27
Suchianas	6, 293	Sundel	359, 360
Sucker-ke-cheeree	271	Sundelahmer	317
Sucker-ke-khel	271	Sundiaragum	68
Sucker-ke-til	271	Sundul	360
Suda-attana	60	Sunn	339
Suda-pera	154	Sunnee	338
Suda-tel-olu	136	Suphuree-koomra	158
Sudab	17	Sur	343
Suddapa	38, 237	Surabhi	280
Suddray-kullie-paal	77	Suray-bij	7, 125, 138, 233
Sudu-niwita	177	Suringee	13
Sudu-tam-pala	175	Surkhus	97

	PAGE
Suroo	83
Surpunka	13, 277, 296
Surraponna	13
Surson	7, 125, 138, 233
Sursoo	294
Sursul	294
Surwarree-hurda	34
Susha	156, 301
Sushenas	170
Suttee	87
Sutur	242
Sutur-phunee	270
Suva	38, 237
Suvana	280
Svaytaurkum	222
Swadoo-kuntuka	8, 139
Swamy	15, 349
Syalita	133

T

Taag	339
Taam	109, 113
Tabasheer	95
Tabee	80, 247
Tabu	268
Tacamahaca	277
Tadagunny	118
Tadala	193
Tadi	33, 153
Tæmbili	188, 230, 268
Tafia	213
Tafi	188, 230, 256, 267
Tagada	357
Tal	188, 230, 256, 267
Tal-gaha	188, 230, 256, 267
Tal-moolee	93
Tala	188, 230, 256, 267
Taleesfur	51
Talimkhana	67
Talisfar	51, 245, 246
Talmoor	93
Talopota	27
Talisha	8
Talishapatric	8
Talisputric	8

	PAGE
Talum	192
Tamalap	229
Tamalaputra	72
Taman	353
Tamana	302
Tamara	5, 136, 145
Tamara-Tonga	145
Tamarhindee	31, 149, 200, 236
Tamartam	145
Tamattie	173
Tambaca	223
Tamboolie	229
Tambhudud-da-meerchingay	239
Tambugai	276
Tambul	179
Tambut	127
Tamdoolja	175
Tameer-vittang	91
Tami	109
Tamidaloo	109
Tamir	70
Tamkai	33, 153
Tampiu	144
Tamra-koota	223
Tan	268
Tanakoo-marum	8
Tanahal	111
Tangayree	27
Tanghedoo	27
Tani	33, 153
Tanna	111
Tanneola	110, 230
Tanpo	213
Tantakura	173
Tapeeriya	173
Tapureea	170
Tar	188, 230, 256, 267
Tar-phunee	270
Tarasun	214
Tarboozeh	157
Tarchon	166
Tari	213
Tarie	230, 256
Taroom	317
Tarukavepa	297
Tati-kulloo	188, 230, 256, 267

	PAGE		PAGE
Tawmaray	5, 136	Tetoo	358
Tayef	90	Tettam-cottay-marun ..	56
Taynga	188, 230, 268	Tettamperel-marum ..	56
Tebu	231	Tewus	351
Tebu-gas	86	Thaikoo	359
Tedlapala	55, 321	Thanwen	88, 249, 325
Teeliagurjun	275	Tharrabee	13
Teerooga	257, 267	Theet-kyaboh	72
Teesul	348	Thelly	282
Teff	213	Thembau-kamakah ..	15, 278
Tehscha	78, 307	Thembua-kamanah ..	297
Tej	360	Thikiree	121
Tej-pat	71, 72	Thooguree	271
Tejbul	17	Thoono	85
Tejeeroocansjava ..	228	Thuhur	131
Teka	359	Thulkooree	41
Tekka	359	Ticor	254
Tel-kekune	306	Ticorai-kulai	121
Tel-kohomba	15, 278, 297	Tienching	321
Tel-tala	127, 305	Tiga-tshumoodoo ..	53, 223
Telashroobe	75	Tik	131
Teldomba	13, 277, 296	Tikur	254
Tella-castoorie-passoopoo	87	Til	127, 305
Tella-chikurkai ..	120	Til-dana	271
Tella-giniya-chettu ..	26	Tila	127, 305
Tella-koocha	156	Tilaparni	317
Tella-kulwa	134	Tileakoora	55
Tella-oomatie	60, 223	Timbiri	168
Tella-tegada	58	Timbooree	168
Tella-tota-kura	175	Timboornee	168
Tella-tunbetten-kaya ..	118	Timmer	131
Tella-ulimida	8	Timmue	80
Tella	159	Tin	180
Tellajelladoo	52, 222	Tinghe-batsali-kooria ..	177
Tellani-pudmam	5, 136	Tinisha	351
Tellavavillie	66	Tintili	31, 149, 200, 236
Telmee	304	Tintiree	31, 149, 200, 236
Tembul	229	Tipilie	80, 247
Temr	191	Tippatingay	4
Tenga	188, 230, 268	Tippili	80, 247
Tenkaia	188, 230, 268	Tirnootpatchie	64, 241
Tenney	111	Tirucalli	360
Tentool	31, 149, 200, 236	Tisi	16, 126, 298
Teora	120	Tittacommodoo	37
Teorce	58	Titu-lao	157
Teriac-rowstyan	250	Tiwaj	54

	PAGE		PAGE
Tiwur	37	Tsaluma	51
Tiya-mamidi	147	Tschema-pungee-marum	8
Tkeng-hia	35	Tsettindarum	30
Toandi	33, 153	Tshil-ankaloo	55, 321
Toddy	213	Tsiagri-nuren	183
Tofil	93, 229	Tsiapangum	316
Tohft-ul-Mumineen	248, 325	Tsjacka.	179
Tokheibung-roomee	61	Tsjanakua	86
Tom	250	Tsjandana-marum	359
Tomi-tomi	140	Tsjavonna-aralee	54
Tomon	87	Tsjeroo-cansjava	79
Tonga	207	Tsjetlipulle	109
Toodree.	91	Tsjo	341
Toolasce	64, 241	Tsulla-ghedalloo	91
Toolsee.	64, 241, 365, 367	Tsuma	51
Toom	148, 235	Tub-ir-zud	263
Toomba	157	Tuba-bidji	4, 205
Toombacco	223	Tubsheer	95
Toombikai	168	Tuckir	76
Toomutti	302	Tucum	342
Toon	348	Tufah-ul-shitan	61
Tooner	85	Tuffah-parsee	150
Toong	78, 322	Tuffah	151
Toor	117, 369	Tuffah-ul-urz	47
Toorfa	9, 265	Tuj	71
Tooria	7, 125, 233	Tukm balungoo	62
Toorun	146	Tula	181, 337
Toorunj.	12, 142	Tulka-pyre	120
Toorunjabin	9, 265	Tumak	223
Toot	181	Tumba-karawilla	159
Tophlee	173	Tumbi	146, 299
Tose	110	Tumika.	168
Tota-kura	175	Tumma-chettu	25, 126
Tota-pyre	119	Tummeda-mamidi	147, 279
Towaray	117	Tumtum	19
Towdrie	10	Tun-pat-tala	127, 305
Trasta-walu	58	Tuna	348
Treeakfarook	63	Tunda	348
Triangguli	122	Tunnus.	351, 352
Trincalli	289	Turb	138
Trivoorta	58	Turbid	58
Trong	174	Turbooj	157
Tru-jo-gosht	37	Tureh-khorasani	64, 241
Tru-jo-par	37	Turi	159
Tsa-roo-mamadi	146, 299	Turmooz	157
Tsa roo-puppo	146, 299	Turphyla	86

	PAGE
Turshak	177
Turuck	38, 161
Turulliamook-mool	156
Turunjabeen	26
Turwur	27, 332
Tussac	269
Tuverica	7, 125, 138, 233
Tuvo	268

U

Uarakesshefa	59
Ubdie narikaylum	93
Uch	231, 268
Uddalu	122
Udumbara	373
Ufar	67
Ufkar	47
Uffes	83
Ufghanin	17
Ugir-toorkee	94
Ugni-jwala	318
Uk	131
Ukeil-nefseh	77
Ukleel-ul-jilbal	65, 242
Ukrufus	182
Ukuj	152
Ulandoo	121, 122
Ulaneeyoon	80
Ulavoo	157
Ulatchandul	92
Ulfaz Udwiye 5, 21, 29, 31, 42	92, 149, 236
Ullum	249
Ulsee-badrooge	64, 241
Ulsee	16, 126, 298
Uluk baghdanee	19
Ulundu-mæ	122
Umana	60, 223
Umaseen	144, 210
Umbedhur	34
Umbir	83
Umboalay	160

	PAGE
Umgheelan	25, 126
Umlika	31, 149, 200, 236
Umrita	77, 179, 246
Umrood	152
Umul-koochi	300
Una-lee	95
Undie	345
Undimandarei	68
Undimandari	91
Undum	317
Ungoor	144, 210
Ungoor-shefa	60
Ungoosch	41, 287
Ungoosht-kunec-zuckan	64, 241
Unjeebar-roomee	5
Unjeer	180
Unjudan	41
Unkotha	182
Unoo	110, 230
Unsool	91
Ununtamool	53
Unzeroot	74
Upanga	69
Uparajita	28
Upas	181
Ura-kakara	159
Urena	262
Urfalayoorie	76, 179, 246
Urjoon	354
Urloo	110, 230
Urook-us-sefer	248, 325
Ursud	67
Urtenysa	67
Urur	117
Usarieh-mehuk	29
Userekee	78, 179, 246
Usfur	127, 165, 303, 320
Ushnan	69
Ushnaz-daoud	62
Ushuk-lanee	131
Ushwukurnika	276
Usrureh	46
Usslukeabie	66
Ussul-ul-loofah	61
Ussul-ul-rasun	80
Ussul-ul-urtenysa	67

	PAGE		PAGE
Ussulus-sosun-ul-assman-joonee	89	Vassamboos	94
Usteh-khurma	191	Vasunta	120
Usteruck	81	Vassuntagunda	78, 322
Ustrung	61	Vaya-velangam-chettu	51
Usturak	51, 82	Vayer	117, 299
Usulusoos	29	Vaympa	15, 278, 297
Utas	47	Vedooroo-oopoo	95
Utmeesa	48	Veeshamoostie	55, 171
Utrar	5	Vegisa	30, 284
Utruj	12, 142	Vel-venge	351
Uvva	133	Velaitee-moong	117, 299
Uyko	231, 268	Velanga	13, 142
		Veligarum	78, 322
		Vella-ellay	45, 164
		Vella-koodricum	276, 295
		Vella-koondricum	276
		Vellacoy	184
		Vellajung	81, 247
		Vellal	51
		Vellay bootali	11
		Velligudda	250
		Velvie	8
		Vendah	140
		Vendium	31, 149, 236
		Venggayum	186
		Ventak	353
		Venu-sanaga	117, 299
		Vepa	15, 278, 297
		Vepoodipatsa	64, 241
		Veppalie	54
		Verri-puchcha	37
		Veshamungaloo	89
		Veshimoonghi	89
		Vettilei	229
		Veypam	15, 278, 297
		Vibheetakee	33, 153
		Vidi-marum	58, 172
		Vijya	79, 228
		Vilati-mendee	36
		Vilva-marum	11, 141
		Vilva	11, 141
		Vilwa	8
		Vimbika	156
		Virana	372
		Viratara	372
		Vishaha	87

V

Vacha	94
Vadaga	94
Vadari	146, 200
Vadayvullie	31
Vahissee	159
Vakudu	170
Val-mellaghoo	80
Valaitee-gawat	126
Valarie	41
Valatipolam	20
Valei	184
Valesuloo	303
Valik	372
Valluk	78, 306
Valoothala	173
Valuluvy	18, 298, 349
Van-paratie	337
Vana-adrukum	88
Vana-raja	367
Varaga	111
Varagalu	111
Varagu	112
Varaka	111
Varana	8
Varvunna	8
Varriecoomutie	37
Vartta	173
Vasa	94
Vashampoo	94

	PAGE		PAGE
Vishala	37	Wall-wangee	173
Vishamandala	89	Wall	119
Vishaul	51	Walpapree	119
Vittie-vayr	372	Wambatu	174
Voa-vanguier	164	Wampee	142
Voandzou	149	Wanduru-mæ	119
Vodamovettilla	33, 153	Wangan	173
Voellarekoo	56	Wangee	173
Vola	20	Wangkai	174
Vonva	239	Warealee	41, 238
Vreehib-heda	111	Warrala	35
Vrishya	121	Warree	111
Vudge	94	Warrus	78
Vudza	94	Wassina-pilloo	372
Vukoola	288, 304	Watana	123
Vullam	13, 142	Watu-caju	146, 220, 279, 298
Vullay-poondoo	250	Watu-karapincha	141, 234
Vun-maray	348	Watu-jambu	154
Vullerkoo	52, 222	Wayalakoo	244
Vunahuridra	87	Wee	110, 230
Vungsha	95	Weni-wæla	4
Vurgoond	58, 172	Whonnay	317
Vutsunab	2	Widdetilam	63, 202, 240
Vyamboo	94	Wilaitée-sun	338
		Wilumpi	145
		Wolliguidda	186
		Womum	43, 238, 302
		Woo-me-la	265
		Wooddooloo	121
		Woodi	358
		Woodooga	76, 306
		Woolawooloo	119
		Woondmarum	15, 349
		Woondy	13
		Woosheriko	78, 179, 246
		Worga	111
		Worglo	111
		Wothalay	26, 330
		Wowlee	304
		Wuckoo-nar	339
		Wukkun	131
		Wull-ellu	127
		Wuna-raja	367
		Wurd	33, 200
		Wurka-tumbole	229
		Wurus	357

W

Wadda-kaha-væsamboo	94
Wæl-midi	144, 210
Wæla	179
Wætakeyiya	192
Wah-tai-ga-kyouk	95
Wahel schulli	67
Wahlea	197
Waho	131
Waiwarung	51
Waka	170
Wakara	179
Wakoomba	35, 370
Wal-amu	112
Wal-gummeris	80
Wal-inguru	88
Wal-kaha	87
Walaba	294
Wali-kukuru-man	45
Walkolundo	47

Y				Z			
			PAGE				PAGE
Yabrooz .. ..	..	..	61	Zachum .. ..	..	..	298
Yalum .. ..	..	..	248	Zafaran .. ..	..	88, 249,	325
Yamskalung ..	..	182,	183	Zafnee .. ..	..	..	74
Yasi .. ..	..	..	360	Zafran .. ..	..	88, 249,	325
Yastimadhucka ..	..	..	29	Zahr-el-lejl ..	..	..	68
Yavala .. ..	..	..	110	Zardak .. ..	..	..	162
Yavanala .. ..	..	..	113	Zardak-lahori ..	..	..	172
Yaylakooloo ..	..	..	248	Zebeeb .. ..	..	144, 202,	210
Yeanga .. ..	..	30,	284	Zedwar .. ..	..	..	87
Yeanuga-pulleroo ..	..	..	57	Zeerah-sheeah ..	..	..	39
Yebruj .. ..	..	..	61	Zeheii-koosh ..	..	..	211
Yecada .. ..	..	52,	222	Zengi-har .. ..	..	34,	153
Yegaar .. ..	..	..	281	Zerawund-draz ..	..	..	75
Yehela .. ..	..	..	153	Zerawund-geerd ..	..	..	76
Yel-wangee .. ..	..	..	174	Zerawund-mooderuj	..	..	75
Yelanga .. ..	..	13,	142	Zerawund-tuweel ..	..	..	70
Yelchee-dana ..	..	..	271	Zerumbad .. ..	..	..	87
Yelloo-cheddie ..	..	..	305	Zinjebeel-rutb ..	..	..	249
Yellay-oomattay ..	..	60,	223	Zinjebeel-tur ..	..	..	249
Yelloo .. ..	..	..	127	Zinzeyd .. ..	..	..	178
Yennapootoo-nalikeh - jemmo-				Zira .. ..	..	..	237
doo .. ..	..	48		Zirdchoobeh ..	..	248,	325
Yepi .. ..	..	..	352	Zireer .. ..	..	..	29
Yeramy .. ..	..	..	187	Zirishk .. ..	..	..	5
Yercum .. ..	..	52,	222	Zirnub-birmee ..	..	..	85
Yerra-batsalla ..	..	..	177	Zirsood .. ..	..	248,	325
Yerra-chitra ..	..	..	67	Zœjt .. ..	..	..	308
Yerra-kodivaylie ..	..	..	67	Zœnzalacht .. ..	..	..	297
Yerra-kulwa ..	..	..	134	Zofran .. ..	..	88, 249,	325
Yerra-tamaray ..	..	5,	136	Zoofa .. ..	..	..	202
Yessur .. ..	..	..	150	Zoofæ yeabus ..	..	..	62
Yettie-marum ..	..	55,	171	Zoorna .. ..	..	113,	127
Yoa .. ..	..	..	110	Zowr .. ..	..	..	138
Yoar .. ..	..	113,	128	Zudmar .. ..	..	..	1
Yukhsis .. ..	..	..	163	Zurd-aloo .. ..	..	..	152
Yuva .. ..	..	..	110	Zythum .. ..	..	..	211

ERRATA.



Page 94, line 20, for "*Andropongo*" read "*Andropogon*."

„ 135, „ 1, for "*év*" read "*ev*."

„ 135, „ 33, for "*mythic*" read "*mystic*."

„ 174, „ 23, for "*Calotiopis*" read "*Calotropis*."

„ 215, „ 10, for "*was*" read "*is*."

„ 218, „ 15, add "*the*" between "*as*" and "*piety*."

„ 341, „ 12, for "**Antiris**" read "**Antiaris**."

„ 347, „ 24, for "**Sleichera**" read "**Schleichera**."

„ 367, „ 4, for "*Sootee*" read "*Gootee*."



